BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

A LOT OF BULL

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	page number
DEDICATION	i
SAINTS UNKNOWN	ii
WHO AM I?	iii
EXPLANATIONS	v
LINEAGE	vi
EMIGRANTS	vii
JOHN BULL FROM ENGLAND	viii
FIRST GENERATION	1
SECOND GENERATION	5
THIRD GENERATION	15
FOURTH GENERATION	29
FIFTH GENERATION	43
SIXTH GENERATION	94
SEVENTH GENERATION	129
EIGHTH GENERATION	140
ALLIED FAMILIES	145
BEAN	147
BILLINGSLEY	151
BOYKIN	151
BRINLEE	160
EASTERLY	176
JOHNSTON	187
LANGHAM	191
PEVERELL	198
READ	199
RUFF	200
SMITH	206
UNDERWOOD	214
BULL PEN (Persons named Bull that I could not place in the line)	225
Late Additions to the Bull Pen	246
Index	251
Supplemental Index to Late Additions	280

****

THANKS

to all of those who waited patiently. I am grateful to everyone who helped me through the years, with the information they provided, plus all of the encouragement. It has been my greatest joy to have met so many of my distant cousins, that I never knew existed, as well as some who were unrelated strangers. All of you have been great. I hope we will keep in touch from time to time. God Bless You All.

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF THE BULL FAMILY
FROM ENGLAND TO NEW FRONTIERS

DEDICATION

To the two most important things for which I owe my gratitude

FIRST, to GOD for creating MOTHERS

SECOND, to GOD for creating mine

Without them, this History would not have been possible

PLUTARCH'S OBSERVATION

It is indeed desirable to be well descended,
but the glory belongs to our ancestors

COMPILED BY
LOLA CONSTANCE (CRITES) SMITH
5244 So. Prescott St.
Littleton, Co. 80120

Copyright 1986

CS 71
.B935
1986

SAINTS, KNOWN AND UNKNOWN

Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers in their generations,
the heroes of our nation's history.

The Lord appointed them to great glory,
some revealed His majesty in each succeeding age.

Some held sway over kingdoms,
and made themselves a name by their exploits.

Some led the people by their counsels
and by their knowledge of the nation's

Some were composers of music or writers of poetry.

Others were endowed with wealth and strength,
living peacefully in their homes.

All these won fame in their own generation,
and were the pride of their times.

There are some of them who left a name behind them,
to be commemorated in story.

And there are some who have no memorial,
who have perished as though they had not lived.

Not so our forefathers: they were men of loyalty
whose deeds have not been forgotten.

Their line will endure for all time,
and their fame will never be blotted out.

Their bodies were buried in peace,
and their names live to all generations.

Ecclesiasticus 44: 1-14 (Appocrypha)

WHO AM I?

I am your cousin, your niece, aunt, sister, daughter, granddaughter mother and grandmother. Most of all I am your friend. I am the descendant of Jacob Bull, just as most of you are, and I am proud of my heritage.

When my mother died in 1971, it became important to me to try to preserve some of the things she had saved for many years. Wanting to share with others, this seemed to be the best way. Prior to mother's passing I had made a meager beginning on genealogy, and I almost dislike myself when I think of what I could have learned if I had listened more intently to the stories both of my parents told. It delights me however, that perhaps God has destined me to do this. Without His help it could never have been done. And I know mother would have been pleased that I undertook this labor of love.

As many of you know, I have been confined to a wheelchair since 1940 as a result of an automobile accident enroute home from the funeral of my grandmother. So this year will be an anniversary for me of 46 years. No big deal, wheelchair living is as great as one makes it, and for myself it has been great in most respects. Must admit that age has slowed me down a bit, but I still do many things. Can drive the car (it has hand controls), keep up with some of the housework and even cook a meal occasionally if I can tear myself away from the computer.

I have membership in the United Daughters of the Confederacy, Dixie Chapter #35 of Sherman, Tex., and in Daughters of the Republic of Texas, Peters Colony of Denton, Texas with membership #11604. Both of these honors are through my Brinlee ancestors. I hope to some day acquire membership in DAR, but so far have not found proof of Jacob Bull as having served in the Revolution. I know that he did, but there were 3 Jacob's at that time, and wives named Sarah which make it difficult to prove. That is my next undertaking as soon as I finish this book.

Love of sports occupies much of my time on Sundays, especially with football. I knit when I can, and taught knitting classes at home a few years. Handwork is fun and good therapy for anyone. Then there is puzzling, and while resting I usually have a crossword puzzle book near by. My husband often remarks, "don't you ever just do nothing?" We don't watch much T.V. unless it is educational or entertaining. There is enough violence and sex in the world without having to deliberately subject oneself to watching it performed.

My very best friend has been with me 38 years as a husband, and 9 years before that as a boyfriend. He is the blessing that few people ever experience. Everyone calls him by his middle name "Callie", but his first name John, which means "Gift of God" is as dear to me as he is. Through all of the time spent (and money) to see this project to conclusion, he has encouraged me all the way. Now that he has retired (June 7, 1985) we anticipate more time together.

Callie spent 4 years during WW II, serving Uncle Sam, part of the time in the South Pacific. He has been employed since high school as

a carpenter, and with the Denver Public Schools for 22 years. Prior to that he was with Hallack & Howard Lumber Co. of Denver (for 15 years) a business established in 1867, and was the largest planing mill in the West. They were bought out in 1965 by Boise Cascade. As a matter of interest my husband machined out all of the material which made up the interior of the Air Force Academy, and the pews in the chapel there, located at Colorado Springs. His job was to read blueprints, and layouts, make patterns, detail plans and set up woodworking machinery. Many of the finest structures and the workmanship too in Denver the past 3 decades has been a part of his labor.

We have been blessed with a lovely daughter and 4 grandchildren, as well as a fine son-in-law. I must not forget that we also have a new kitty this year, after we lost our other one from old age. His name is Moses, a beautiful pedigreed chinchilla persian.

We are proud of our daughter who has accomplished so much in the past few years. She is an R.N. having graduated from nursing in 1970, and is also licensed as a Critical Care nurse. She has specialized in that field as well as coronary, and now travels each spring and fall presenting seminars in many large cities. Her husband Bill (Talkington) teaches 1st Grade where they live at Pueblo, Colo. and will soon earn his Masters degree from Southern Colo. State College.

It would take a volume to expound on the grandchildren, a trait that most grandmothers have. Our oldest is Nordyka a lovely 14 year old girl, who grows prettier each year. Then there is 10 year old Monika who is as dark as her sister is fair, with long hair and blue eyes that melt a heart. Callie is named for his grandfather, and is 9. He is Grandma's sportsman, loves football, and all the others. Then there is the youngest David almost 8, who is in 1st grade this year and his teacher is his Dad. I asked him what he called him in class and he said, "I call him Mr. Talkington." David loves grandma especially, and is always close when they come. He has a bit of a raw edge sometimes, but at least he has a mind of his own...and uses it. They are fun to be with, and Christmas is all year long with them. All are welcome in their home. Of course, we get weary when they are here sometimes as they all talk at once, and each has a story to tell, but we miss them when they leave. They asked me once "Grandma, why do you always cry when we come, and when we leave?" I reminded them I am happy twice...when they come, and when they go. God Bless them all, always.

NOTE: Since I did the first part of this, much has happened. In 1983 I had an accident while going down our driveway, chair tipped over and I went flying. In the process both legs were broken, which meant 2 months hospitalization and 6 months at home with 2 nurses. So a delay on the book. From that time on, I have worked when I had a good day, often keeping the computer at my bedside to type when I had a "down day". I had to do the index entirely by hand which took a lot of time. I can no longer do other handwork, as my arms finally gave out after all the years I have pushed my "buggy", I do not drive anymore, and we now have a van so I don't have to get in and out of my chair. Life goes on, and I still have my fighting spirit left.

EXPLANATIONS

All descendants for whom it was possible to obtain information have been given a number. They may be listed more than once, either as a child or as the head of a household, but the number they receive belongs to them only.

Each generation is divided as follows: Jacob^{3} (John^{2}, Jacob^{1}) to simplify in locating the generation to which each belongs. For example, Jacob^{1} is of the first generation and the father of John^{2}. John^{2} being of the second generation is the father of Jacob^{3}, etc. It can be further easy to assist you to locate each ancestor in the following manner. Each male descendant will be shown with his original number, and in parenthesis is the number of his father. Thus 10 (1) would mean that child no. 10 is the son or dau of no. 1. In this way, one may take any such number and by turning to each number as shown in parenthesis, locate his own direct line.

Realizing that further research may bring out information not known, and at the same time correct records now believed to be true, let me state that it does not reflect on anyone in the past who have given of themselves to provide the information they have. Any reference to persons or places which may appear to some as being of a scandalous nature, is not the intention of this compiler. Rather, an attempt was made to give the facts as they seemed to be, or as they were related to me by others, with no thought of being injurious (or insulting to the memory) of anyone. If there be error in this instance, may I stand as corrected, and offer my apologies.

All records which may be available or which are KNOWN to exist, are not contained in this book. Undoubtedly there are many someplace...in someone's attic, cellar, old trunk, or paper carton where mildew and dust will destroy. Others lie on private library shelves becoming fragile and turning yellow with age, due to the reluctance of some in sharing their records. These are the "unpublished materials" which will eventually find their way to the trash heap, flea market, or antique dealer who, for monetary reasons only, has possession of them. It saddens me that someplace in some shop are the old Bibles, letters, postcards, pictures, and other memorabilia, for which a descendant has searched endlessly, but will never be able to trace their lineage more than one or two generations, and will never know their own identity as a result.

BUT, there are many who have tried to preserve what they could for the future, as we well know from the sources now available. Genealogical libraries and Societies, Archives, and other record keeping agencies are numerous. Anyone who has ever worked on Genealogy knows how important these facilities are.

To those who say "I could never locate my ancestors", it really isn't as imposible as one would think. Everyone is probably recorded somewhere, it just takes time and patience, plus correspondence and a lot of research, even with very meager clues. Of course it takes a bit of luck, and I was lucky to have so many who helped with their own individual lines.

The name Bull" was given by a King of England to a man for bravery in conquering a bull with bare hands after seeing another fail. (Kettie Bull Watson) # 269(162) page 85.

John Bull is the name used for England and the English people, just as Uncle Sam stands for the United States and its people. The nick-name John Bull was used in the 1600's. But John Arbuthnot, a Scottish writer, fixed the popular idea of John Bull. In 1712 Arbuthnot published pamphlets advocating the end of the Spanish Succession. They were re-published the same year as "History Of John Bull". In this book, John Bull, representing England, appears as a jolly, honest, plain-dealing, but hot tempered farmer. Sir John Tenniel, the farmer's cartoonist of PUNCH magazine in the 1800's pictured John Bull as a dignified gentleman. The John Bull commonly seen today appeared in the drawings of Sir Francis Carruthers Gould, published in the Westminster Gazette during the late 1800's and early 1900's. Gould pictured John Bull wearing a "tile" hat and a swallow-tailed coat. His trousers are tucked into riding boots, and the British flag sometimes appears on his waistcoat. (I.J. Sandness)

There was another John Bull in the late 1500's and early 1600's who was an accomplished musician and composer in England. He was hailed on the Continent for his musical accomplishments, and appointed musician to the King's Court. Little of his works remain however, except in manuscripts in England. Then, according to tradition, another John Bull in a group of seven brothers, sailed from England in the early 1600's to make their way in the new promised land. The accomplishments of this John Bull varied greatly from the musical salons of the courts of gentle royalty. He was a rugged pioneer who fought the Indians, became an expert gunsmith and farmer...with many landmarks which bear his name. (R.L. Shirley, "The Roving Reporter: of the Northwest Alabamian)

THE BULL FAMILY
LINEAGE

Jacob Bull-RACHEL WARDEN
John Bull (1719-1757) m HANNAH RUFF (-1760)
Jacob Bull (1756-1830) m SARAH (VINCENT?)
John Valentine Bull (1777-1840) m 1806 FETNAH BEAN (1787-1857)
Elisha Rufus Bull (1820-1904)m 1858 ADELINE BOYKIN (1838-1906)
Fetnah Ann Bull (1869-1940) m 1892 JOHN WILLIAM BRINLEE (1869-1960)
Ethel Brinlee Rowe (1893-1971) m 1920 WALTER C. CRITES (1893-1957)
Lola Constance Crites, b 1923; m 1948 JOHN CALLIE SMITH, b 1920
Sylvia Gayle Smith, b 1950; m 1971 WILLIAM ROBERT TALKINGTON, b 1946
Nordyka Gayle Talkington, b 1971
Monika Sarah Talkington, b 1976
William Callie Talkington, b 1977
David Luke Talkington, b 1978

LIST OF EMIGRANTS TO AMERICA
1600-1700 by John Camden Hotten

April 13, 1635
HENRY BULL, age 19 embarked in the ELIZABETH; William Stagg, master. Place of destination unknown. This being "license to go beyond the seas", as per certificate from the minister of St. Saviour; Southwark, regarding conformity to the Church of England.

April 14, 1635
EDWARD BULL, age 22 embarked in the FALCOUN; Thomas Irish, master. Transported to the Barbadoes, as per certificate from the Minister of the Parish as to conformity to the orders of the Church of England, having taken the oath of allegience and supremacie.

April 16, 1635
RICHARD BULL, age 17 embarked in the EXPECTATION; Cornelius Billinge, master. Transported to the Island of Providence, having brought testimony from the Minister and Justice of the Peace of his abode, and having taken the oath of allegeance and supremacie, being conformable to the Church of England.

June 10, 1635
THOMAS BULL, age 13 embarked in the TRUELOVE; Robert Dennis master. He was transported to the Somer Islands (now Bermuda), having been examined by the Minister of Gravesend, taking the oath of allegeance, being conformable to the Church of England of orders and discipline.

June 23, 1635
ISAAC BULL, age 27 embarked in the AMERICA; William Barker, master. Transported to Virginia as per certificate of the town of Gravesend from the Minister as to conformity of the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

July 13, 1635
HENRY BULL, age 25 embarked in the JAMES; Joseph May, master. Transported to New England as per certificate from the Minister of confirmation to the Church of England as concerned religion. Not a subsidy man.

September 11, 1635
THOMAS BULL, age 25 embarked in the HOPEWELL; Thomas Babb, master. Transported to New England as per certificate from the Minister and Justices of conformity in religion to the Church of England, taking the oath of allegeance and supremace. Not a subsidy man.

(Note: Although many persons feel that the Immigrant ancestor from which our line descends is Isaac Bull who came to Virginia in 1635, I have not proven this. Therefore, this book DOES NOT begin with Isaac. He may well have been the father of Jacob whom I have labeled as the FIRST GENERATION).

JOHN BULL born in England, came to Salem, N.J. 1678/79 with his wife Anne and four children, Thomas, Sarah, Anne, and Richard. Having received West Jersey lands from the estate of Edward Byllynge, he came to begin a new life for himself and his family. He died at Salem in 1699. His children were:

1 Thomas, b Eng. 1671; d 30 Oct. 1722

2 Sarah, b Eng. 1673; m (SAMUEL?) GREEN

3 Anne, b Eng. 1674

4 Richard, b Eng.1677; d 1722 Newtown, N.J.; m SARAH HARRISON

5 John, b 1680 N.J.; d 1715 Greenwich, N.J.

6 Mary, b N.J. 1682

7 Jacob, b 1683 N.J. d 1756 Baltimore Co., Md.; m RACHEL WARDEN

8 William, b 1686 N.J. (went to Virginia)

9 Elizabeth, b 1687

10 Katherine, b 1689

11 James, b 1692

Jacob Bull was 16 when his father died. He removed to Kent Co., Delaware with his sister Sarah Green for a time, but soon returned to live with his brother John at Greenwich. It was here that he met Rachel Warden. Whether they were married here or in Maryland, is not known, for the Warden family went to Maryland about 1715.

The above information was sent to me by Mrs. Leon Cowell, Rt. #1, Memphis, Missouri 63555. She had received it from Shirley Skeers, 4990 Franklin Blvd. #2, Eugene, Oregon. Shirley originally received it from a Frances ?, surname and address unknown. Thus you can determine that as of the present time, we have no positive proof for the ancestry of JACOB BULL. Many believe he was the son of ISAAC BULL as shown on the previous page in the list of Emigrants to America.

****

DESCENDANTS OF JACOB BULL
FIRST GENERATION

1 Jacob Bull, b ca 1683; d 1756 Baltimore Co., Md. m 1716/17 RACHEL WARDEN

2 Catherine Warden Bull, b 1 Jan. 1717/18; m 13 May 1736 WILLIAM DEMMIT, b 1715

A James Demmit, b 1737
B William Demmit, b 1740
C John Demmit, b 1742

3 John Bull; m HANNAH RUFF

4 Sarah Bull, b 14 Jan. 1721; m 3 Oct. 1740 THOMAS MARSHALL

5 Hannah Bull, b 1722/23; m 18 Oct. 1759 JOHN BOSLEY (?)

6 Abraham Bull; m MARTHA WYLE

7 Samuel Bull, b 29 Dec. 1725

8 Isaac Bull, b 3 Feb. 1727/28; m 26 May 1761 BETTY ANN SLADE ? (There is a marriage record for an Isaac Bull to Hannah Robertson on 23 Jan. 1749. Was Isaac married twice?)

9 Edmund Bull; m SUSANNAH LYON

10 Jacob Bull, Jr.; m RHENNIS BUSSEY

11 William Bull; m ELEANOR AMOS

12 Rachel Bull, b 28 Feb. 1736; m 8 Sept. 1757 WILLIAM JOHNSON

Jacob Bull purchased land in Baltimore Co., in 1718, continuing to do so until he had over 1,000 acres. He was a vestryman in St. John's and St. James Parishes in 1735.

Among the many pieces of land owned by Jacob Bull was a tract called Cecil's Adventure, which contained about 260 acres. It may have derived its name from Cecilius Calvert, the 2nd Lord Baltimore (son of George Calvert).

NOTE: In the following will Jacob does not mention his wife, so she may have been deceased. His vast amount of land passed into the hands of his children, whom he names. Some think that Jacob was born in 1665, while others have given the above date, which I am inclined to agree with, in light of the birth dates of his children. The Bull genealogy is confusing and conflicting, but perhaps further reasearch will clear up many of these mysteries, someday.

WILL OF JACOB BULL (1683-1756) #1
Liber 30; Folio 223-225; Hall Of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

In the Fear of Almighty God and Regard to the uncertainity of time in this world it Seemeth good to me Jacob Bull of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland to make this for my last Will and Testament relating to those things it hath pleased God to bless me with in this World being at this time in perfect memory and sound disposing mind; manner and form following.

First my Will and desire is that all those lawfull Debts which shall be Justly due from me at the time of my decease with my funeral Expenses be well and truly paid. Item I give and Bequeath unto my DAUGHTER CATHEREN WARDEN DEMMIT wife of William Demmit one negrow Boy named Shrosbury during her natural Life and at the time of her deceas I give and bequeath the said negrow Boy Shrosbury to her Eldest Son that shall be living at my said Daughters deceas and no more of my Estate.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my SON JOHN Bull all my Tract or parcell of Land called Ayres Lott for one hundred acres more or less whereon he now dwells with all the premises and appurtenances thereto belonging and his male heirs from Generation to Generation descending to his male lines at Law forever. also the goods and chattels on the said land one negrow Boy named London I give to my said son John and his present Wife Hannah during each of their natural lives and at the time they shall both be Dead I give and bequeath the said Boy London unto their son Jacob Bull and no more

Item I give and bequeath unto my DAUGHTER SARAH MARSHALL one negrow Man named Shrosbury already in her possession and no more.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my SONS ABRAHAM Bull and WILLIAM Bull all my Tract or parcell of LAND CALLED CEISILS ADVENTURE lying near Winters Run with all the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging vz. to their male heirs as above described forever divided between them and theirs forever by a line begin at abounded the end of 240 pht. on the S.S.W. Line of Said Land and running thence through the whole Extent of the said Tract East by South across the said Land, my said Son Abraham Possessing all that part of s'd Tract Lying on the South side of the said dividing line for one hundred thirty nine acres of Land more or less and my said Son William to possess all the remaining part of the said Tract lying on the North Side of the said dividing line for one hundred and twenty acres of Land more or less also
I give and bequeath unto my s'd Son Abraham all the goods and chattels now in his possession and one negrow Boy named Sause and no more
but unto my Said Son William I give and bequeath three negrows named George, Tone, Ben also the feather Bed and furniture which I now use myself.

Item I give and bequeath unto my SON SAMUEL Bull one negrow Woman named Moll and no more.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my SON ISAAC Bull all my Parcel of Land one hundred and Eighteen acres part of a mannor called Lady Manor together with my Water Grist Mill thereon and all the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging and to his heirs and assigns during the Extent of the right which I have obtained to the said Land. also one negrow Girl named Sarah during his natural Life and then to his heirs at his decease and no more

Item I give and bequeath unto my SON EDMOND Bull all my Tract or parcel of Land called the Land of Promise for two hundred acres more or less lying on the Drafts of Deer Creek and all the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging and to his male heirs as above described forever also all my Lease near adjoining to the aforesaid Tract called the Land of Promise also all the goods & chattels in his possession and one negrow Man named Tom and no more Item I give and Bequeath unto my SON JACOB Bull my Water Grist Mill with fifty acres of Land contaegious whereon it is butt part of the westermost part of my Tract of Land called Bell's Camp with all the premises and appurtenances thereto belonging during his natural life and in case he shall leave a live son named Jacob Bull at the time of his decease then I give and bequeath the said fifty acres of land and grist Water Mill to his Son Jacob Bull and his male heirs as above described forever but in defaultt of such son named Jacob Bull at the time of my Said Sons decease then and in such case I give and bequeath the said fifty acres of land and grist Water Mill with all the premises and appurtenances unto my Grandson Jacob Bull Son of John and to his Male Heirs as above described forever also I give and bequeath unto my said Son Jacob Bull all the remaining part of my said Tract of Land called Bell's Camp for two and fifty acres, also all my part of a Tract of Land called the grove near adjoining to the aforesaid for one hundred acres more or less and to his male heirs as above described forever also two negrows named Ceezer and Oliver

Item I give and bequeath unto my DAUGHTER RACHEL Bull one negrow Girl named Bett and one feather Bed and furniture.

Item I give and bequeath unto my DAUGHTER HANNAH Bull one negrow Girl named Nann and one feather Bed and furniture

Item I give and bequeath all the remaining part of my Clear personal Estate after Debts and Legacies paid as aforesaid in Equal parts to those of my children viz. William Bull, RACHEL Bull, and Hannah Bull to be equally divided unto each of them three by three Reputable freeholders of the County aforesaid Elected and Chosen in assistance to them by each of my said three children.

Lastly I Constitute appoint and ordain my Son William Bull my sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament having no other in this World. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty Second day of November 1756.
Signed Sealed and Delivered
to be his last Will & Testament Jacob his mark Bull (seal)

In the Presents of us

Dan[l] Preston
Aquila Scott

Jos[a] Bond

At the foot of the aforegoing Will was there Written viz. December 13th 1756 Came Daniel Preston and Aquila Scott two of the subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will and being duly and Solemnly Sworn on the Holy Evangelist of almighty God depose and say that they Saw the Testator Jacob Bull Sign the foregoing Will and heard him publish and declare the same to be his last Will and Testament at the same time Joshua Bond the other Subscribing Witness to the af'd Will being one of the people called Quakers did Solemnly affirm that he also saw the Testator Jacob Bull Sign the said Will and also acknowledge it to be his Last Will and Testament that at the time of his So doing he was to the best of all their apprehensions of Sound and disposing mind and memory and that they Subscribed their respective names as Witnesses to the Said Will in the presence of the Testator at his request. Sworn and affirmed the day & year above written.

W Young D Comry Baltimore County

****

DID YOU KNOW?

That the title of ESQUIRE (Esq.) was formerly a candidate for Knighthood, acting as attendant and shield-bearer for a Knight. In England a member of the gentry (gentleman) ranked just below a Knight. The title "Sir" was used before the given name or full name of a Knight or Baronet as Sir Walter Raleigh. Now obsolete is the term Lord, previously signifying a man of rank.

***

That in 1885 DR. W.T. BULL of New York was the first to perform successful surgery in using an intestinal suture for gunshot wounds? A method still in use.

***

That DON CARLOS BUELL (1818-1898) was the U.S. Union General during the Civil War who with troops under his command contributed to the victory in the Battle of Shiloh? At Perryville in 1862 he forced the Confederates to retreat from Kentucky, but was dismissed because he did not follow up the victory.

***

That there is a Bullhead, Ariz.; Bull Shoals, Ark.; Buhl, Minn.; Bull's Gap, Tenn. and Buhl, Idaho

SECOND GENERATION

3(1) John Bull[2](Jacob [1]) b 1 Nov. 1719 Md.; d 1757 Baltimore Co, Md.
m HANNAH RUFF, d 1760 of Richard and Sarah (PEVERELL) Ruff

13 Mary Bull, b 30 Apr. 1740; m 8 Apr. 1760 AQUILLA CLARK (?)

14 John Bull, b 6 Dec. 1743; d 1782 Harford Co., Md.

15 Hannah Bull, b 10 Feb. 1747

16 Elizabeth Bull

17 Rachel Bull, b 8 Nov. 1753

18 Jacob Bull; m SARAH VINCENT(?)

John Bull owned stores in Baltimore and was a Planter and large land owner in Baltimore Co., most of his land having been inherited through his father and father-in-law. From his will and that of his wife Hannah, we can determine that they owned about 600 acres of land, a considerable amount for those days. John did not mention his daughters in his will but Hannah did. Probably since he had land to leave to his children, and it was common that a father leave it to his sons. Most daughters would acquire land and other property through their husbands.

Some persons believe that John and Hannah also had a son named Edmund. I find no record of such a son, but he may have been deceased prior to the death of his parents.

Many of the Bull's were gunsmiths. There are JOHN BULL rifles known to exist. In 1973 my husband and I went to a gun show at the Albany Hotel in Denver and talked with a man there who had a display of frontier firearms. He said he knew of two John Bull rifles, and wondered if we were interested in buying one. Then added that unless we had a lot of money, to forget it. He also stated that we would be more likely to see one of them at the annual gun show, which is held in August in Houston, Texas. However, he did give us one important clue. He said that it would be signed on the breech.

From Maryland Records
Colonial, Revolutionary County, Church from Original Sources, by Gais Marcus Brumbauh, Volume II, Lancaster Press, Inc. Lancaster, Pennsylvania (1928). Page 239

"John Bull took the Oath of Allegiance from Aquilla Hall, being the 6th person"

(NOTE: We cannot be sure that this is the SAME John Bull as the one who married Hannah Ruff, and who was the son of Jacob and Rachel. I believe it is but cannot prove it.)

WILL OF JOHN BULL

Liber 30; Folio 245-246: Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen. I John Bull of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland Planter being sick and weak of Body but thanks be to God of a Sound disposing mind and memory do for the better Settling my Temporal affairs make ordain . Constitute and appoint this my last will and Testament in manner and form following.

Viz. that is to say Chiefly and first of all I humbly recommend my Soul into the hands of its mercyfull Creator wholely trusting in the merits of my blessed Redeemer for a Joyfull Resurrection at the Last Day my Body to the Earth from whence it came to be decently Interred by the Executrix of this my last Will and Testament and as for my worldly goods where with it hath pleased God to bless me with all I give and bequeath in manner and form following.

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my SON JOHN Bull all my two Tracts of Land on Thomases Run one of said Tracts of Land called Howards Harber containing one hundred and twenty five acres and the other Tract of Land called Ruffs Chance Containing one hundred and fifty acres and no more.

Item I give and bequeath unto my SON JACOB Bull at my beloved Wife Hannah Bulls decease or at the day of her Second marriage four tracts of Land lying on Winters Run one of said Tracts of Land called Airies Lot containing one hundred acres the other of said Tract of Land called Artin and Deals Chance containing one hundred acres the other of said Tracts of Land called Wilson's Chance containing fifty acres and all the caution adjoining to my aforesaid Land and no more.

Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved WIFE HANNAH Bull all my personal Estate and lastly I appoint my beloved wife Hannah Bull Executrix of this my last Will and Testament utterly revoking all other former Wills and Testaments at anytime by me before made Ratifying and Confirming this only for my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this ninth day of January in the year of our Lord Anno Dom one thousand seven hundred & fifty seven.

Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of us
Henry Thomas
Edward Bull

John Bull (seal)

Elinor her Jerrot
mark

The Widow abides by the devise in will on the Back of the aforegoing Will thus written Viz.
February 16, 1757 Henry Thomas Edward Bull and Elinor Jerret The three Subscribing Witnesses to the within will being duly and solemnly Sworn on the holy Evangelist of almighty God depose and say that they all saw the Testator John Bull sign the said will and heard him publish and declare the same to be his last will and

Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of Sound and Disposing mind and memory and that they Subscribed their names as Witnesses to the will in the presence of the Testator and at his request.

Sworn before W Young D Co
Baltimore County

****

WILL OF HANNAH BULL wife of #3
Liber 30; Folio 818-819; Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

In the Name of God Amen, The nineteenth day of January one thousand seven hundred and Sixty Hannah Bull of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland being very sick and weak in Body but of Perfect mind and memory thanks be given to God therefore Calling to mind the mortality of my Body and Knowing that is appointed for all men once to Die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament I give and devise to my SON JOHN Bull one Gray pairing mare Fold this and no more. I give and Devise to my DAUGHTER MARY Bull my best yellow silk Gown and Gold Ring I give and Devise to my DAUGHTER HANNAH Bull my next Best Gown and Blew Quilted Peticot I give and Devise to my DAUGHTER ELIZABETH Bull my Calico Gown and green Quilted Peticot I give to my DAUGHTER RACHEL Bull my white gown and next best Peticote It is also my will that Rent of my Estate should be Divided between my four Daughters only my Daughter Mary to have six pounds less than ye rest of my Daughters and I do hereby utterly disannull Revoke and make void all and every other former Will and Wills and Testament before this by me made or Declared either by word of mouth on in writing

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in the Presence of us
Ignatius Wheeler

Hannah her Bull (seal)
mark

John his Shiperd
mark

Barbara Phillips

March 5th 1760 Came Ignatius Wheeler and John Sheppard two of the Subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will and being duly and Solemnly Sworn on the holy Evangelist of almighty God depose and say they saw the Testatrix Hannah Bull sign the foregoing Will & heard her publish and declare the same to be her last Will and Testament that at the time of her so doing she was to the best of their apprehensions of Sound and disposing mind and memory That they Subscribed their names as Witnesses to the said Will as also that they saw Barbara Phillips sign her name as a Witness to the said Will in the presence of the said Testatrix vz. at her request.

W Young D Comry Baltimore Cty

6(1) Abraham Bull[2] (Jacob[1]) b 6 Jan. 1723; d 1762
m 1 June 1749 MARTHA WYLE, b 11 June 1730
of Luke and Casandra Wyle.

19 Hannah Bull
20 Rachel Bull
21 William Bull; m SARAH BILLINGSLEY
22 Abraham Bull

Abraham Bull was born and died in Baltimore Co., Maryland and married there as per records of St. John's Parish (p 198). He died at the age of 40 and his wife then married William Amos, Jr. Mr. Amos had been married previously to Hannah McComas (see #33). Martha and William Amos had three children: Luke, Nancy, and Benjamin. A Luke Wyle is listed in DAR Patriot Index, born 1730 and died about 1778, a Captain from Maryland during Revolutionary War, I believe is brother to Martha.

WILL OF ABRAHAM BULL

The eighteenth day of May in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-two. I Abraham Bull of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland being weak and low in body but of good understanding and sound disposing mind and memory make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following viz:

I give and bequeath to my SONS WILLIAM Bull and ABRAHAM Bull all my part of a Tract of Land called CECILS ADVENTURE and to be equally divided between them and Williams part my dwelling house and plantation is to them and their heirs and assigns forever.

Secondly I give and bequeath to my loving WIFE MARTHA Bull for life in my son Williams part instead of her third of the whole land.

Thirdly my Will and mind is that my two sons William Bull and Abraham Bull, have no more of my Estate than the land above mentioned of what kind so-ever.

Fourthly my Will and mind is that the remaining part of my Estate after just debts are paid and Widows third taken out to be equally divided between my two DAUGHTERS, HANNAH Bull AND RACHEL Bull.

Lastly I constitute and appoint Luke Wyler Senr. and William Bull my whole and sole executors of this my Last Will and Testament. In Witness Whereof I have to this present writing containing this piece of a side let my hand and affixed my seal the day and year above written.

signed
Abraham Bull (seal)

Signed Sealed, Published and Declared by the Testator to be his last Will and Testament in presence of us who subscribed as witnesses at the Testators request and in his presence.

Jac. Bond
Porter Miles
Lemuel Howard
Edmund Bull

July 5th 1762, Jacob Bond, one of the people called Quakers solomnly affirms that he saw the Testator Abraham Bull sign the Within Will and heard him publish and declare the same to be his Last Will and Testament, also Lemuel Howard came and made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that he saw the said Testator, Abraham Bull sign the Will and heard him publish and declare the same to be his last Will and Testament, that they both saw Porter Miles, the other witness sign his name as an evidence to said Will all in the presence of said Testator and at his request. Sworn and Affirmed before
signed William Young

****

8(1) Isaac Bull[2] (Jacob[1]) b 3 Feb. 1727/28 Md.
m/1 23 Jan. 1749 HANNAH ROBERTSON (or Robinson)

23 Rachel Bull, b 5 Mar. 1755

m/2 26 May 1761 BETTY ANN SLADE

24 Isaac Bull, b 25 Mar. 1766
25 Mary Bull, b 1 Jan. 1769
26 Josias Slade Bull; m REBECCA NORRIS

The above records are found on pages 167 & 200 of St. John's Parish in Balt. Co. Md. I believe them to be those which should be in this place, although I do not have proof that they do.

****

9(1) Edmund Bull[2] (Jacob[1]) b 13 Jan 1729/30 Md.; d 8 Mar. 1776 Harford Co., Md.; m 19 Nov. 1752 SUSANNAH LYON, d 1792

27 Rachel Bull, b 23 June 1754
28 Jacob Bull; m SARAH LOVE of John Love
29 Esther Bull, b 17 Mar. 1760
30 Mary Bull, b 9 Jan. 1762
31 John Bull, 26 Apr. 1764; m CORDELIA STANDIFORD

Edmund Bull was enrolled 14 Sept. 1775 in Company #10 of Capt. John Love, with the rank of Pvt. and on 9 Dec. 1775 in Company #11 of Capt. Jacob Bond as a Pvt. He served on the Nov. 1774 term of the Grand Jury of Harford Co., Maryland. He was in attendance at a meeting of the Committee on 22 Dec. 1774.

Will of Edmund Bull #9(1)
AJ#2 pp 28-29 Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Maryland Harford County March the Eighth Seventeen hundred & Seventy Six I am now making my will and disposing of my Estate in manner and form following

First then my will is and I do hereby order that my Lands as well that part of his lordships reserve Land which I hold under leas as that held on by me by patents(?) to be equally Divided between my TWO SONS JACOB Bull & JOHN Bull to have and to hold to them their Heirs and assigns for ever

Item I give and my will is that my WIFE SUSANNAH Bull have my Negro wench Bell and a Negro Boy called Frank exclusive of the third part of my Personal Estate after my Debts are paid

Item I give and bequeath and my will is that the remainder of my Estate after my wifes third is taken out be Equally Divided between my THREE DAUGHTERS RACHEL ESTHER & MARY Bull So concluded this and no other to be my last will and Testament utterly revoking and disanulling all other will or wills by me made before this confirming this to be my last will and Testament in witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & affixed my Seal this day & year above written

Edmund Bull (seal)

Signed Sealed published pronounced
and declared in presents of

Jno Love
William Miles
William Preston

after signing my will as above mentioned and affecting on the Substance thereof have thought proper to add the following restriction as a codicil thereto as follows my further will is and I do hereby order and direct that in case my wife Susannah Bull should hereafter marry that then She have no farther priviledge in the above mentioned Lands that is allowed by Law, but in case She Should not Marry to enjoy the Same not making waist untill my Son Jacob Bull arives at the age of twenty one years to posess his _____ of the above Lands & so acknowledge as above this to be part of my last will & Testament & have hereunto Set my hand & Seal the day & year first above written
Signed & declared in presents of

Jno Love
William Miles
William Preston
Margaret M. Love
James Preston

Edmund Bull (seal)

Harford County the 15th day of June 1776 there came John Love William Miles and James Preston the three Subsribing witnesses to the within last will and Testament of Edmund Bull late of Harford

County Deceased and did make oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that they did see the Testator herein named Sign & Seal this will and that they heard him publish pronounce and declare the same to be his last will and Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their Several apprehensions of Sound and disposing mind memory and understanding and that they respectively signed their names as witnesses to this will in the presence of each other and at the same time came John Love William Miles James Preston the subscribing witnesses to the codicil to this will & made oath as above Certified by J Beale Howard

D Com of Harford County

****

Will of Susannah Bull (wife of Edmund)
AJ#2 pp 60-61 Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

I Susannah Bull of Harford County in the State of Maryland being Sound of mind & memory do make & ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following

First then I order and direct that all my just Debts if any Should arise and funerall charges be paid

Item I give and Bequeath to my two DAUGHTERS ESTHER and MARY Bull one Shilling each and no more of my Estate whatever they being provided for by their Fathers will and Testament

Lastly I give and Bequeath to my two SONS JACOB Bull and JOHN Bull or the Survivors of them or their legal representatives all the remaining part of my Estate to be Equally Divided between them or their Survivors or legal representatives after my Decease so conclude this and no other to be my last will and Testament utterly revoking and Disanulling all & every other will or bequest by me before this time made ratifying and confirming this and no other In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and affixed my Seal this tenth Day of October 1784

Signed Sealed published acknowledged and Declared in the presence and hearing of
Corbin Preston
William Preston
John Preston

Susannah Bull (seal)

Harford County November 13th 1792 then came Corbin Preston one of the Subscribing Witnesses to the within will and made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that he did See Susannah Bull the Testatrix therein named Sign and Seal the aforegoing Instrument of writing and that he heard her publish pronounce and Declare the same to be her last will and Testament and that She was at the time of her so doing to the best of his apprehension of Sound Disposing mind memory and understanding and that he Subscribed his name as a witness to this will in the presence and at the request of the Testatrix and in the presence of William Preston and John Preston who Subscribed their names as witnesses at the same time

May the 10th 1803 the defects in probate and the want of the Signature of the late Register to the probate of the will of Susannah Bull was this Day Cured in Court agreeably to an act of assembly passed November Session 1800

Abrm Jarrett R W H Cy

****

10(1) Jacob Bull 2 (Jacob1) b 8 Mar. 1731 Md.; d Warren Co., Ga.?
m 17 Oct.1752 RANRICE BUSSEY, b Jan.1732 of Edward and Mary Bussey.

32 Edward Bull; m SARAH PRESTON

33 Rachel Bull, b 13 Sept. 1755; d 22 July 1836 Ga.
m 3 June 1770 MAULDON AMOS b 25 Dec. 1747; d 22 May 1845 Troup Co., Ga.) of William Amos Jr. and 1/w Hannah McComas (see #6). Mauldon Amos, a brother to the wife of #11.

A William Amos, b 22 Sept. 1771; d 18 Sept. 1794
B Martha Amos, b 22 Dec. 1773; d 6 May 1861
C Jacob Bull Amos, b 3 June 1776;d 16 Sept. 1805
D Milton Amos, b 18 Aug. 1778; d 1875; m ca. 1813 SUSAN REESE, b 17 July 1790; of Benjamin Reese and Sarah JAMES

E James Amos, b 2 June 1780; d Dec. 1862; m 28 Aug.1807 SARAH REESE, b 16 Oct. 1789; d 24 Feb. 1849 sister of Susan

F Edward Amos, b 18 Feb. 1782; d 23 May 1803
G Mary Amos, b 12 Mar. 1788; m WILLIAM McNATH

H William Mauldon Amos, b 14 Apr. 1791; d 28 Dec. 1856
m 19 Nov. 1812 MARY PATTERSON LAZENBY
b 8 Jan. 1795; d 23 Nov. 1872
both are bur Union Baptist Church near Powersville, Fort Valley, Georgia.

34 Jacob Bull III; m ANN SLADE

35 William Bull, b 8 Sept. 1760; d 10 Jan. 1820
m 1805 MARY BUSSEY (she was a cousin)

36 Mary Bull, b 4 Aug. 1762; m NATHANIEL SMITHSON
37 Rennis Bull, b 9 Sept. 1764
38 Jesse Bull; m MARTHA REESE
39 Bennet Bull; m CHRISTINE FRENCH
40 Eli Bull, b 18 May 1771
41 Esther Bull, b 10 Sept. 1773
42 Jarrett Bull; m HANNAH MARIE BOSE

43 Susan Vail Bull, b 1781; d 30 Sept. 1829; Wilkes Co., Ga.
m 1798 JONES KENDRICK b 16 Dec. 1778 Chatham Co., N. Car.;
d 21 Feb. 1845 Wilkes Co., Ga of James Kendrick and SUSANNAH ROBERSON

A Jacob Bull Kendrick
B James Roberson Kendrick
C Martin Kendrick
D William Bull Kendrick
E Aaron Tomlinson Kendrick
F Tillman Franklin Kendrick
G John Bull Kendrick
H Esther Caroline Kendrick; m JOHN W. CARTER
I Jones Jackson Kendrick
J Susannah Kendrick

Susan Vail Bull is believed by some as NOT being a child of Jacob and Rennis Bull. From Vol. I, "Historical Southern Families," by John Bennett Boddie is the following: Susan Vail Bull was almost certainly the daughter of Jacob Bull and Rennis of Warren and Columbia Counties Georgia. There were Bulls in Harford County Maryland from 1734 to 1778, and in the latter year, William Bull, Jacob Bull (son of Jacob), and Jacob Bull (son of John), took the oath of allegiance in that county to the American cause. It is uncertain which of the Jacob Bulls in Harford County in 1778 was the one who moved to Georgia, but he was probably one of them. Jacob Bull, the father of Susan Kendrick, was living in Columbia County Georgia from 1794 to 1798. In two deeds in 1796 he calls himself Jacob Bull, Sr., indicating he had a son, Jacob, Jr., and in three deeds from 1796 to 1798, he made deeds of gift of slaves and property to his son Jesse Bull. After the death of Susan Bull Kendrick, her husband (Jones Kendrick) married, on 26 August 1830 in Wilkes County Georgia, Mrs. Nancy M. Powell, the former Nancy Marshall Williams (12 Nov 1791-26 Dec. 1855) dau of Drury Williams and TABITHA MARSHALL. She had been married previously to John R. Anderson and later to Nelson Powell, both of Wilkes County. Jones Kendrick and his two wives are buried in the family burying ground on his plantation in Wilkes County."

There also seems to be a difference of opinion about #40 above. However,from the Bussey Book, he is shown as the son of Jacob, who married Mary Galloway Divers. I believe that the information sent to me by Edward DeKalb of Ames, Ia. showing his lineage, is the more correct that the Elisha who married Mary Divers was a son of William (# 73). To add credence to this thinking is the way in which land passed down from Jaocb(#1) to son Abraham (#6) and on to Abraham's son William (#73). Brad Slattery of Md. who did some research for me, also feels the same. Although dates would not support this, it does seem possible.
#10 Jacob Bull was a Landowner. He was an inhabitant of Bush River Lower Hundred on 15 Aug. 1776, age 46. He served in the Revolutionary War and enrolled in Captain John Love's Company on 24 Sept. 1774 and also in the Company of Jacob Bond on 9 Dec. 1775. His wife Ranrice (from Parish Records) was the granddaughter of Edward Bussey who married in 1701 to Martha Evans. Martha was a

daughter of Obediah and Ann Evans of Calvert Co., Maryland, and a granddaughter of another Obediah Evans who came to America in 1667. The name Bussey is well known in history. The aunt of Rennis (Martha Bussey) was married to Abraham Jarrett. Abraham was a Minute Man during the Revolutionary War and was born ca. 1735. Most likely the person who was the Registrar of Wills in Harford, Co.

I was given the date of death of Jacob bull as 16 Nov. 1798, yet it is a contradiction from the Boddie book (cited above) which states the following: Jones Kendrick, in a note in 1816 concerning his administration of the estate of John Willis, Sr. in Wilkes Co., Ga. says, "In the spring of 1815, while I was in the service of the U.S. (War of 1812) Mr. Jacob Bull received for me from sundry persons the sum of $331.75.

****

11(1)William Bull[2] (Jacob[1]) b 28 Feb. 1734; d bet. 1798/1800
m 1774 ELEANOR AMOS (see #33)
44 Abraham Bull
45 Joshua Bull
46 Amos Bull
47 Martha Bull
48 Rachel Bull
49 Hannah Bull
50 Priscilla Bull
51 Mary Bull

William Bull was the 27th person to take the oath of fidelity from William Smithson. At the November 1774 term of court, there was an appropriation of ten thousand pounds of tobacco to defray in part the expense of building a bridge over Little Falls, with John Beale Howard and Robert Bishop appointed managers. The court appointed Jacob Bond, S. Henry Wilson, Sr., William Amos, Sr., and William Bull to view the road from Hickory Tavern to Howard's Ford, where the old road did formerly run by Thomas Smithson's, Daniel Durhams, and Daniel Preston's. (Note: The fact that tobacco was to help in the cost of building a bridge, with William Bull and Daniel Durham being a part of this undertaking, makes me wonder if this is where BULL DURHAM tobacco originated).

WILL OF WILLIAM BULL

To wife whole of my land during her widowhood & afterward to be equally divided between THREE SONS to wit: ABRAHAM, JOSHUA, & AMOS they are to pay ten pounds unto each of my FIVE DAUGHTERS to wit: MARTHA, RACHEL, HANNAH, PRISCILLA, & MARY, and all the residue of my personal estate to be equally divided by my aforesaid daughters.

Witnesses

William Amos, Jr.
Jesse Lancaster
William Robinson

Signed William his mark Bull (seal)

Executed: 4 Sept. 1798
Before Abraham Jarrett, Rg. Wills

From the MARYLAND & DELAWARE GENEALOGIST Vol. XV, no. 1; Jan. 1974

THIRD GENERATION

14(3) John Bull[3] (John[2],Jacob[1]) b 6 Dec. 1743; d 1782

52 Richard Bull
53 John Bull
54 William Bull
55 Samuel Bull
56 Jacob Bull
57 Hannah Bull
58 Mary Bull
59 Frances Bull
60 Ann Bull

WILL OF JOHN BULL

In the Name of God Amen I John Bull of Harford County in Maryland Farmer being weak and low in body but of Sound & perfect memory do make and ordain this my last will and Testament revoking and disannuling all others by me heretofore made that is to say

It is my will and desire that all my just Debts and funeral expenses be first paid by my Executors out of my Estate

Item I give and devise to my Second SON JOHN Bull part of the land I now live on it being part of two tracts of land to witt the one called Ruffs Chance the other Howard Harbour beginning at the bounded trees of Ruffs Chance and running to the dividing line between Henry Waters and near there with the said dividing line to the end thereof with the third line of Ruffs Chance the same number of as the first mentioned line then with a straight line to the bounded Trees of Ruffs Chance to him his heirs and assigns forever, but in case my Son John should Die without lawful Issue then the Said land to fall to my SON WILLIAM Bull his heirs and assigns forever and in case he Should die without lawful Issue then the said land to fall to my SON SAMUEL Bull him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my first Born SON RICHARD Bull the remainder of my tract I now live on where my Dwelling house now Stands being part of the aforesaid two Tracts called Ruffs Chance & Howards Harbour with the same lineal descent & provisions & clauses as is contained in my bequests to my Son John Bull

Item I give and bequeath all my previous property to the rest of my children namely SAMUEL, WILLIAM, JACOB, HANNAH, MARY, FRANCES, and ANN to be equally divided amongst them each child to receive their Share as Soon as they arrive to proper age to receive the Same as the law in that case directs, concerning my Negroes I Will that they be Set free agreeable to a manumission already by me executed
And lastly I do ordain Constitute and appoint my beloved wife Executrix of this my last Will & Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and affixed my Seal the Fourth day of September Anno Dom Seventeen hundred and Eighty two 1782

John Bull (seal)

Signed sealed by the Testator John Bull
as his last will and Testament at
whose request & in whose presence we
Subscribed our names and evidence thereto
Henry Ruff
Richard Fraley
Benjamin Sedgwick
John Forwood

Maryland ye Decr 28th 1782 came Henry Ruff Senr Richard Fraley & Benjamin Sedgwick and made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that they did see John Bull the Testator named in the within will Sign & Seal the same and that they heard him publish pronounce and Declare the Same to be his last will and Testament and that he was at the time of his so doing to the best of their apprehensions of Sound disposing mind memory and understanding and that they Subscribed their names as Witnesses to the within Will in the presence and at the request of the Testator and in the presence of each other.

Certified by J Geo Bradford Reg^{r}

****

18(3) Jacob Bull^{3} (John^{2}, Jacob^{1}) b 24 Feb. 1756; d ca 1830
m SARAH (VINCENT?)

61 John Valentine Bull, m FETNAH BEAN

62 George Bull, m 21 July 1805 MARY BAKER

63 Jacob Bull, m 21 Mar. 1816 NANCY HAZLETT

64 Elizabeth Bull, m 12 Sept. 1816 JOSHUA MILLER

65 Elisha Bull, m/1 SARAH DAVIS; m/2 LOUISA LADD

66 Vincent Garrard Bull, m LYDIA SITZLER

From Maryland Records
Colonial, Revolutionary County, Church from Original Sources, by Gais Marcus Brumbaugh Volume II Lancaster Press, Inc. Lancaster, Pennsylvania (1928)

"From the returns of the Worshipful Abraham Whittaker on 24 March 1778, Jacob Bull of John took the Oath of Fidelity, being the 111th person." We cannot be sure that this applies to THIS Jacob, for there was ANOTHER Jacob of John (#56). But when you look at dates I believe it to be THIS Jacob as stated.

Jacob Bull left Maryland after the close of the Revolutionary War and moved to Washington Co., Tennessee (at that time it was Washington Co., North Carolina). He was there in 1790. Before he left he sold his property and freed his slaves. From courthouse

records of Harford Co., Maryland is a deed of sale in 1785 of Jacob Bull of John, where he deeds property, and on "the same day did Sarah Bull, wife of Jacob of John sign away her dower rights in this property." (Note: The dower being that part of a husband's property which the wife, as a widow inherits for life). Twice before Sarah had done this, in 1780 and 1783. One slave by the name of Hannah refused freedom and Jacob brought her and her husband with them to Tennessee. She was up in years and insisted on coming with her people.

Evan Shelby of Baltimore (first Governor of Kentucky) had established a Trading Post prior to the war at the sight of Saplin Grove (now Bristol,Tennessee). Supplies were brought from Baltimore to the Post, probably having been purchased from Jacob who owned stores there, and perhaps the reason why Jacob moved to the Watauga, having heard about it from Evan. Evan was later killed by Indians.

Watauga Country as it was originally known in eastern Tennessee was a rather isolated section first settled in 1769, the first permanent settlement west of the Applachians. For a good many years, most settlers going to other frontiers passed through the Watauga settlements, probably because they had kinfolk there. Some moved further west, although many remained several years before doing so. (Note: For anyone seeking family lines in Kentucky, Missouri, Arkansas, and Texas, they would do well to check as one of their important sources the records of east Tennessee and the Watauga.)

On February 15, 1792, Jacob purchased 225 acres of land from William Bean, Jr. for sixty pounds of current money. Located in Washington County on the Watauga River, and more commonly referred to as HOLSTON COUNTRY, it was the sight of the Bull home until around 1830 when Jacob sold out and subsequently moved to Grainger County where he died within a short time. It is thought that they moved to the home of their son Elisha at Grainger County (on 1830 census in household of Elisha was one female between age 70-80, probably Sarah Bull, his mother). Jacob's son John Bull had apparently gotten into some financial trouble or other difficulty, so Jacob sold the homeplace to help him out. His son Elisha secured the remaining bit of land the same year, supposed to contain about 100 acres. From the records at Jonesboro dated 1 February 1830 is the following, "in consideration of a bond given to him (Jacob Bull), for the maintenance of he and his wife during their lifetime, all the land and improvements where Jacob Bull lives (adjoining Alex Dryer, Abram Miller, and John Crouch), including all the land remaining in an old grant not heretofore conveyed to John Bull and Abner Miller". This was taken from Elisha Bull's Bond. Several times Jacob sold the land, first to his son John, then John sold it.

The homeplace on the Watauga was a large two-story log house, one of that size being rare at that time. Located near a big spring where they could do the wash and hang their clothes on nearby rocks to dry, it was considered one of the finest homes in the country.
After Jacob and his family lived on the frontier for many years, he

sent his sons and some of their cousins back to Baltimore to buy goods and supplies. The boys were instructed to purchase from their uncles and visit their kinfolk while there. Upon arrival they hunted up the stores and homes of their relatives, and that night they walked by the beautiful houses, but could not get up enough courage to make themselves known. The next day they bought the supplies from the uncles and headed home for Tennessee. Their parents were indeed saddened that they had not seen the relatives, but they said, "we were just backwoods men, and everything was so different."

The Bull family were Methodists. They were visited by Bishop Asbury, for in his journal dated Friday April 8, 1790 is written, "after receiving great kindness from dear sister Nelson, we came to Brother Bull's who wrought for us gratis in shoeing our horses. Thence we went to Brother Gott's, and to Brother Easley's" (presently Kingsport, Tennessee). The Nelson home was at the edge of present Johnson City, Tennessee which was the seat of early Methodism in Holston Country.

Francis Asbury, the first Methodist Bishop along with Bishop Thomas Coke had founded the first Methodist College in the world for higher learning. It was located in the first district of Harford County Maryland at Abington and was named for the two founders "COKESBURY". Bishop Asbury was present June 5, 1785 to lay the corner stone and preach the foundation sermon. The church had been built the previous year, close by Otter Creek and Otter Point, with deep water where large vessels could load and discharge cargo. Bishop Asbury was the College Superintendant in 1787.

Later the Bull family attended the Read meeting house on the edge of Morristown, after their move to Grainger County. This meeting house stood just across the road from the CROCKETT TAVERN where Davey's father ran the Inn, and where Davey later said, "times were hard here". The meeting house burned during the Civil War, and just a bit nearer Morristown the Liberty Hill M.E. Church was organized in 1848. Two sisters of Mary (Read) Bull are buried in the churchyard there, Caroline (Read) Morris and Sidney. The Read graveyard is where the Read Meeting house once stood, and although no one knows for certain since no markers have been found, it is believed that Jacob and Sarah are buried there also.

Named for his grandfather who died when Jacob was but a month old, followed by the death of his father a year later and his mother Hannah only three years after that, Jacob never remembered his parents. Both were in their thirties when they passed on, leaving three daughters and two sons, of which Jacob was the youngest. Families were large, his father was one of eleven children and his mother was one of seven. Thus Jacob did not lack for aunts, uncles or cousins. Who it was that raised him is not known. By the time he reached manhood he was a respected and prosperous landowner, a good neighbor willing to be of service to all, often loaning money. but expected it to be returned.

At the end of the War of Independence the world around looked good.

Roads and bridges were being built and tobacco never looked finer. Their social standing no doubt followed that of his parents at least. From the will of his mother we have some idea of the fashion of the times, and styles changed little from generation to generation.

A well dressed man sported a three cornered hat, long open coat, fancy waistcoat, knee breeches and stockings. The women were corseted, and over their hooped skirts, their dresses were low-necked and narrow waisted, similar to those as described by his mother Hannah that she bequeathed to her daughters. They were made of silk and calico, and the" Peticote" was often quilted. By the time Jacob's daughters and daughters-in-law came on to the social scene, they shed their corsets and hoops, wore high waisted, flowing and revealing "Empire" dresses, that came into vogue during the Napoleon era.

Sarah was a widow, The chair which Jacob brought with him to Tennessee and which is now in the possession of a great great granddaughter Mary R. Perry of Bristol, belonged to the first husband of Sarah. (See p. 34 and the letter which tells about the chair). Although it is not known for certain that Sarah's maiden name was Vincent, it seems likely, but we do know that she was <u>not</u> Sarah Love, since it was Miss Love who married the son of Edmund, also Jacob Bull. These 2 Jacob's were cousins. See pages 9 and 24. Mary said there was a George and a Thomas Vincent not far from Boone's Creek, where Jacob Bull first lived. George had land a bit further down the Watauga to the south in the section known now as Gray Area (Gray's Station). The Vincents were Methodists, and attended Acuffs Chapel near Bountville. They were active in the State of Franklin movement.

JACOB BULL, A MAN OF
WORLDLY GOODS
as evidenced by the following bond.

KNOW, all men by these presents that we James Renshaw and Robert Renshaw of Harford County in the State of Maryland are held and firmly bound to Jacob Bull son of John of the County and State aforesaid in the Just sum of three thousand pounds Common passing money to be paid unto the said Jacob Bull his Executor Administrator or assigns(unable to read) which payments will and truly so be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrator Jointly and severally for and in the whole, firmly by those present sealed with our seals and dated this first day of October Seventeen hundred and Seventy nine.

The condition of the above obligation is such that if the above bound James Renshaw and Robert Renshaw, their heirs, Ex.^{s} Adm^{s} or assigns the Just sum of fifteen hundred pounds common money as aforesaid the twentieth day of this Instant with legal Interest thereon from the above date, then the above obligation to be void. Else to remain in full force, power and virtue in law.

Ja^{s} Renshaw (seal)
Robt^{t} Renshaw

Signed Sealed & delivered
in the presence of Ja^{s} Everett

Decr 19 1779 Then received of James Renshaw five hundred pounds of the within bond. Jacob Bull son John

Novr 27th 1780 received three hundred and seven pounds, seventeen shillings and six pence part of the within bond.
Ja^{s} Everett

Jany 10 1781 received six hundred and three pounds, fifteen shillings in part of this bond.
Ja^{s} Everett

For value received I do hereby Endorse the within bond to James Everett, witness my hand this 5th Sept 1780
Jacob Bull son John

Witness present

her

Drewsilla D Everett

mark

The full indebtedness of 3000 pounds had not been paid by 1783, thus the following summons.

State of Maryland

To the SHERRIFF of HARFORD COUNTY, Greetings

We Commend you, that you take Robert Renshaw Yeoman, late of Harford County, if he shall be found in your Balliwick, and that him so taken, you safe keep so that you have his Body before the Justices of Harford County Court, at the House in the same County, the fourth Tuesday in August next to answer unto Jacob Bull of John of a Plea (unable to read)

Hereof fail not, at your Peril, and have you them there this Writ.

Witness (unable to read)

Gentlemen, presiding Justice of our said Court the 10th Day of April in the Year of our Lord , Seventeen Hundred and Eighty Three Issued the 16th day of July 1783.

****

NOTE: PASSING MONEY .
In 1779 when this bond was written, there were a number of currencies in use. Continental money was of no value. Philadelphia money, gold, silver, Spanish coin, or Johannes coin, and even British money were acceptable. We can determine from the above Bond, THAT JACOB BULL WAS THE SON OF JOHN, but which John? 18(3) or 56(14)? It is evident that he could write, for his signature was very plain and no "mark" was made instead.

21(6)William[3] (Abraham[2], Jacob[1]) b 1762 Md., d 1790/91
Harford Co., Md.
m 16 June 1761 SARAH BILLINGSLEY, b 1744; d 1803/04

67 Walter Bull, b 1762; m SARAH BILLINGSLEA, b 1770

68 John Bull, b 1767

69 William Billingslea Bull, b 1769

70 Edward Bull, b 1772

71 Sarah Bull, b 1776; m Mr. HOWARD

72 Billingsley Bull, b 1779; m CATHERINE ASHTON

73 Elisha Bull, b 1781; m 27 May 1817 MARY GALLOWAY DIVERS

74 Rachel Bull, b 1784

"At the November term 1774 (Court) there was an appropriation of ten thousand pounds of tobacco to defray in part the expense of building a bridge over The Little Falls, with John Beale Howard and Robert Bishop appointed managers. The Court appoints Jacob Bond, S. Henry Wilson, William Amos Sr., and WILLIAM BULL to view the road from Hickory Tavern to Winter's Run at Howard's Ford, where the old road did formerly run by Thomas Smithson's, Samuel Durham's and Daniel Preston's."

From HISTORY OF HARFORD COUNTY BY Walter W. Preston. Page 75

Will of William Bull (1762- 1790/91)
AJ #2 pp 62-63 Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

In the name of God I William Bull of Harford County and State of Maryland being thanks be to God in a Sound Disposing Mind and Memory and knowing that it is ordained for all men once to Die do for the better Settling of my Temporal affairs make constitute appoint and ordain this my last will & Testament in manner and form following.....That is to say Chiefly and First of all I humbly recommend my Soul into the hands of its mercifull Creator wholely trusting in the Merits of its Blessed Redeemer for a Joyfull Resurrection at the last Day and my Body to the Earth from whence it came there to be decently Buried by the Ex of this my last will and Testament and as for my worldly Estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with I will Bequeath Devise and Dispose of in manner and form following

Imprimis I give & Bequeath unto my wife Sarah Bull my Plantation where we now live and the one half of my Meadow called Beaver Dams and the one third part of my personal Estate during her life.....

Item I give unto my SON WALTER Bull one cow & no more

Item I give unto my SON JOHN Bull all that part of my Tract of Land

called Robinson's out let laying to North Side of a branch called Bread & Cheese Branch and all my other Land adjoining thereunto on that side of the Said branch and no more.....

Item I give unto my SON WILLIAM Bull all My land called Cecils Adventure and part of Robinson's out let laying on the South Side of Bread & Cheese branch with my other land called Partners Hills after the Decease of my WIFE SARAH Bull and no more.....

Item I give unto my SON BILLINGSLEA Bull five pounds & no more

Item I give unto my SON ELISHA Bull five pounds & no more

Item I give unto my TWO DAUGHTERS SARAH and RACHEL Bull all my personal Estate Equilla Divided between them two I likewise give a lot of ground which I have in Baltimore Town to be Divided between them two and do appoint my wife Sarah Bull my whole and Sole Executrix of this my last will and Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and fixt my Seal this 7th day of the fifth month 1790

William Bull (seal)

Signed Sealed and Delivered pronounced and Declared by the said William Bull for his last will & Testament before us the Subscribing evidences
William Amos
William Amos junr
Thomas Wilson

Harford County
January 4th 1791
then come Sarah Bull
widow and Executrix
of William Bull late
of Harford County Deceased She being one of the people called Quakers and did Solemly Sincerely & truly Declare and affirm that the foregoing is the true & whole last will & Testament of the Said Deceased that hath come to her hands and possession and that she knows of no other

At the same time came William Amos Snr & Thomas Wilson two of the Subscribing witnesses to the foregoing will they being two of the people called Quakers and did Sollemly Sincerely & truly declare & affirm that they did See William Bull the Testator therein named Sign & Seal the foregoing Instrument of writing & that they heard him publish pronounce & Declare the same to be his last will & Testament that he was at the time of his So doing of Sound disposing mind memory & understanding & that they Subscribed their names as witnesses to this will in the presence of each other & in the presence of William Amos Junr who Subscribed his name as a Witness and proved also May the 10th 1803 the defect in the probate to the will of William Bull & the want of the Signature of the late Register thereto was this day aired in Court _____ by an act of assembly passed November Session 1800.

Abrm Jarrett R W Hrd Cy

Will of Sarah (Billingsley) Bull (wife of William #21(6)
AJ#C pp 120-121 Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

I Sarah Bull of Harford County State of Maryland being weak in body but of Sound disposing Mind and Memory therefore being desireous to Settle my worldly affairs do therefore make and publish this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to Say

1st My will and desire is that all my just Debts be paid

2nd I give to my Son WALTER Bull one fifth part of all my Estate to his Heirs or assigns forever

3rd I give to my Son BILLINGSLEA Bull two fifth parts of all my Estate to his Heirs or assigns forever

4th I give to my Daughter SARAH HOWARD five Shillings to be paid out of my Estate to her Heirs or assigns forever

5th I give to my Daughter RACHEL Bull one fifth part of all my Estate to her Heirs or assigns forever

6th My will and Desire is that my Negro boy Moses Shall be free at the age of twenty one his time untill that age to be appraised with my other Estate

7th And Lastly I do constitute and appoint my two SONS WALTER and ELISHA Bull Executors of this my last will and Testament revoking all former wills by me heretofore made ratifying and confirming this and none other to be my last will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and affixed My Seal this thirtieth Day of October Eighteen hundred and three

Sarah Bull (seal)

In presence of us
James Amos
William Ashton

Harford County The Second day of July 1804 Then came Billingslea Bull who produced the within Instrument and made oath on the holy evangels of Almighty God that he received this will from Sarah Bull the Testatrix and that it is the true and Whole last Will and Testament of the said Sarah Bull of Harford County deceased that hath come to his hands and possession and that he doth not know of any other

Certified by Abrm Jarrett R W H Cy

Harford County The Second day of July 1804. Then came William Ashton one of the subscribing witnesses to the written last Will and Testament of Sarah Bull late of Harford County deceased and made oath on the holy Evangels of Almighty God that he did see the Testatrix therein named Sign and Seal this will that he heard her publish, pronounce and declare the same to be her last Will and Testament that at the time of her so doing she was to the best of his apprehensions of sound and disposing mind memory and

understanding and that he subscribed his name as a witness to this Will in the presence and at the request of the Testatrix and in the presence of James Amos who subscribed his name as a witness at the same time.

Certified by Ab^{rm} Jarrett R W H Cty

Harford County the 22nd Day of August 1804 then came James Amos one of the Subscribing witnesses to the within last will and Testament of Sarah Bull late of Harford County Deceased and made oath on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God that he did see Sarah Bull the Testatrix therein named Sign and Seal this will that he heard her publish pronounce and Declare the Same to be her last will and Testament that at the time of her So doing She was to the best of his apprehension of Sound and disposing Mind Memory and understanding and that he subscribed his name as a witness to this will in the presence and at the request of the Testatrix and in the presence of William Ashton who Subscribed his name at the Same time at the request and in the presence of the Testatrix

Ex by AJ Certified by Abr^{m} Jarrett R W H Cty

****

26(8) Josias Slade Bull^{3} (Isaac^{2}, Jacob^{1})
m 27 Oct. 1791 REBECCA NORRIS

75 Anna Bull, b 25 July 1793
76 Betsy Ann Bull, b 4 Dec. 1796
77 Rebecca Bull, b 20 Mar. 1798
78 Balinda Bull, b 6 Aug. 1799
79 Josias Slade Bull, Jr., b 19 Jan. 1801
80 John Bull, b 30 Dec. 1802
81 Elisha Bull, b 30 Oct. 1804
82 Edward Parish Bull, b 11 June 1807
83 Susannah Bull, b 13 Feb. 1809

Note: Above family taken from records of St. James Parish, Balt. Co. Maryland - Volume I (1787-1815)

****

28(9) Jacob Bull^{3} (Edmund^{2}, Jacob^{1}) b 17 Aug. 1757; d 1803
m SARAH LOVE of John Love

84 Mary Bull, b 9 Oct. 1780
85 Margaret Bull, b 14 Mar. 1791
86 Rachel Bull (I have her will)
87 Ann Bull
88 Bennett Bull
89 Susannah Bull
90 John Bull
91 Edmund Love Bull; m MARGARET GAY?
92 William Bull; m MARY (I have his will)

Mary Perry said the Love's were early settlers in Tenn. and when she was about 8 years old her parents went on a Sunday to spend the day with someone named Love in Knox Co., they lived on Love's Creek. Mary never knew how her parents knew them, and she supposed at that time that they were kinfolk, as her father was "great to track down and keep up with anyone remotely related". It was a Mr. Love and his sister, neither of whom had ever married, that they visited.

****

Will of Jacob Bull (1757-1803) #28(9)
A J #C, P. 88; Hall of Records; Annapolis, Maryland

I Jacob Bull of Harford County in the state of Maryland being sound in mind and memory Do make and ordain my last will and testament in manner and form following first then I order and direct that all my Just debts and funeral Charges to be paid.

Item I give to my WIFE SARAH in the first place one third part of my personal Property and also I give her full benefit and possession of the Plantation during her widowhood for the use of raising the children

Item I also give to my DAUGHTER RACHEL and my DAUGHTER ANN & MARGARET during their natural life to have & Receive the Rents of the Plantation for their support or Paid to them yearly by the Executors and also

Item I give and bequeath unto my six children my DAUGHTER MARY my DAUGHTER SUSANAH my SON JOHN my SON EDMUND my SON WILLIAM & my SON BENNETT all my lands after the deceased of the three first above mentioned Daughters to be Equally divided amongst them and also I leave all that part of land over the big Main road part of the land of Promise and part of bulls care to be sold to Pay the debts and what of the stock as they may see Proper and also I leave and my will is that James Quinlan and Bennet Love to be my Executors to settle up my Estate and also my will is that my wife Sarah and the Executors to make over when paid up to Aquila Preston and free David Bull the land the (sic) have my obligations for It is my will and desire that my Negro Man Abraham shall be free at the Expiration of Eight years from this date
this Eighteenth day of May one thousand Eight hundred and three

Jacob Bull (seal)

Signed sealed published acknowledged and
Delivered in the presents of and in the hearing of us
John Moores
Thomas Johnson
Jesse Poteet
I bequest you John Moores and Thomas Johnson and Jesse Poteet to Evidence the Instrument of writing as my last will and testament which I have wrote this day with my own hand and do pronounce and declare it to be my last will & testament May 18th 1803

Jacob Bull

HARFORD COUNTY the 28th day of June 1803 then Came John Moores Esq. Thomas Johnson Jun. and Jesse Poteet the three subscribing witness to the within Last will and Testament of Jacob Bull Late of Harford County Deceased and severally made oath on the holy evangels of Almighty God that they did see the Testator herein Named sign and Seal this will and that they did see him write the request for them to sign as witnesses and declaring this to be his Last will and Testament as annexed to this will that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehensions of sound & Disposing Mind memory and Understanding and that they respectively subscribed their names as witnesses to this will at
the Written request of the Testator and In his presence and in the presence of Each other

Certified by Abraham Jarrett R W Hd Cy

****

31(9) John Bull[3] (Edmund[2], Jacob[1]) b 26 Apr. 1764
m 8 Dec. 1783 CORDELIA STANDIFORD

93 Elizabeth Bull, b 3 Aug. 1785

94 John Bull, b 3 Nov. 1786

95 William Bull, b 11 Mar. 1788

96 Richard Bull, b 9 Feb. 1790

(All children baptized 5 August 1792 St. James Parish. This line seems to be correct, although not proven)

****

32(10) Edward Bull[3] (Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 4 Aug. 1753,d 1808
m 1774 SARAH PRESTON, b 24 March 1756 of Daniel Preston and Ann GRAFTON

97 Jacob Bull, b 1775; d 12 Nov. 1825; m ELIZABETH

98 Robert Bull, b 1778; m MARTHA K. CARDWELL

99 Rennis Bull, b 1780; d 1835; m 10 Aug. 1808 BENJAMIN RAMSEY of Thomas Ramsey and HANNAH LOCKHARD after death of Rennis, Benjamin m her sister Nancy (see following page).

100 William Bull, b 1782; d after 1828 moved to Jefferson Co.Ind.

101 John Bull, b 1784/5; d 1851 m MARY, b 1791; d 1864
moved to Fayette County Kentucky

102 Edward Bull, Jr., b 1786; after 1808
m 1811 ELIZABETH DILLARD, b 1794; d ca 1859

103 Ann Bull, b 1788; d after 1828

104 Nancy Bull, b 1789; m BENJAMIN RAMSEY

105 Corbin Preston Bull
m/1 MARY METCALFE; m/2 LYDIA (METCALFE) LEACH

106 Harriet Bull, b 1801; d after 1828
m 5 Oct.1820 ROBERT P. TAYLOR;lived Shelby & Jefferson Co.Ky.

107 Sarah Bull, b 1802 of Oldham, Ky.
Note: All children of Edward and Sarah were born in Harford Co.Md.

****

38(10) Jesse Bull[3] (Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 1 Sept.1766;
d 1817 m MARTHA REESE, b 1783; d 1845
of Benjamin Reese and SARAH JAMES

108 Orville Augustus Bull, m MARTHA

109 Amanda M.V. Bull, m 13 Aug. 1828 SAMUEL M. LATIMER

110 Jeese L. Bull; m ANN P. REESE, (his aunt, sister of his mother)

111 Mary A. Bull, m 13 Mar. 1832; m HOWARD M. JENKINS
One known child.....Jane Jenkins

112 Elizabeth Bull; m EDWARD SHORT

113 Matilda Bull; m 12 Mar. 1817 JAMES REESE (her uncle, brother of her mother)

****

39(10) Bennett Bull[3] (Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 9 Dec. 1768;
d 25 Jan. 1854; m 1789 CHRISTINE FRENCH

114 Ann Bull, m 1 June 1820 JOSEPH WELLS

115 Bennett Bull, b 1793; m 17 Apr.1823 Mercer Co. Ky.
LOUISA HARPER, b 6 Oct. 1801; d 4 Nov. 1840

116 William Bull, b 3 June 1795; d 1880
m 19 June 1828 Mercer Co. RACHEL HOPE

Bennett served in the War of 1812 with the Kentucky Volunteer Mounted Militia with the rank of Pvt. from 18 Sept. 1812 to 30 Oct. 1812. He and Christine are bur on the Terhune family farm, near the line of Boyle Co., Ky. called the Ludwick Family Graveyard.

42(10) Jarrett Bull[3] (Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 17 Feb.1776; d 9 Feb. 1845
m 22 June 1802 HANNAH MARIE BOSE, b 21 Dec. 1782 Hanover, Pa.
d ca 1844 Baltimore, Md.

117 Nimrod Bull, b 29 May 1803

118 Aveilla Hansen Bull, b 23 Sept. 1805

119 Warren Bull, b 1808; d 13 July 1858 Concepcion, Chili

120 Edmund Bull; m MARY FRINGER

121 William Henry Bull, b 1 Aug. 1813; d 21 March 1848

122 Jarrett Bull, b 2 Apr. 1816

123 Milton Bull, b 7 March 1818; d 12 Apr. 1818

124 Columbus Bull, b 30 May 1819; d 18 Sept. 1845

125 John Randolph Bull; m HELEN MARR

126 Oliver Thomas Bull, b 12 Aug. 1825

127 George Washington Bull, 19 March 1829; d 18 Aug. 1865

****

DID YOU KNOW?

That Bovine, Texas in Parma Co. was originally a line camp of the famed XIT Ranch, and was once called" Bull Town", but was refined to Bovine by the post office.

***

That Ephraim Bull was the man who perfected the Concord Grape? In 1863, and surprisingly ten years earlier he planted the second of every known wild grape. That deep purple was by far the most successful, so he named it after his hometown. However he didn't know much about marketing his merchandise. His headstone reads "He sowed, others reaped."

***

That Dixie Bull, the first pirate on the Atlantic Seaboard, looted Bristol, Maine in 1632.

FOURTH GENERATION

54(14) William Bull[4], (John[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
m ELIZABETH RUFF ?

128 James Bull
129 William Bull
130 Henry D. Preston (is this a child of his own?)
131 Jacob Bull
132 John P. Bull (Rev.), b 1822; m 1855 CORDELIA HOLLINGSWORTH
133 Mary Bull
134 Hannah Bull
135 Elizabeth Bull; m JAMES S. BARROWS
136 Daughter
137 Daughter

****

61(18) John Valentine Bull[4] (Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 14 Feb 1777 Md, d 21 Oct. 1840 Marion County Alabama; bur near Bear Creek, Ala.; m 3 Apr.1806 Grainger Co. Tenn. FETNAH BEAN, b 1787 Tenn.; d 1857 Leon Co. Texas; buried Marquez (Limestone Co.) Texas of William Bean Jr. and Elizabeth (Blair) Shaw. William Bean m/1 RACHEL BALL

138 Pleasant Marshall Bull, b 18 Feb. 1808; d 24 Apr. 1836

139 Jacob Washington Bull, b 5 Feb. 1810; m MARGARET FREDERICK

140 Russell Samuel Sellers Bull, b 17 June 1812; m 1849 MARY WYLIE

141 Rausamond Anderson Bull, b 13 Aug. 1814; d 2 Feb. 1905

142 John Wesley Bull, b 1 June 1818; m/1 JANE SHANNON EASTERLY
m/2 Mrs. HENRIETTA (MINER) MITCHELL;
m/3 Mrs. ARTILLA (WILSON) LONG

143 Elisha Rufus Bull, b 7 Aug. 1820; m FRANCIS ADELINE BOYKIN

144 Hannah Rosannah Bull, b 9 Aug. 1822; d 23 July 1863
m after 1853 JOE STANFORD

145 Mary Emaline Bull, b 9 Dec. 1827; d 31 Aug. 1902
m 1847/48 JACOB JENNINGS UNDERWOOD, b 1822(?); d 4 Aug.1904

All children born in Tenn.; except #145, born in Ala.

John Valentine Bull was born just after the close of the Revolutionary War on Valentine's Day(which may be the reason for his middle name). John and Fetnah were married at Grainger County Tennessee wnere he operated a Stage Coach line near Bull's Gap and the Bean Station on the Post road. He was an expert gunsmith.

It may have been that the young couple met and courted here, for the Bean family had lived in this area for quite some time. The two

families of Bull and Bean had already been joined in a sense when John's father had purchased the land on the Watauga from Fetnah's father. However, as was stated previously, Jacob Bull sold the homeplace and moved to Grainger County before 1830.
We will never know the real reason for selling out, but it is my own opinion that Pleasant Bull, the oldest child of John and Fetnah, may have been at the bottom of the "financial difficulty" mentioned by Mary Perry. By 1827 John was in Alabama with his family, Pleasant was in Austin Colony, Texas by 1832, and the letters which he writes to his parents present a picture of heartache and repentance. Tennessee was their "home" and where their roots were. It is doubtful that they would have left without good reason. Plus, there was a tension between John and his brother Vincent, for Elijah Bull (son of Vincent) said he once saw his uncle John offer his father a dollar in settlement of an old debt, but that Vincent knocked it from his hand and walked away. For whatever reason, family ties were obviously broken.

The move to Alabama with seven children must have been an experience to remember, especially if traveled by steam passage. To get to Russellville in Franklin County, they would have traveled via the Holston River to below Knoxville where the Holston meets with the French Broad and the mighty Tennessee. Along part of its winding route, the Tennessee River did not always offer safe or clear sailing, and any unkindliness was offset by what lay in store for travelers on the narrows below Walden Ridge and Lookout Mountain and in the Muscle Shoals area in the Great Bend. The Shoals were probably the most famous and costly river hazzard in all of Eastern North America. They begun at the mouth of the Elk River and continued to Florence, Alabama. In that harrowing distance of nearly 40 miles, the river dropped more that three and one half feet to the mile with a resultant fall of more than 150 feet. If so great a waterfall were stood on end, it might be higher than the Niagara.

At the time they first settled at Russellville, it was Walker County, having been formed in 1823 from Marion County. Perhaps they had relatives there. Pleasant writes to an Uncle Russel Scrogin at Moulton (about 30 miles east of Russellville in Lawrence County) in 1834. I have not been able to establish how they were related. In one letter he mentions "Aunt Nancy and Cousin Emaline". Who were they?

From tradition, it is said that they had a beautiful home where they farmed near the Sipsey River in what is now Winston County. Their two story home later was burned down, believed caused by a "pipe smoking woman". John took small pine saplings, split them, and hollowed them out and clamped them back together. Water ran by gravity into the spring house and into tubs and vats where they kept their milk cool. The spring house provided water for all uses and was located in the yard where they did their washing. At the back of the house was a large pecan tree, said to have been planted by John's daughter Rausamond. Many of the later generation recall seeing this tree although it has since died and other homes have been built in this location.

John V. Bull died near the little village of Bear Creek, Alabama where he is buried alone - no other grave is in the area. I have a newspaper picture of the grave. It is surrounded by a low fence which appears to be made of galvanized pipe. Although said to be well tended, it looks like there are weeds and brambles and wild flowers, one resembling a Colorado columbine, but does appear to be a place of peace and confirms the inscription on the headstone, "Resting til the Resurrection Morn". Much has been speculated about this grave. R. L. Shirley, the "Roving Reporter" of the Northwest Alabamian gives the following account.

> "The grave is just off the Bear Creek-Hackleburg cutoff road. Legend says that when John died, his Indian wife, according to her custom, had her husband's body carried across a stream of water (Bear Creek) from where they lived, which was a step made to free his spirit and keep it from returning."

A later account stated that John had married a Spanish lady remembered only as Miss Bean, that family records show she was once scalped by Indians, but survived. With no reflection on the reporting of Mr. Shirley, it should be cleared up that all of the above stories are false. Fetnah Bean Bull was neither an Indian, nor was she Spanish. Her brother, Peter Ellis Bean, did however marry a Spanish Senorita (Magdalena de Falfan de los Godos), and her aunt (Jane Bean) was killed by Indians near Bean Station at the age of 32 and is buried there. It may be that family stories were related and grew, rather like the game we played as children "I packed my grandmother's trunk".

On the 1850 census of Marion County, Fetnah is shown as the head of the household with two daughters, Rausamond Anderson Bull, age 36, and Hannah Rosannah Bull, age 27. She had a property value of $1,000.00. In 1853, Fetnah went to Texas with her sons Elisha and John Wesley, daughters Mary and Rausamond. There is nothing to show that Hannah was with the group, but I believe she was married between 1850 and 1853, and we know that she did go to Texas, and that she was married to Joe Stanford, but although they were said to have gone to Hunt County, there are no records at the present time as to what became of them. The old family Bible gives only her birth/death date. Rausamond remained a spinster and was loved by all. The nieces affectionately called her "Aunt Rausy". She is believed to be the oldest person to file on land during the Run of '89 in Oklahoma. She died at Roger Mills County and is buried at Belleview Cemetery near Crawford, Oklahoma as are other family members.

Fetnah Bean Bull was the daughter of William Bean, Jr. and his second wife Elizabeth (Blair) Shaw. The Bean family is well documented in many historical publications. The "Lives of Peter Ellis Bean",by Bennet Lay, is one which everyone should read even if they have no connection to this family. It would make an exciting movie or T.V. Show.

In 1857, Fetnah died at Leon County Texas, probably at the home of her son John Wesley. She is buried at Marquez, Texas, but no headstone has been located. Fetnah had a mission for making the move so far from her beloved Tennessee, but it was never accomplished, neither by her nor any of her children.

William Bean, Jr. (father of Fetnah) was one of the King's Mountain Men. His brothers were gunsmiths and silversmiths. Bean Station is named for this family.

****

62(18) George Bull[4] (Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) 21 July m MARY BAKER

146 daughter, b. between 1806-1810
147 daughter, b. between 1810-1815
148 son, b. between 1810-1815
149 son, b. between 1810-1815
150 daughter, b. between 1820-1825

From 1830 census of Grainger County Tennessee

****

65(18) Elisha Bull[4] (Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b. 30 June 1790 Washington Co.,Tenn.; d. 2 Aug. 1873; buried Chapel Hill Cem., Coffee Co., Tenn.

m/1 7 Nov. 1816, Washington Co., Tenn. SARAH DAVIS
m/2 20 Feb. 1851, Grainger Co., Tenn. LOUISA LADD
b. 4 March 1816; d. 29 Jan. 1899, Buried Chapel Hill Cem. Coffee Co.,Tenn. in LADD family plot

151 Eliza Bull, b. between 1815/1820, Grainger Co. Tenn.
m 12 Dec. 1833 Grainger Co., Tenn., JOHN COX

152 Maria Jane Bull, b. between 1815/1820 Grainger Co. Tenn.
m 21 Jan. 1837 Grainger Co., Tenn. O.H.P. REED ?

153 Elisha Bull, b. between 1820/1825 Grainger Co., Tenn.
m 21 Aug. 1846 Grainger Co., Tenn. MARY JANE MILLER

154 John A. Bull, b. between 1820/1825 Grainger Co. Tenn.
m WINIFRED SARAH JANE THOMPSON

155 Mary Adeline Bull, b. ca. 1826 Grainger Co., Tenn.; m 1 Oct. 1849 JOHN JARNAGIN, Josiah Rhoten, MG; Bondsman, Clisbe Riggs. Is this the same as Capt. John Jarnagin, the son of Chesley Jarnagin and MARTHA GILL, who died at Appomatox, Va. during the Civil War? On the 1860 census of Grainger Co., Tenn. is a Mary Jarnagin, widow age 45, with 4 children: Susan, age 25, James, age 23, Mary, age 21 and Eliza, age 14.

156 Hannah Bull, b. ca. 1827 Grainger Co., Tenn.
m 9 June 1849 Grainger County Tennessee, CLISBE RIGGS, of Ellis Riggs and ADELINE READ, (sister of George Gideon Read) and daughter of Phelps Read.

A James Riggs, b ca 1851
B Sarah Riggs, b ca 1854
C Catherine Riggs, b ca 1857

Clisbe Riggs m/1 to MARTHA EMALINE THOMPSON. They had three daughters, Caroline, Emaline, and Jane Elsie Riggs.

Clisbe was a gunsmith and died between 1856/1860. Other records say he was Dr. Clisbe Riggs. In my files is a letter which tells that Ellis Riggs died as a result of an accident while "shooting fish" in the Holston River, where he climbed a tree and fell about seven feet and broke his neck. Ellis was born 17 May 1789 and died in April 1848 at Grainger Co. Tenn. The Riggs line is confusing, for like the Bull's, so many were given the same names, and it takes much more research in order to have records accurate and correct.

157 Nancy Clementine Bull, b 1829; m 1 Aug.1849
DANIEL L. KERR (CARR), b 1827

158 Sarah (Sally) Bull, b 1832
159 James Everett Bull, b 1834; m/1 NANCY ANN INMAN; m/2 SUSAN SHERRILL

160 Pleasant Bull, b 1837

161 Evalina Bull, b 1841

Above children are true and correct as far as is known. Elisha had no issue that I know of by his second wife Louisa Ladd, but there is a headstone next to his and Louisa's with "J.L.B." and no dates on it.

Elisha Bull, like many others, was a gunsmith. I have done a lot of research on this family due to the old letter written by his daughters to their cousin Elisha (#143). It was so interesting that I wanted to find out all I could. Although I have contacted few descendants, my conclusions are as correct as could be made. Elisha Bull served in the War of 1812, for which service he received a pension until his death. He moved to Coffee Co. Tenn. in August 1875.

The letter of Elisha's daughters is beautiful, the handwriting is especially so. They were written in the days when families were separated, often never seeing each other again. All of them remind us that they were people who knew the meaning of love, and that they were hoping someday, "they would meet again". The poetry was written from the heart, often with fancy drawings, or surrounded with borders composed of hearts.

Elisha was born at the old Bull homesite in Washington County

Tenessee. He married Sarah Davis in 1816, and this marriage is recorded. She was the mother of all 11 children, her birthdate and date of death are unknown, but she was not on the 1850 census, so was obviously deceased by then, for in Grainger County is a record of a marriage of Elisha Bull to Louisa Ladd on 20 February 1851. I believe this is the same Elisha, and that Louisa is his second wife. Reason being that they were married by the same Minister of the Gospel as the children, namely Josiah Rhoten. When I found the record of burial at Coffee County Tennessee of Elisha and Louisa Bull with dates on the headstones, it further concluded that I was correct in my previous assumptions.

It is my hope that if anyone has information concerning this branch of the family, they will get in touch with me. Likewise if anyone knows more of the connections regarding George, Jacob, and Elizabeth (brothers and sister of Elisha) I would like to hear about it. At the present time, I know nothing more about them other than what I have shown. I believe George stayed in Grainger County, but Jacob probably moved. Surely someplace are decendants who would recognize the names of their spouses. Eventually we may be able to add to this line.

****

66(18) Vincent Garrard Bull[4] (Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b 11 Oct. 1801 Washington Co. Tenn. d. 4 Nov. 1838 Grainger Co. Tenn.; buried probably Read Graveyard near Morristown, Tenn.
m 20 July 1823 Washington Co., Tenn. LYDIA SITZLER (of William Robert Sitzler), b. 1804; d. 13 Apr. 1892 Sevier Co., Tenn.; buried Wesley's Chapel in Sevier Co.

162 Elijah Bull; m/1 SUSANNAH EASTERLY; m/2 MARY (READ) THOMPSON m/3 ELIZABETH (BOGART/BOGARD) TROTTER

163 Elizabeth Bull, b. 7 Dec. 1826, d. 31 Dec. 1903; unmarried

164 Elisha Rufus Bull; m 25 July 1856 CORA (CALLIE?) ELIZABETH MAYES?

165 Sarah Bull, b. 21 March 1829; m 3 Feb. 1847 HARMON COX
166 C. Rufus Bull, b. 5 Feb. 1831; d. young
167 William Garrard Bull, b. 17 May 1834; d. 1852
168 Mahala Bull, b 15 March 1837; d. 14 Dec.1911; unmarried

Vincent Bull was the youngest child of Jacob and Sarah. Since it was common for one child to have the mother's maiden name I believe (as (as do many others) that Sarah gave hers to this son. Aside from this, we have no proof that her name was VINCENT, but she was not Sarah Love, (see p. 19). However,in all of the Bull lines, I have not come across another Vincent Bull. It was common practice that given names were shared by more than one in most lineages, so it is surprising that it was not repeated. One must be part detective in doing genealogical research, but one must also use logic, and in this case, there seems to be no other logical conclusion. Kettie

Bull, in her letter, said that the name was VINSON, but I feel that was from Bible records and, depending on who recorded it, the spelling wasn't always correct. We do know that there were Vincent's in Maryland and hopefully we may find a link to them. There are a lot of them still in the Baltimore area, possibly descendants.

Vincent was raised in Holston Country at the old homeplace on the Watauga. Lydia could not speak English at the time they were married, and the phoenetic spelling "Setseller" is recorded. She was said to be of Dutch or German ancestry, and had at least two sisters who married brothers. One was Katie who married William Estes, and the other was Betsy who married Jim Estes (there are many Estes families in Grainger County).

After Lydia and Vincent married, they returned to the old homeplace, to the home that was to be theirs one day. It was here that Lydia said she was happier than any other, and little wonder, for she as a bride probably had charge of the lovely big home. Although Jacob and Sarah were still living, they were advanced in years, and welcomed the young couple to help care for them.

When Jacob had to sell out, it meant that Vincent and Lydia would have to find a new home. Before going to Morristown where they settled, they first went to McMinn County on the Little Tennessee where new homestead land, known as the"Hiawassee Purchase", had opened up in 1819. Always referred to as the "Purchase", Lydia said the rattlesnakes were so numerous they had to burn pine knots at night to keep them out of their cabin.

It must have been a great loss to part with a husband at such an early age as Lydia did. Vincent was but 37 years old and there were six children to raise between the ages of two and fourteen when he died. The family was also very poor as evidenced by the Inventory of his property after his death.

The remaining 54 years of Lydia's life were spent in rearing her family until they left home. Her latter days she lived with or near her son Elijah, along with her two spinster daughters, Elizabeth and Mahala,(Aunt Liz and Aunt Hale).

According to nieces and grand-nieces, Aunt Liz was very serious and distant, while Aunt Hale was the favorite with the children and grandchildren....she always took time to play with them. They said she was a lot of fun. They both smoked pipes once a day, after supper. In summer, Aunt Liz would sit on the wood pile and enjoy her evening pipe.

Of Vincent's son Elisha, very little is known. He is believed to have lived in Grainger County. Mary Bull Humpston said "I've heard they were 'high livers'. Why, they even kept a barrel of brown sugar in their cellar".

Mary Perry has, in her possession, the ladder-back, split-bottom chair. According to Lydia, this chair was brought from Maryland by

Jacob when he came to Tennessee. The story is that the chair belonged to a sailor whose wife had the chair made for him. It seemed that his custom was to drink too much ale at the Tavern when ashore, and he would come home, sit by the fire, go to sleep, and fall out of his chair. So, his wife had the chair made with high arms to keep him from falling out. She was tired of picking him up off the floor. The chair was given to Lydia and, quoting Mary, "When the grandchildren would go to visit Lydia, she would grant them a special privilege and would allow them to sit in her chair. The last years of her life, she was drawn with rheumatism, unable to walk, and sat day by day in her chair. The menfolks would carry her in her chair to visit her son Elijah Bull and grandson William Bull." (Mary Humpston remembers seeing them bring her to their home)

It is this chair which gives rise to the assumption that perhaps Sarah Bull was married twice. See the letter from Kettie Bull Watson which follows. I have no proof to offer that might clear up this dilemma, if there is one.

Lydia is buried at Wesley's Chapel Cemetery in Sevier County as well as daughters Elizabeth, Mahala, Sarah, (and husband Harmon Cox) and Lydia's sons C.Rufus and William (who died of the flux). The information I have about Vincent and his family came to me in a bit of an unusual way. While looking through one of the Genealogical magazines a few years ago, I found an ad for someone who was researching BULL. I answered the ad, and after many letters back and forth with Margaret Cate of California, I learned that we had a mutual connection. She said she had a manuscript from a distant cousin written in 1963 and would loan it to me to look at. This manuscript was the work of Mary Read Perry of Bristol, Tennessee, the great granddaughter of Vincent. To my delight, she showed that her grandfather Elijah had married a widow by the name of Mary (Read) Thompson. No one can imagine the thrill I got, for I had the old letter written by the cousins to my great grandfather, and they had told him about "Cousin Elijah marrying the widow Thompson". From this ironic coincendence, I could locate the parents of my ancestor, thanks to Mary. Through further searches and correspondence the list grew, generations were added, and now there is history to be enjoyed. And I owe it all to Mary Perry. There are many others,of course, and they too are acknowledged, but I want to say that this was the first stepping stone into my ROOTS beyond that of my great grandfather.

****

A true Inventory of the property, goods, and chattels of the Estate of Vincent G. Bull, deceased.

1 Bed and Furniture, 5 Head of Sheep, A quantity of flax, 1 tow, 2 axes, 3 hoes, hand saw and sheep shears, pr. bars, washtub, 3 pails, churn, 1 pr. hames, meal tub, bread tray, wash pan, 2 reels, 1 pr. harness, 1 shuttle and some raw cotton and spun thread...quantity not known, 1 cyphering slate and some books, 1 cow bell, 2 pieces of cotton cords

We, William Estes and Joseph Williams who were appointed commissioners by the County Court July term 1839, report and say that we believe the whole of the property is not worth more than thirty dollars and we give it to the widow.....all of the said property. Given under our hand, this 14th of Sept. 1839

Confirmed by the Court — Signed: Joseph Williams
Recorded 19th Oct. 1839 — William Estes
E. Tate, Clerk

(Office of the County Clerk; Grainger County Tennessee)

The following letter written about 1950 tells about the old chair which Jacob Bull brought with him from Maryland to Tennessee. It is believed from this letter that Jacob may have been married twice, or that Sarah had been married before she married Jacob. I believe we proved this on page 19 that she was a widow. I have no proof for this assumption, and I wonder if Sarah was a widow without children. Evidently so. If not, then perhaps John Valentine Bull was a son by her pervious marriage, although I doubt it very much. The letter below was written by Kettie Bull Watson to Mary Bull Humpston at White Pine,Tenn. Kettie was still living in 1973 at Dyersberg,Tenn. and was past 90 years old. (She died in April 1975)

Dear Mary

The "arm chair" is the nearest thing I can give you to work from in Maryland. As I remember being told about it--Goes like this. Jacob Bull's wife's first husband was a sailor and drank so much that she had the "arm chair" made for him to sit in when he would be at home.

So they must have lived near the ocean. I haven't thought hard enough to recall anything to make me sure if the sailors wife was Jacob Bulls first wife, and mother of his children, or if she was second wife and the first wife was the mother of his children. I can't remember Grandma Bull (Lydia Sitzler) ever speaking of any half brothers or sisters in her husbands family.

And how Grandma Bull fell heir to the "arm chair" I do not know...here is something...Grandma talked about...that "The Old People" intended for Vinson and she to have the homeplace (that he was the youngest child) but the oldest son John Bull came back from Texas and got the old people all torn up...(my note: John never went to Texas, although his son Pleasant did).

So if the wife living at that time was not the mother just a step-mother...looks like grandma would not have included the two so closely together concerning the sons; and I can not think of a time she spoke of any difference of opinions of the old people...also she seemed to speak of them in a manner showing she liked one as well at the other.

Could it be we have been under the wrong impression that Jacob Bull was married twice...maybe it was just his wife that was married twice.

And again by the chair being brought with them to Tennessee one naturally would think the woman who had the chair made was the wife living with him when he moved to Tennessee. So if he was married

twice I believe both licenses would be recorded in Maryland (maybe somewhere near the coast). And they must have been getting old by Grandma talking about them setting free all their slaves but two a man and woman to wait on he and his wife. And I think she said the darkies were old and buried in the family grave-yard. Our orchard as somewhere back in my brain wants to say...how maybe she said orchard, or as a child I pictured the family grave-yard being in the apple-orchard.

In those days, just how far they hauled, by wagon merchandise from Boston we don't know, but that as I remember some one telling was done by a cousin.
You remember uncle John Cox (Puncher) he married a cousin to my father, and I think her name was Liza Bull her fathers name I don't know.

The only church name that comes to mind is Bethel(a Baptist church near where Jacob lived near Morristown). Grandma's name was Lydia Sitzler and her sister Katie married Jim Estes. Fathers first wife was Susan Easterly. I think this and am not at all sure I spell the names right just give them as they sounded to me.

The two story log house and the spring with such clear water and the large limestone rock is very clear in my memory for she talked so much about the spring and how she could lay her clothes on the rock and stand on one to rinse her clothes. And I keep thinking of an orchard, but can't come clear on that. Some time they moved to the Purchase, another word I give like she called it. It was somewhere they were setting up new land, I suppose, for she told of how they had to keep burning pine knots all night to keep the rattle-snakes from coming in the house.

From the name being spelled Sarah in the record of births I guess if as we thought one wife was named Sallie, it would be recorded as Sarah. (My note: I feel certain that Jacob Bull's wife WAS Sarah, and her nickname was Sally).

Aunt Liz was with you a good deal and as she was next oldest to Pa seems she would have remembered her grandparents so you two get together what she told you.

Zelma (wife of Carrol Bull in Baltimore who gave the records from there, as per M.R.P.), mentioned Vincent Washington. Don't know where she got that idea, for I do not recall that name any where. Set her right on the name Vinson Granade. (My Note: Again there seems to be some difference of opinion here, for from other accounts I believe Jacob's youngest was Vincent Garrard). Am sending this as for two day & have not thought of more. Just came in off the yard work, been thinning dahlias.

Write me Love from Kettie

On the back was written:

Mary how I want to go with you, that old place is one have always

longed to see since Granny told so much about it. Hope you find the ground the house stood on and the spring & rocks anyway.

NOTE: Mary Read Perry says she visited this area before the TVA Dam flooded the area, and that the description with the rocks, etc. fits this place exactly.
She believes that Kettie (Bull) Watson (granddaughter) had the family bible of Vincent Bull.

****

GRAINGER COUNTY, TENNESSEE

Grainger County Tennessee occupies an area of little more than 300 square miles between the Clinch and Holston Rivers. The surface is made up of parallel ridges and narrow valleys running northeast to southwest. The highest elevation is Clinch Mountain, near the middle of the County,. The valleys are generally very fertile in soil and mineral springs are abundant.

The settlement of Grainger County began about 1785 south of Clinch Mountain at the head of Flat Creek. Bean Station, located at the crossing of the great thoroughfares leading from Kentucky to the south, and from Virginia and North Carolina to the west, was one of the best known places in Tennessee for more than half a century prior to the advent of railroads. It became a favorite stopping place for travelers and drovers taking their stock from Kentucky to the Southern markets. For at Bean Station in 1813 was the hotel, an institution which gave this area much of its celebrity. A race course was eventually laid out in the vicinity and the village became a focus point of considerable importance.

The first church in the County was established by the Baptists at the mouth of Richland in 1788. The first Methodist Church organized was probably County Line Church, so named because of its location, between Grainger and Hawkins Counties. Organized in 1794,it was frequently visited by Bishop Asbury. Presbyterian congregations were not formed at a very early date.
The first courthouse was in the town of Rutledge in 1801 (Clairborne County, an original part of Grainger). The jail was at the back of the courthouse.

****

67(21)Walter Bull^{4}(William^{3},Abraham^{2},Jacob^{1}) b 1762, Md.
m SARAH BILLINGSLEY, b 1770. I have her will.

169 Ruth Bull, b March 1788 Baltimore Co. Md.;m LLOYD DAY LEE

A Sarah Pamelia Lee, b. 1813; m JOSEPH CARMAN
B William Onion Lee, b 1815
C Margaret Ann Lee, b 1816
D Walter Bull Lee
E Mary Elizabeth Lee, b 1829
m/1 WILLIAM DENNY m/2 DAVID ROBINSON

170 Walter Billingsley Bull, b 5 Nov. 1789; prob. died young

171 Sarah Bull, b 5 Aug. 1791 Baltimore Co. Md.; m THOMAS ENLOWS

A Prudence Enlows, m WILLIAM MILLER
B Sarah Enlows, b 1821, m JOHN DEKALB
1 Nancy DeKalb
2 Rebecca DeKalb, b 1843; m F. LOVELESS
3 Sarah DeKalb, b 1845; m W. POLLOCK
4 James DeKalb, b 1847; m E. WATSONS
5 Mary DeKalb, b 1849; m Mr.COOK
6 Elizabeth DeKalb, b 1852; m M. T. FETT
7 John E. DeKalb; m Miss KEARNS
8 Rachel DeKalb, b 1856; mM. G. ROBINSON
9 Perpetus DeKalb, b 1858; mF. SAWYER
10 Francis M. DeKalb, b 1862; m A. SCHOENE
11 Emaline DeKalb, b 1863
12 Martha DeKalb, b 1865

C Elizabeth Enlows; m THADIUS BALDWIN

1 Sylvennes Baldwin
2 Sophia Baldwin
3 Sarah Baldwin
4 Elizabeth Baldwin
5 James Baldwin
6 Thomas Baldwin; m FRANCES WATSON
7 Archimedes Baldwin
8 William Baldwin, b 1860; m ROSA REHBEIN

D James Enlows, b 1825; m MARY A.E. WOLF

1 Thomas Enlows
2 J. J. Enlows
3 Rebecca Enlows
4 Margaret E. Enlows
5 Mary A. Enlows
6 Sarah F. Enlows

E Thomas Enlows
F Rachel Enlows

172 Walter Bull, b 2 Aug. 1793; m ELIZABETH BULL
173 Pamelia Bull, b 8 Dec. 1796
174 James Bull
175 John Elisha Bull, m MARY DIVERS BULL
176 William Edward Bull, m ELIZABETH SMITHSON

73(21) Elisha Bull[4] (William[3], Abraham[2], Jacob[1]) b 1781, Md.
d prior to 1834; m 27 May 1817 MARY GALLOWAY DIVERS, b 28 May 1795; d 4 Oct.1874 of Ananias and Casandra (GALLOWAY) Divers; bur. Rock Spring Church yard at Forest Hill, Md. in Harford Co. After death of her husband Elisha, she married his nephew #175.

177 Elizabeth Bull, b 12 Aug. 1819 Baltimore, Maryland
m May 7, 1839 MICHAEL EDWARD PUE (Pugh), b 15 June 1817 Howard County Md.; d 28 Sept. 1890 of Caleb and EMILY (DORSEY) Pue,

178 Prisilla Bull, b 1822; m MERRYMAN STREET
A Mary Street, b 1844
B Sarah Street, b 1848
C Thomas Street, b 1850

179 Sarah Ann Bull, b 1824; m THOMAS E. STREET
180 William Bull
181 Rachel Bull; m JOHN BALDWIN
182 Mary Cassandra Bull; m JOHN A. ROBB

****

91(28) Edmund Love Bull[4] (Jacob[3], Edmund[2], Jacob[1])
b 14 June 1794, d 17 May 1857; m MARGARET GAY(?)

183 Jacob Edmund Bull, b 1848; m MARY T. SUNDERLAND
184 Henry Bull
185 Richard S.H. Bull
186 Mary Susan Bull; m JOHN F. FORWOOD

Edmund Love Bull was from Bulltown, Md. He served in War of 1812

****

98(32) Robert Bull[4] (Edward[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 1778 Md.
m 31 Jan. 1810 Shelby Co. Ken. MARTHA CARDWELL
b.Aug. 1789 of George Cardwell

187 Jacob Cardwell Bull
188 Martha Bull
189 John C. Bull

****

102(32) Edward Bull[4] (Edward[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 1786
m 1811 Shelby Co. Ken. ELIZABETH DILLARD, b 1794; d ca 1859

190 Dr. John A. Bull; m MARY A. BATCHELOR

A Ella Bull, b ca. 1858; d 17 June 1953 Wash. D.C.
m ca. 1876 JOHN SEVIER, b ca 1847; d 1935 Wash. D.C. of John Sevier and MILDRED MERRILL

105(32) Corbin Preston Bull[4] (Edward[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1])
b 1795; d 1835; m/1 13 Jan. 1829 MARY METCALFE
m/2 Oct. 1833 LYDIA METCALFE LEACH (widow of J.L. LEACH)
Mary and Lydia were sisters, daus of Joseph Metcalfe
They lived at Frankfort, Kentucky

191 Samuel Corbin Bull; m JACQUELYN PAGE

****

110(38) Jesse L. Bull[4] (Jesse[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) b 1814, d 1843
m 23 March 1837 ANN P. REESE, b 1820
Jesse a nephew to his wife (the sister of his mother, Martha)

192 Jessie Carter Bull (adopted) b 1843
m Captain JOSEPH L. BOND, b 1844
of Col. W.H.Bond and MAXA ARNOLD BEALL

A Josephine Bond, b Venton, Louisiana; m ROY L. MAYFIELD

****

120(42) Edmund Bull[4] (Jarrett[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1])
b 2 Jan. 1811 Baltimore Co., Md.; d 21 Dec. 1875
m 19 March 1833; MARY FRINGER, b 17 Apr. 1812; d 1 June 1844
Baltimore, Md.
Is this the same Edmund who married RACHEL ISAACS on
June 16, 1846?

193 Kathryn Dobbin Bull, b 27 Jan. 1838, d. 13 Sept. 1916
m 27 Oct. 1863 GEORGE WESLEY SANDERS, b 2 March 1835;
d 20 Aug. 1905

****

125(42) John Randolph Bull[4] (Jarrett[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1])
b 3 March 1823 Baltimore, Md.; d 18 Jan. 1905 Bayonne, N.J.
m/1 May 1, 1849 Louisville, Ken. HELEN MARR
b 6 March 1828; d 27 June 1913, of I. Raphael Marr

194 Thomas Jacob Bull, b 2 June 1852 Lexington, Ky.
d 7 Aug. 1930 N.Y. City; m 25 Sept. 1886 GRACE HOWELLS
b 5 Apr. 1866 N.Y.C.; d 4 July 1948 Glencoe, Ill.
of Joseph Charles Howells and LOUISA ODLIN

195 Charles Thursten Bull
196 Sallie Grojan Bull, m WALTER S. TELLERSON
197 Salina Grey Bull m WALTER S. TELLERSON ?
198 Fayette Clarissa Bull
199 John Churchill Bull

138(61) Pleasant Marshall Bull[5](John[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b. 19 Feb. 1808 Grainger County Tennessee; d. 24 Apr. 1836 on board ship at Galveston Bay (enroute to New Orleans); buried at sea. Unmarried. Engaged to be married at time of death to Marion (ALSBURY) MARTIN.

PLEASANT MARSHALL BULL of John was probably one of the most beloved and illustrious persons in my own direct line. He was the brother of my great grandfather, Elisha Rufus Bull, the oldest of eight children born to John Valentine Bull and Fetnah Bean. Because his life was one of adventure, and was so parallel with that of his uncle Peter Ellis Bean, I became intrigued by all of the letters which he wrote after he left his home in Tennessee and went to Texas as a young and daring man. I wonder if he had heard about the promise of the West through the stories which had obviously come through his uncle to his mother. In memoirs of Peter Bean, he mentions having visited his sister Fetnah and he probably also wrote letters to her. Little doubt that the excitement escaped the notice of one so young as Pleasant. He was born in Grainger County Tennessee in 1808 and was raised in an atmosphere of devotion to home and God. Many a heart was broken when he set out from home for the western frontier. His parents must have suffered a great deal of anguish as you will note from the letters which follow, for they never saw him again.

Except for the old letters which are in fragile condition and difficult to read, we could not be sure that Pleasant M. Bull ever lived. The letters to which I make reference are nearly 150 years old. They are written in ink, but would not photograph for reproduction. What a pity!

It took a good magnifying glass and a great deal of patience and time to copy them just as they were when written so long ago. The words were spelled phonetically and the punctuation was not always correct, but the meaning is still there.

It is clear that Pleasant M. Bull was taken advantage of, but the circumstances will always remain a mystery. How sad that one who was so noble and who believed in a cause and fought for it could not have lived long enough to see his dreams come true and realize his ambitions and goals in life. But only the fact that he was truly a Christian man brought up by parents that loved him and believed in the rights of freedom and brotherhood were the very reasons for which he had his being. THESE are the causes which most of us would like to lay claim to and cannot. THESE are the persons who formed the western frontiers with those who fought the good fight and whose names are written in the BOOK OF LIFE.

Following the letters which Pleasant wrote to his parents are those of his fiance Marion (Alsbury) Martin. She had hoped that his parents could come to Texas and claim his headright and donation land, but as you will see, this was not possible.

Austin Colony Texas
July the 15th, 1831

Dear and benevolent Father:

I take this opportunity to write a few lines to the best of parents hoping you may receive them possessing the same blessings of health &c. I am in tolerable health at present thanks be to the allwise ruler of the universe. I have spent the season so far about twenty miles from the Sea Coast, my situation at present is neither prosperous nor discouraging. I have just witnessed the marriage of eight parties on yesterday the ceremony performed by the Catholic Priest, his mode of baptism is to wet his finger in a bowl of water and make a cross on the forehead then wipe it off with a towel, for baptism he has two dollars for marriage twenty five. He is pastor over all the colonies at present or those that are to be made hereafter. He is a very plain man of a venerable mind. I wrote to you to send me a letter to the Sabbin Post Office, I have had no chance to send to see whether you sent one or not nor cant have. I want you to send me one to Brazoria, Austin Colony, Texas pay the post or I cant get it from New Orleans please write me as quick as convenient, give my best regard to all my friends This is a fine country, but it is not worth my while to say anything about it knowing you will never come hither, a young man is entitled to choose his land, also married men a young mans portion is four thousand four hundred acres, horses here are very cheap, they may be got for from five to ten dollars a head, such as sell in the States at thirty five to forty dollars. Honey bees are spread all over the forest, does amazingly well, I have hunted very little and have found ten or twelve trees, some had ten gallons of honey in them. Grass is fine here, I see some places in the woods that looks like a vineyard the vines hang loaded with grapes as large as Muskedines and of a fine taste. With a few words, its the best Country I ever saw. As to the laws and Government its not best but they are milder than I expected. I have but little time to write, tell all the children I remember them, perhaps I'll see them some time but I dont know when. May we have a fair wind and Jesus be our pilot through life. Nothing more at present but your unworthy son.

Pleasant Bull

****

Arrived May 10, 1832 aboard ship (from the envelope addressed as follows)

John Bull
Franklin County Alabama
Russellville Post Office
U S

Bolivar Texas Austin Colony March the 20th 1832

Dear father I gladly embrace this oppertunity of sending you a few lines I am well at present hoping you are not destitute of

the same blessings I have wrote to you several times i've recieved no answer what can I surmise that I am not worthy of your Respect I agree but I shall say no more upon that subject

my tender Respects for brothers and sisters I can never part with if I should ever recieve an answer from you I hope you will forget my former conduct and forgive a truly penitent and unworthy son hoo now adores his parents tho far distant

father I now write to you what I never expected to do dont condem it before considered nor place prediguice on the throne of your mind give reason her sway let your thoughts not be partial

this country has bin misrepresented it is certinly a fine country worthy of a better name there is a colony just opened called the Upper colony all who has seen it gives it a fine name I expect to visit them parts this coming summer If they be equal to my expectations I shall settle there if not I shall go to the interior of texas if you could conclude to come to this country you would I think stand a better chance to settle your children on land of ther own. you can draw upwards of four thousand acres of land Jacob and Russell upwards of one thousand a piece I think it is an object worthy of notice My native country never has bin half as generous to her subjects I dont see that tha have showed any liberality at all tha have sold her land at the highest market tha give the poor no chance like this country if you are settled and contented live there and be happy if not listen to Reason. you have several objections to this country one is the Roman Catholic Religion another is you think this country is filed with the outcast of other nations and another is it is too far to think of moving if ever I get to heaven I expect to see spaniards frenchmen Romans Italians and Roman Catholic priests in the uniform of heavenly soldiers hoo has acted well there part on earth. and as to the settlers of this country speakin in general tha are a kind and obligin people tha are not a set of bandits as tha have been called far from it tho in our country you you may have had as many crimes. the journey that people think so far is not so hard steam passage from Florence to Orleans is not much from there to the mouth of the Brassos I came in four days it has been made in less emigration has been stoped ther is a petition sent on to Saltiero the capital of Texas to annul the act the people have the greatest confidence in answer of ther Request and I have no doubt but the law of emigration will be Re established If you could send me a favorable answer I will be able to give you a better discription of the country in the next letter or by next fall if nothing happens more than I expect ther has been talk of war in these parts but I think ther will be nothing of it it was caused by a few troublesome men and some misunderstanding between parties

I would make some enquiry of persons but perhaps it is not Recommendable for me so to do your will give me all the information you can I hope. let me know whether you can come to this country or not and how James and John Pruitt is a comin &c.
if you write to me direct your letters to Brazoria Austin Colony Texas.
a gunsmith of your character would do well here I saw one of your guns in this country one of your thirty five dollar guns She

belongs to the nephew of old Brit Bailey I have frequently heard him say that one hundred dollars would not take her ther is a great cry for good guns and gunsmiths

Dear mother i've not forgot you your pious injunction I still remember I still recollect that clouded morn we parted words I could, I could not utter but tears dimmed my sight which feign I could have hid and acted as manly part but my affection was too strong for me to (?) what a solemn day it was for me may I never experience such another Mother what think you of this country fling by pregiduce and come I dont think you would ever Regret your trip as to evry thing but Religion I dont see why we cant serve god hear as well as thare truth is christian society hear is scarce but I think it will alter for the better shortly the catholic Religion will be tolerated then will Christianity bloom and bear in texas the fruit of everlasting blessings the temples of the most high god will be raised and seated on the Rock of Salvation i've saw Methodist preachers hear and heard them preach

Dear father and mother may the showers of the lords blessings attend you in your latter days is the Prayer of your absent son

N B Remember me to my Brothers and Sisters I hope to see them all safe in texas if it is the will of ther parents sweet little Emma and Hannah give them my love Rufus and John my soul respects Cousin Emmaline and Mother, I still Remember with cincerest friendship
Give my compliments to Walter I Respect him

Yours until death

Pleasant Bull

N B Father if you should
write to me pay the postage
or it will be detained at
New Orleans

NOTE: N B is unlike PS we use today. It's meaning is, "Note Well."

****

Brazoria Texas January 1, 1834

Dear Mother Brothers and sisters I gladly embrace the present opportunity of sending you a few lines I recieved your kind letter on the 4th day of April 1832 dated November 6 1831 which gave me great satisfaction to hear you was all well &c. I am in tolerable health at present hoping these few scrolls may find you all enjoying happiness ther has bin a great deal of sickness the last season colery was very fatal I saw several cases mortality showed in its true colors
I am now living in Brazoria a small town on the Brassos River near twenty miles from the sea coast I have tolerable prospects if I am blessed with health I have ben twice near the grave once with

fever and last spring with colera both times I never expected to rise from my bed but it pleased providence to restore me to health praises be his
as to the political affairs of this country I know but little. Stephen F. Austin is now in Mexico a trying to get some laws repealed and a State Government perhaps he has already succeeded from his last letter which was favorable this is a fine country give my Respects to my friends if I have any give my love to Aunt Nancy and Cousin Emaline let me know what has become of James Earp if he ever came to this country write more than you did before let me know what has transpired since I left home. Mother I think it is my duty to make one more enquiry I never expect to see you any more I want to know how affairs are with Nancy Payne I cant know by writing to her but I think you are the proper one to let me understand
write to me as quick as you can direct your letters as you did before I wrote often and recieved but one letter
I trust we will meet in a mansion above where troubles will cease and trial no longer be.

Your affectionate absent son
P.M. Bull

****

John Bull
Franklin County Alabama
Russellville
USA

Brazoria Texas July the 15 1834

Dear parents I Recieved your kind letter dated April 1st which gave me great joy being the 2nd I have Received from your hand I am in tolerable health at present hoping these few lines will find you in prosperity &c You Requested me to be candid in writing about this country as to giving a discription of it I am not capible but what I have saw I can use as much candour as any man. people make fine crops of cotton corn and other produce Stock does extremly well all the trouble &c is to herd them and brand them tha increase much faster than where you live
As to the health of the country parts is healthey and parts is sickly I have lived in the sicklyest part of texas ever since ive bin hear east of this place 30 miles is a creek called Chocolate byou I think to be as healthy as any part of Alabama. it is open to the Sea breese. no swamps nor stagnated water to make it els than healthy
As to the political affairs I no but little Religion is tolerated emigration is allowed and often Repeals too tedious to mention Stephen F. Austin our embassador to Mexico is detained and accused of treason
what will be the conciquenes we dont no should tha assassinate him Mexicans and Americans will have to bleed on the plains of texas which I cincerly hope may not be ther troops have bin drove from texas onc and it will never do for Mexicans to tyrantise over a people who has bin Rocked in the cradle of liberty no the people of texas will stand a pillar if shaken not to be Removed from the Sabbine to the Colorado ther is thousands of undaunted spirits

perhaps causes unthusiasm but I speak truth
you spoke something of moving to texas parents if I could perswade you to come to this country as quick as time coud fly I would not do it now i'll use no soft words I would be glad to see you see you in this country doing well.
No country can promis more than this nor fulfill its promis better. you say the boys talks of coming if tha should ther best time to start is in October or december tha should bring a good gun with them and sail for this place if tha come by water which is much more convenient
I expect to Remain in this country for some time yet perhaps for life I did think some time ago to have gone in to Mexico but have declined that Idea. If you can write to me often I am sometimes meloncholly and oft in trouble still my Sun Shines through the clouds of grief and Restores my soul to peace You spoke something of Miss Sary Allen I am cincerly sorry that any misfortune has happened to her. give her my Respects and well wishes it is not in my power to do more the ambisious passions of youth has fled give place to those of Reason and truth were I to draw my own likeness it would be a Sun burnt peasant standing a loof from all Society
I have told you in my other letters that the people of texas was peasible and friendly but within six or eight months tha have not bin so enterly three or four men has bin hanged for killing ther fellow-cretures ther is now a young man condemed to die for killing a man and I Regret to say that I think he will die innocent he was bused and knocked down before he Resisted his opponent. so ses report
Mother I hope to meet you in an assyllum of Rest and happiness where the scene will change for the better no mor but your absent and effctionat son Pleasant M Bull

****

Envelope addressed as follows:
Russell Scrogin
Lawrence County Alabama
Moulton

(postmarked New Orleans, La. September 26)

Austin Colony Texas August 20, 1835

Dear uncle I recieved your kind letter dated June the 2nd last which gave me great satisfaction to hear of you and friends in good health &c you Requested me to let you know the situation of this country. As Regards the improvement and population it has bin prosperous for two years past. Cotton is cultivated to perfection and yealds abundant at this time hands are picking a hundred pound a day. when its the best time good hands will pick from two to three hundred a day I am now on a farm and has bin for the last twelve months as to political affairs of texas the prospects is dark. the Mexican States now mourn the down fall of ther freedom ther constitution is no more San Ana is declared dictator and has established a central government
Texas stands alone and has not yet acknowledged his power how long it may be so is not known. Soldiers are approaching our border and armed vessels has appeared on our Coast Texas united has nothing to fear from Mexico but alass she is not and I fear she will not until it is too late Some citizens are willing to submit to a militry

goverment and all the horrors but the major part I think will oppose San Ana forces when tha appear
as to my own sentiments I give them freely was evry man in Texas to submit I would not my interest my life and my all I will Risk before I will submit San Ana has demolished some six or eight of our best inhabitants he has detained Stephen F. Austin for better than two years he has wrote several times that he would start for home in a few days but still he is detained a prisoner in Mexico I think two or three weeks will bring on hostilities perhaps a shorter time God send the threatening cloud may waft away and bring a long Sun Shine of peace

Yours until death
P.M. Bull

****

December 24 1835

Dear parents I embrace the opportunity of sending you a few lines hoping they may find you all well I am enjoying good health at present I am just off a campaign against the Mexicans I left home the 26 of September last no doubt you have heard of our difficulties with our brethern the Mexicans. we had a battle on the 28th of October last ther was ninety two men ordered to look out a place for the main army to encamp two miles below Bexar or San Antonio ther was six more and myself that was ordered to take possession of a ruined church near six hundred yards from our camp next morning proved to be very foggy about nine oclock when it cleared away we were cut off from camp by the enemies cavalry who commenced a fire on our post who retired to the main body in camp tho tha soon ceased firing and set on ther horses appearing to wait some event. in about two hours from the top of the church I discovered the infantry forming to make a charge on our camp there appeared to be about two hundred with two field pieces never will I forget the feelings I had for the space of fifteen minutes as in a solid column tha marched up to the charge which tha done in order and opened a heavy fire on our men which lasted near one hour and a half when tha sounded the retreat I then left my position and joined our men in camp I walked over sixteen of the enemy dead we had taken one canon and a number of small arms the only injury we sustained was one man mortally wounded dont suppose we were idle no the next day the Mexicans reported upwards of a hundred loss
we had another engagement the enemy lost thirty or forty of ther men a number of mules and horses we had two men slightly wounded which I was one the last engagement was the storming of Bexar we made the attack on the fifth of the month with two hundred and fifteen men we fought five days and nights without intermission on the fifth morning after the attack they hoisted the white flag we took thirty two pieces of canon and about sixteen hundred soldiers out of a fortified town. General Cos ther commander and all of his officers is on parole of honor never to raise arms against Texas again. Remember me to all my friends

your unworthy son
P M Bull

N B we lost in the storming of the town four men and fifteen wounded the enemy one hundred and sixty besides the wounded.

Following are references to the preceding letters which I have made.

Page 46 BRIT BAILEY

BAILEY'S PRAIRIE is a local name for a broad sweep of the Gulf Coastal Plain, below Houston. Here settled J. Brit Bailey who, according to reports, was an eccentric character. He died of cholera in 1832 and is said to have been buried in a standing position, his rifle on his shoulder, and a jug of whiskey at his feet. The site of his grave is lost in a jungle of live oak trees, but even today, Negroes of the vicinity tell of a ghostly light that sometimes flickers and dances around the prairie. They believe it to be the spirit of old Brit guarding his own.

Page 47 THE CHOCOLATE BAYOU, about 33 miles from Houston is said to have been named by Stephen F. Austin when he surveyed his first grant. For a considerable time it was a route for shipping to inland points. South on State Highway 36 is Brazoria, with OLD BRAZORIA being about a half mile to the left on a shell road. It was once an important part of Austin Colony, chosen as a town site about 1826. Named for the Texas river BRAZOS before the Texas Revolution, many leaders in the movement lived there.

The first clash of the Texas struggle occurred October 2 1835 when an assortment of farmers at Gonzales defeated a Mexican force who were sent to take the town's cannon. A volunteer army gathered. They had acquired squirrel guns, hunting knives, butcher knives. Smithwick, a soldier there, wrote, "I cannot remember that there was any distinct undertaking as to the position we were to take toward Mexico. Some were for Independence, some for the Constitution of 1824...and some for anything, just so it was a row. But we were all ready to fight."

On October 9, a force of about 50 Texas volunteers captured the important fort at Goliad and seized $10,000 worth of military supplies. Stephen F. Austin was appointed Commander-In-Chief of the Texas army on October 10, and on the 12th they marched toward San Antonio. Numbering about 700, not even the eloquence of Sam Houston could turn them from their purpose.

Page 49 SAN ANTONIO was besieged by the Texans. On October 28 about 90 men led by James Bowie and James W. Fannin, Jr., defeated about 400 Mexicans who had surrounded them at the old Mission de Concepcion near Bexar. The engagement lasted less than one half hour.

Meantime, a consultation met at San Felipe on November 3 and issued a declaration of causes of war. A provisional government was adopted.

In the United States, young men were reading with interest a poster sent out by Sam Houston: "Volunteers from the United States...will receive liberal bounties of land...come with a good rifle and come soon. Liberty or death! Down with the Usurper!"

Page 49 There was a great frontiersman in the rugged Texas army who heard the soldiers murmuring. At an order to lift the seige of San Antonio, Ben Milam's voice suddenly rang out, "who'll go with Old Ben Milam into San Antonio?" The answer given to him was a Texas classic. They went with Old Ben Milam (he was only 44) into Bexar. On December 9, 1835, they took the city, but Milam had been killed. This historical battle which began December 5 under his leadership brought about the formal surrender of General Martin de Perfecto de Cos.

Early in March the following year (1836) when it was feared that the Mexicans would again invade Texas, Pleasant Bull took leave of his fiance and friends (to settle affairs) and join the Army once again. On the 27th of the month, the Mexicans massacred 371 Texans (including Capt. James Fannin) at Goliad. This incident was undoubtedly a good cover up for the two GOOD SAMARITANS (Col. Hall and Col. Austin) who supposedly found Pleasant on the road near death and they in turn sent him by wagon to his fiance. Minus, of course, his personal belongings and his horse. Less than a month later... Pleasant was dead, Hall and Austin had disappeared (they were not at the battle of San Jacinto) and the Bull family was never able to prove anything. Pleasant Bull will not be recorded in any history books. I feel certain that Hall and Austin were at the bottom of it all. The letters written 20 years later by the girl to whom Pleasant was engaged to marry, gave the details and exposed them for what they were, and the headright and bounty land which Pleasant Bull was to have received fell into the hands of others.

The Bull family heirs did all they could to recover what should have been theirs, but in 1897...over 60 years later, a statement was issued that the Bull family had fraudulently made claims to land for which they had no rights, and the case was closed for all time. (See letter which follows)

The circumstances with which Pleasant Marshall Bull came to his final battle, when the curtain of life came down and he joined his parents "in the mansion above, where troubles ceased and trials were no longer", closed for eternity that he ever lived. Buried at sea in Galveston Bay was a brave and good man, who awaits the Resurrection Day.

Perhaps the pen knife with the name of "Marion Alsbury" on the pearl handle are even today in possession of some descendent of William T. Austin, and it is my hope that these "pieces of history" have become cherished tokens to those in who's hands they have befallen.

Following, is a letter from the State General Land Office; Andrew J. Baker, Commissioner of the General Land Office; M.E. Gross, Chief Clerk.

Austin, Texas Feby, 6, 1897

Hon. W.L. McGaughey,
House of Representatives,
Austin, Texas

Dear Sir: Replying to the enclosed letter from Mr. E.R. Bull, I will inform you that it appears from the records of this office, that Duplicate Certificate No. 30/67, was issued to the heirs of Pleasant M. Bull dec'd by the Commissioner of the General Land Office Aug. 26, 1872, in lieu of original headright certificate No. 253, issued to said heirs by the Board of Land Commissioners of Brazoria County for 1/3 league of land Feb. 1, 1838.

This certificate was located in a survey of 7,992,352 sq vrs in Williamson County, and the survey patented to the heirs of Pleasant Bull dec'd July 26, 1873, but the vouchers upon which the said duplicate certificate was issued being fradulent said duplicate certificate and the patent being issued by virtue thereof, were cancelled Sept. 13, 1882. This duplicate certificate was obtained by one T.E. Tullis upon fradulent evidence, and it appears from the records here that a judgement was rendered by the District Court of Williamson County in a suit institutd in 1880, by the heirs of Bull, in which it was held by the court that the duplicate certificate is a forgery as well as all the conveyances of same. Tullis it seems acted as agent for pretended purchasers of the certificate from the heirs of Bull, and the patent was issued upon his application, but was never delivered by this office to anyone. There is an opinion of the Attorney General dated Jan. 22, 1883 in which he advises against the delivery of said patent in view of the fact that it was obtained upon a certificate issued upon fradulent evidence.

The records also show that a survey of 640 acres was made June 13, 1854 in Denton Coounty by virtue of Poe Certificate No. 271 issued to Pleasant M. Bull by the Adjutant General April 2, 1851, but this survey became forfeited for non return of the warrant by July 29, 1872.

These are the only claims disclosed by the records of this office as having been issued to Pleasant or Pleasant M. Bull.

Very respectfully,
(signed) Andrew J. Baker
Commissioner

Miliam 1-1779
Fannin B-817 (C)

(In pencil was added the following:
P.S. I send you all the information in the Land office on land titles in the name of Pleasant M. Bull. You can see the facts as they are. I expect a letter from you as soon as I get home with Ran.

Your friend
W. L. McGaughey

Following are the letters which were mentioned above, written by Marion Alsbury which are self-explanatory.

Richmond, Fort Bend Co. Jan^{ry} 28th 1855

Mr. E R Bull

Dear Sir,

Your letter of December 31st came to hand two days ago, the reception of which was quite an agreeable surprise, I should long since have written to you or some one of your Family if I had have known where to write but a short time before your Brother's death he told me that his Parents had moved from Tennessee to Alabama, but did not tell me to what Country and such was the confused state of affairs at the time of his death and for some time after that I never could find any of his papers or letters by which I could learn your addresses.

Your Brother took an active part in all the war here, up to Christmas 1835. New Year 1836 hostilities had ceased to all appearances, and your Brother engaged to oversee for W D C Hall, for the year, but early in March it was ascertained that the Mexicans were invading our Country every man that could leave home went to the Army all four of my brothers went leaving My Mother Sister and Myself in the care of your Brother Who had several other Families in his charge besides a great many negro's belonging to Colonel Hall...Capt. and Major Smith, as General Houston had to retreat before the superior force of the Enemy...he ordered that all the Families should be moved east of the Brazos River, consequently one of my Brothers came home the last of March and took us to Galveston Bay about 50 miles from the Brazos while your Brother freed himself of all incumbrances and started to the Army; in the meantime Col^{n} Hall and Col^{n} William T. Austin were moving their Families to the Bay and on their way they found your Brother very sick. they had him put on a wagon and brought him over to our house, a few days before that he had taken leave of us at the Bay in good health and spirits, when he left us he had his watch a very fine gold one,...a pearl handled dirks-knife...an ivory handled pen knife which I had given him with my name carved on the handle, besides his gun and pistols and breast pin, when they brought him to us he had nothing but one suit of clothes and his pocket-book which was empty, as him and me had been engaged to be married for some time he had given me his watch but as I did not wish our engagement known I had requested him to wear the watch until the fate of the country was decided when we were to be married, and when my Brother asked him how he came to be so destitute, he replied that they (meaning Hall and Austin) had taken his horse and everything he had with him on the road after the Mexicans drove us from the Bay, we got on board of a schooner bound for Galveston-Island, Hall-Austin and Families were on the same boat, it was then and there that I saw Mrs William Austin wearing his watch, it was on the 20th of April that we landed on the Island; it was believed that the Mexicans would take the Island so my Brothers engaged our passage on a boat for New Orleans before we left, your Brother sent word to Colonel William T Austin, to send his watch Austin replied that he would bring them when he came ashore but he did not come, and we started to Orleans on the 21st April, and on the 24th a few minutes before he died he requested me (in the presence of several) to get his watch from Austin and wear it for his sake. I was absent from

Texas three years, during that time at my request, my Brother Thomas J Alsbury asked William T Austin for the watch he replied that whenever the estate were administered on that he would produce the articles, and that is the last that I have heard of it. I do not know who got his horse nor do I know how matters stood between him and Hall, who can tell you more about that than I can. It is my belief that your Brother owned a third of a league of land which he got for coming to the Country-and also six hundred and 80 acres he was entitled to for his services in the Army you can ascertain by examineing the records in Brazoria County I think it would be worth your while to come over and make the attempt to recover whatever he had and I will give you all the assistance in my power which will be to write to Hall and Austin on the subject all that I now have which he gave me is a gold ring with his initials in it-a silver pencil and his pocket book which is old and worn out I keep it because it was his, I also have two of his letters and a lock of his hair a part of which I would send you but I would rather hear from you again first, though you are a stranger to me. It would afford me great pleasure to see the Brother of one who was dearer to me than my own life and I assure you for your comfort and your Mother if she lives that all that could be done was done to save him, and to render his last days comfortable and happy, it was eight years after his death before I seen another man that I could love, and I believe that it was a partial resemblance to your Brother that first interested me in his favor, one thing more I will mention to you, when I was first engaged to your Brother he gave me a book entitled Pollach's Course of Time which he said was a gift from his Mother, I lost it together with everything else when the Mexicans run us from the Bay if you will come over I will give you all that were his except his letters and ring I live at Richmond Fort Bend Co please write to me how many brothers and sisters you have, are you married,how old are you, excuse me for being so inquisitive-and write whether you can come over here and when I may look for you My Husband sends his respects to you and will be glad to see you, I have written to you as I would to a Brother-do not fail to answer this and believe me to be your Friend and well wisher.

Marion B. Martin

NOTE: A few years ago, I put out a search for the book which Pleasant was given by his mother and is mentioned in the letter of Marion Alsbury, and located it.
The author, Robert Pollok (1798-1827) was a Scottish poet, born at Muirhouse, Eaglesham, Renfrewshire, studied at Glasgow for the Secession Church, and in 1824-1825 wrote feeble, "Tales of the Covenanters", and in 1827 "The Course of Time", a poetical description of the spiritual life of man. Meantime, seized with consumption, he set out for Italy, but died near Southhampton.

Richmond August 1st 1858

Mr Elisha Bull

Dear Sir, Yours of April 18th came to hand a few weeks ago, Sickness in my Family has prevented my writing to Austin or Hall, my knowledge of them together with circumstances convince me that they would treat my letters as they have treated yours; there are no living witnesses that I know of to their having your Brothers private property in their possession at his death, and even if it could be proven and you were to see them they could very easily make it appear that he was indebted to them as they had considerable dealings with him some time previous to his death. I know of no property of his besides his head-right, that you can get unless it is his donation land, 6 hundred and 40 acres which was due him for his services in the Army in the fall of 1835 at which time he served faithfully and fought Bravely in every engagement between the Texans and Mexicans at San Antonio, he was one of Colonel Milam's Men, to whom the Mexican General Cos, surrendered on the 10th December 1835 after 5 days of hard fighting; two of my Brothers fought with him, one of them is dead and the other is in California but if your Brothers Estate has never been administered on You can get his donation land by coming here where there are a number of Gentlemen who were well acquainted with him in the Army; they can certify to his Identity and the Justness to his claim

You wish to know something about my children their names etc. My three oldest are buried my fourth; George Rhiley is 8 years old goes to school is learning very fast, my 5th Louisa Marion, was 6 years old in May last, She will go to school this fall. My 6th William Erastus, was three years old, last Tuesday the 27th of July, he is a pretty fair sample of Young America. I know of no news that will interest you, only that our Town is still improving the Rail road from Harrisburg to this place has been in operation about three years the Cars come in evry day except Sunday, they are extending the road from here to the Colorado, they are also clearing out the river below here so as to make it Navigable in low water, we have a good Methodist Preacher also a a good Presbeterian Preacher who is Principle of the Accademy here we have the Orders of Free Masons also an Order of Templers and Odd Fellows Mr Martin and myself both belong to the Methodist Church and to the Temple of Honor our Election for State Officers comes on tomorrow and though the electioneering Spirit runs very high here our Elections generally pass off without any fights or fuss, though our Town is on health Location we have had more sickness this year than common on account of the excessive heat, and the abundance of Fruit we are all well at present if you ever come to Richmond inquire for our house as you would for an old acquaintance, we will be glad to see you, Mr Martin unites with me in respects to you, give my respects to your Relatives and believe me Your Friend and well wisher

Marion B Martin

P.S. Please write and let me know if you get this and when you expect to come to this Country

139(61) Jacob Washington Bull[5] (John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 5 Feb. 1810 Grainger Co.Tenn., d 5 Aug. 1888 Marion Co., Ala.; bur at Old Union Cemetery near Haleyville, Ala.
m 5 May 1849 Marion Co., Ala.
MARGARET FREDERICK, b 31 August 1823 near Hackleburg, Ala. d Dec. 1891 Baylor Co. Tex., bur at Round Timber Cem. of Hezekiah and EZILLA FREDERICK. Round Timber Cem located about 15 miles south of Seymour, Texas.

200 Mary Rosamon(d) Bull, b 20 June 1850; d 27 Oct.1929
m JOHN F. JOHNSTON, b 15 Oct. 1846; d 2 Dec. 1928
Both bur Round Timber Cem. Baylor Co., Tex.
SEE JOHNSTON

201 Pleasant Bull, b 14 Apr. 1851; m ALTA
Pleasant was said to have died while a young man, and his wife remarried to a Mr. McKay. Their daughter Myrtle Bull took the name of her stepfather.

202 Hannah Caroline (Carrie) Bull, b 9 Oct. 1852; d 2 July 1915
m JOHN EDWARD McCULLOUGH, of Jonathan and Adeline McCullough

1 Ethel McCullough, d as a child; bur Old Union Cem. near Haleyville, Ala.
2 Jahugh McCullough, d ca 1935; m ca 1906 LULA SHIRLEY of Wilborn Shirley and ADELINE TIDWELL.

A Fred McCullough, b ca 1907; m ETHEL HOLLEY
B Earnest McCullough, m Miss VANDIVER
C Audrey McCullough, d age 4
D Adeline Caroline McCullough, d age 1 or 2
E Wayne McCullough; unmarried
F John Wilborn McCullough, b 23 Oct. 1923
G Charles McCullough

Jahugh's wife Lula was born without sight in one eye. She was last confined to a wheelchair as the result of a broken hip.

Carrie had lost sight of one eye as a child, having gotten something in it while on a "see saw." She was bedfast for the last 32 years of her life and was attended by her brother-in-law Dr. Roby. Everyone loved Aunt Carrie. She and John always seemed to have a lot of company.
They had purchased land from Carrie's father just north of his place where there was water. They all used the same spring. After she became confined she had a farm bell tied with rope to the handle near her bed. She would string beans, churn, knit, sew and even care for the grandchildren from her bed. They would put her food on the same plate with the children's and she would feed them as she ate.

She probably suffered from a heart condition, since she could have no salt, but she loved her cornbread, and her "pone" was always tasted first to make sure it was without salt.

When the Tories came during the CW and did all of their looting, she managed to recover a silver spoon they had dropped while taking her things. As a final act, although he was advanced in years, they took John's father (Jonathan) and he was never seen again.

203 Martha Permela Bull, b 16 Aug. 1854; m JACK BYARS
b 1857 Ala.; d Tipton Co.; Tenn.; bur Charleston Cem.
of Dudley W. Byars and MELISSA SHAW.
Jack m/2 NANCY DAVIS; m/3 DORA CUNNINGHAM.

A Mary Ida Byers, b 16 Aug. 1854 Marion Co., Ala.; d Indian Terr.; Okla.; bur Charleston Cem.;m EMMETT COLE. Had 2 sons, and 2 daughters.

Ida remembered when she went with her parents to Okla.; and while on the train near Ft. Smith, Ark. that the notorious outlaw Jesse James got on, and gave a $20 gold piece to a girl on the train.

B Bertie Ann Byars, b 6 Mar. 1884 Tipton Co., Tenn.; m WALTER BYARS (a cousin). Had 3 sons and 3 daughters.

C Nora Maude Byars, b 26 Aug. 1887 Tipton Co., Tenn.; m WILMER RICHARDSON.
Had 8 children. One d as an infant, and 2 sons d as young children. All others were still living in 1975.

A daughter Mrs. Willie Cranford was still living at the old homeplace that her husband bought from her grandfather (Jacob Washington Bull) at the time of his death.

D Lilly Audrey Byars, b 6 Mar. 1894 Tipton Co.,Tenn.; d 10 Dec. 1926 Tipton Co.; m JIM CUNNINGHAM. Had 2 sons, and 2 daughters.

E Fannie Sue Byars (twin), d age 26; m HENRY BURGESS
F Mattie Lue Byars, d childhood. Bur Charleston Cem.
G Cecil Byars, d Okla. unmarried.

All of the above children were those of Martha and Jack. After he married the 3rd time he had a son Garl Byars who lived at Panama City, Fla.

204 John Jacob Washington Bull, b 22 Oct. 1855
m COLUMBIA MENSAPHINE LODEN

205 Nancy Clementine Bull, b 23 Apr. 1857; Marion Co. Ala.; d 25 Dec. 1888 Tuscaloosa, Ala.; m 1898 JOHN S. WILSON
He m/2 JULIA KELLY

A James Archie Wilson, b 22 Apr. 1879
B Houston Asia Wilson, b 30 May 1881
C Oscar Wilson, b 16 Oct. 1883
D Ida Wilson, b 12 Oct. 1885; d 6 Aug 1906?; drowned in Brush Creek

E Laudie Wilson, b 4 Aug. 1887
F Rufus Wilson; m ESSIE BULL, dau. of #204

206 Susannah Bull, born about 1858. She was shown on the 1860 census of Marion County Alabama as age 2. Although some have questioned this child as belonging to Jacob and Margaret, I believe we can assume that she died young.

207 .Margaret Eugenia Bull, b 6 Dec. 1859; d 11 July 1902
m 20 Oct. 20, 1881 ANDREW JOHNSON ROBY, M.D., b 7 Oct. 1864; d Tipton Co., Tenn. while enroute to Memphis with a load of chickens to sell. He married twice and was div. from his 2nd wife ca 1915. Eugenia was known for her beautiful long hair which reached almost to the floor. I do not know the cause of her death, but it was said that she only weighed about 100 lbs. at the time.

A Lang Wallace Roby, b 15 July 1882
B Amber (Ambia) Roby, b 22 Apr. 1884; d 1973.
a nurse in WW II. Later became blind.
C Alvah Roby, b 22 Oct. 1886
D Audrey Roby, b 14 Sept 1889; m SMITH
E Fain Roby, b 25 Mar 1892
F Myrtle Roby, b 3 Dec. 1894; d 1973 unmarried
G Carl Roby, b 27 Jan. 1897 (paralyzed from waist down)
H Lucille Roby, b 13 May 1900, last lived Hamilton, Ala.
m OTIS BURLESON. Lucille was an Registered Nurse.
She wrote me a nice letter a few years ago and gave me the information above.

208 Joseph Marion Bull; m/1 POSIE BYARS; m/2 SARAH FRANCES COKER

****

JACOB WASHINGTON BULL

Jacob Washington Bull moved from Tennessee to Alabama with his parents and family while still in his teens. He lived most of his life in Marion County and engaged in farming. It was in this locale that the parents of Margaret (Hezekiah and Ezilla Frederick) entered on Jan. 3, 1825, near Bear Creek. They settled where the town of Hackleburg now stands. There was not a town of Bear Creek however until Allen's Factory went broke and stopped running. Jacob helped build the railroad around Bear Creek, after he was married in 1880, and the post office was then changed, thus this city still remains. During the Civil War there were many anxious moments and a constant fear of unfriendly soldiers roaming about. Once the Tories came down the long lane to Jacob's home riding stolen horses and driving stolen cattle. When they saw Jacob's cows coming in for milking, they took them too. They then searched the outside premises, digging up the grave of a pet dog believing that money might be buried there. They took Margaret's petticoat and filled it with sweet potato seed, but on turning aside momentarily, Margaret grabbed it and dumped it onto the floor.

Once during this time, Jacob rode his horse to Florence, Alabama for groceries. He purchased sugar, but on arriving home, found that it had been mixed with so much salt, it had to be thrown out. He, at one time, traveled by horseback toward Atlanta where he purchased seed corn along the path of General Sherman's march to Georgia, and possibly may have been a scout for Sherman at the same time.

Jacob's house was always referred to by the children and grandchildren as the "Home Place". It was probably typical of the times with a spring house, outbuildings, and many comforts. They never owned a clock, and it is doubtful that they owned a cook stove, cooking probably being done on the open hearth. They raised their own food and butchered their own beef for meat, probably hogs too, and perhaps had a smoke house which was common. A favorite drink was made of parched bran sifted from cornmeal and served hot. North on Jacob's land was a place where pottery, earthen churns, and jugs were made. They dug the clay from above his spring. Allen's Factory was the post office in 1850, a small settlement of but a few houses and general store. So named for the Allen's Factory where rope and thread were manufactured. It was run by a water wheel on the creek, the dam base made of logs is still imbedded in the creek. When the railroad came though after 1888, the town name was changed to Bear Creek.

From the 1850 census, Jacob had real estate valued at $200.00. In 1860, the value had increased to $400.00, and his personal property was valued at $1,000.00.

Margaret Frederick Bull was a Baptist, although she had never been baptized, and Jacob was a professed Methodist. Margaret always contended that "a house divided against itself cannot stand", and was probably why the family attended the Old Union Baptist Church located about four miles southeast of Old Factory Church (Methodist) and graveyard, and some five miles east of the homeplace. Later in sight of their home to the north was another church and large cemetery called Mount Home, originally Free Baptist, later Methodist, then Primitive Baptist, and finally Church of Christ. It had also been called Lumbull Church, so named for Columbia Bull, wife of John Jacob (#204)

Jacob W. Bull was a great hunter. He set traps for small game, and often without shoes, he would heat a plank to take with him to stand on and keep his feet warm when the weather was cold. Reports say that he killed 80 deer, five panthers, and 11 bear in one year and even owned a pet bear at one time.

After the death of her husband, Margaret went to visit her daughter Rosamon and other (Frederick) relatives in Texas. Her son, John J., and wife Columbia took her by ox cart some 25 miles to meet the train at Russellville, not realizing she would never return to her native home. She became ill not too long after and as a result of suffering from "dropsy", Margaret died. She is buried next to daughter Mary and Mary's husband John Johnston, in a lovely and serene location where the Bluebonnets grow abundantly. The marker on her grave is inscribed, "God's Finger Touched Her and She Slept".

140(61) Russell Samuel Sellers Bull[5] (John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 17 June 1812 Grainger Co. Tenn.;
d 22 Mar. 1887 Marion Co., Ala. bur at Old Factory Cem. near Haleyville, Ala.

m 1849 MARY (POLLY) WYLIE, born 12 Jan. 1828 Marion Co. Ala. d 30 May 1913 in Winston Co.; Ala.; bur at City Cemetery near Haleyville. Of John Nixon Wylie and his first wife Jane NELSON; gr daughter of William & Isabelle (KELSO) Wylie; gr granddaughter of Peter & Annie (HAWTHORNE) Wiley; and of Samuel & Susannah (MILLS) Kelso; and gr gr granddaughter of Adam Wylie and his first wife Jane Wylie.

Mary had a sister, NANCY JANE WYLIE, who married JONN WASHINGTON WASHINGTON STANFORD. He died in the Civil War.

209 Nancy Jane Bull, b 10 March 1850; d 1 March 1926 unmarried

210 William Rufus Bull, b 26 Dec. 1851; m AMANDA ADELINE COLE

211 Margaret Elizabeth Bull, b 16 Sept. 1853; d 15 July 1915
m ROBERT FREEMAN

A Leslie A. Freeman, b 31 March 1895; d 28 Apr. 1897
B Albert B. Freeman, b 17 Sept. 1896; d 20 Sept 1896

212 Rosamond Anderson Bull, b 7 Feb. 1855; d Mar. 1936
m JAMES RUSSELL CREAMER

A Susie Vivian Creamer, b 24 Aug. 1889; d 26 Mar. 1960
m 2 Sept. 1906 ATTICUS GWYNN BLANTON, M.D.
b 2 Sept. 1881; d 27 July 1934 of E. Blanton and Mary ISABELL) Blanton

1 Gwynne Vivian Blanton, b 20 Nov. 1907
m 19 June 1928 BEN F. MARTIN

2 Dewitt Creamer Blanton, b 31 Oct. 1912

3 Erin Frances Blanton, b 7 Aug. 1915; d 19 Nov. 1916

4 Mary Sue Blanton, b 14 June 1921
m 25 Nov. 1945 JAMES V. WEBER

B Mary Elizabeth Creamer, b 12 Aug. 1892
C Laura B. Creamer, b 22 Jan. 1884; m Mr. HOUSTON

213 Mary Isabel Bull, b 6 June 1856; d 6 May 1860

214 Fetnah Emaline Bull, b 16 Apr. 1858; d 6 July 1905
unmarried

215 Susannah Virginia Bull, b 12 July 1860; d 1 Oct. 1888
m SAM CREAMER

216 Hannah Rosannah Bull, b 7 Aug. 1862; d 2 Sept. 1954; unmarried

217 John Jacob Bull, b 19 March 1865; d 8 Jan. 1872

218 Oliver Cromwell Bull, b 10 June 1867;
m 1896 ELIZABETH WEATHERS

219 Sarah Josephine Bull, b 2 March 1870; d 27 Aug. 1962
m Dec.1902 JOHN BARNETT, b 25 Apr. 1852; d 2 Apr. 1926

A Mary Russell Barnett, b 23 Jan. 1904
B Vivian Ruth Barnett, b 8 Oct. 1905; d 2 Jan. 1936
C Virginia Lorena Barnett, b 22 June 1907; m DENVER WEST

1 Yvonne West, b 8 March 1924
2 Russell West,b 26 Nov. 1925
3 Merle West, b 2 Nov. 1929
4 Bill West, b 2 Dec. 1930; d 15 Dec. 1952
5 Don West, b 15 Apr. 1932
6 Mary Lou West, b 15 Feb. 1937; d 29 June 1937
7 Sue West, b 15 Feb 1937 (twin of Mary Lou)
8 Jerry West, b 5 Oct. 1938

D John Leslie Barnett, b 7 Feb 1909; m SARAH WYATT

1 John Robert Barnett, b 7 May 1940

I really know little about this family as to how they lived, schooling, and various other enterprises. Most of what I have was sent to me by Mary Barnett of Brimingham, Alabama, a granddaughter.

It is known, however, that R.S.S. Bull was a skilled gunsmith, and no doubt probably a farmer as well.

An excerpt from the will of Jesse Beene, Will Book A; Dallas County Alabama (1821-1849) Recorded March 21, 1845, executed May 26, 1845:

"I give and bequeath to my three sons above named a Rifle gun each, of the make of Russell S.S. Bull.... the Rifles, I wish them to keep in good order and condition as long as they shall live and to defend their country with them if required, and when they die to dispose of them to some one of their sons or some member of the family which has descended from me.....
I also bequeath to Jesse Beene Winston, my namesake, son of Maria and William O. a fine rifle gun of the make of Russell S.S. Bull, like those made for my sons, engraven on the box "Jesse Beene to his grandson Jesse Beene Winston....."
Of the eleven children born to Mary and Russell, daughters Mary Isabel died at the age of four and Susannah was twenty eight when she gave birth to stillborn twins just before her death. Three other daughters remained unmarried. Nancy Jane was buried at the City Cemetery near Haleyville and Hannah died in California in a rest home. Her body was cremated and the ashes were sent to Nola Bull at Bear Creek, Alabama to be scattered over the same cemetery.

John Jacob was nearly 12 when he died, his death caused by pneumonia, from going to church barefoot when his sisters objected to him wearing his old shoes with the new suit of clothes which he had on, that was hand spun and hand woven.

****

The letter which follows was written by the daughter(#214)of R.S.S. Bull to her aunt Rausamond(#141). Fetnah at this time was near 40 years old, and her aunt was 70, both of them spinsters (perhaps they understood each other). Fetnah may have been living at home with her mother who would be 66 at this time; and her father having died. Cousin Caroline mentioned, (#202) and if you recall it was stated that she had been ill 32 years prior to her death. When this letter was written, Caroline continued to live 11 years more.

Goddard, Alabama
June 24, 1894

Rosamond Bull Paluxy, Texas

Dear Aunt will try to answer your letter I received some time ago was glad in deed to hear from you but very sorry to hear that Aunt Adaline was hurt hope she is well again this leaves all in very good health at this time hope these few lines will find you the same well Aunt Rosa I am very sorry to write to you that cousin Caroline is very Sick she has been Sick 12 days with Flux I think if she dont get better soon she will quit this World of Sickness she had been Sick Seven or Eight year and in the Bed all the time could not Sit up very long at a time she just Sits up untill her bed is made she has Suffered a heap in all her Sickness but all goes well with her anyway crops are very shabby here they were injured by the cold weather then the dry weather set in there has not been a season since early in the Spring it is Raining now looks like there was going to be wet spell and that is what we need now if it does not last to long think if that dont bring them out there will be a flash made corn is not more than knee high that was Planted the first of April cotton there is some that looks very well and some very sorry there is not any fruit here the cold weather in March killed it all except the Black Berrys there is the most I every saw the Rivers are just loaded with nice Berrys they are so good canned for Winter use I will close for this time asking you to write soon to your Niece

Fetnah E. Bull

Note: In the upper left-hand corner on this letter is embossed "Columbia". Probably naming the town of Columbia, Alabama although that was a long way from where the Russell Bull family lived.

The following article was sent to me by J.C. Bull of Pauls Valley, Okla. a few years ago. There is no date on it, but it probably came from a paper in Haleyville, Ala. Perhaps the Northwest Alabamian.

FACTORY FALLS NOW IN HISTORIC PAST

The South was recovering from the Civil War and industry had just begun drifting across the Mason-Dixon line when L.M. Allen built Allen's Factory on Bear Creek in 1868.

He came with his new bride from the valley of Russellville to a house situated on the laurel covered hills of Marion County. The house , just above the site of the factory, was built from logs cut from nearby woods and in the style of that day was built with a dog trot down the middle.

The neighbors came and helped erect the house and white washed it with lime, as did many early settlers in lieu of painting in this era.

In the early days of Marion County there were few industries and Allen"s Factory was a real boost to the economy of the county.

It was built on the tumbling waters of Bear Creek and was powered by water. L.M. Allen began the mill on a capital outlay of $20,000...no small amount in these reconstruction days of the south. The mill boasted 640 spindles and employed 30 people.

The factory produced skeins of cotton yarn which was peddled by ox cart all over Alabama. The small mill used 280 bales of cotton annually, which was more than the community of nearby farmers produced.

There was a small swinging bridge built from one side of the falls to the mill site which has only been torn down in recent years when the cables became frayed from too much use.

L.M. Allen married Bertha Jones, daughter of Judge Jones of Florence, and they had two children, a son who died in infancy and a daughter Nellie, who grew up and married James A. Andrews of Florence, whom she met while in college. Their son, L.C. Andrews and his wife Vivian still live on the site where the original house stood.

Ancient oaks rustle in the wind that blows a cooling breeze off the creek, and the scent of mountain laurel and iris makes a heady wine as one makes the trek to the bottom of the gorge.

There the waters of the dam ripple over moss crusted rocks and the feeling of timelessness embraces one, as the birds whistle their mating call here in their wilderness trace.

A love of these ancient times and pride in family history is reflected in the lives of Mr. and Mrs. Andrews who are both retired.

A grand piano which was given to her grandmother Bertha Jones, on her 16th birthday dominates the living room of the Andrews home. It is 115 years old and its mellow tones tell their own story of the artists of this day.

Pictures of Mr. Andrews great grandparents on their wedding day are prominent in their key positions over the fireplace. The artist who painted these early likenesses of the couple is celebrated for also having painted the portrait of Lincoln which is displayed in the Capitol Archives in Washington.

The Andrews welcome people from all over the nation who come to visit this historic site. And they say that many lovers of nature

come this way during the spring and summer months.

In the spring the mountain laurel makes the mountains pine with its iridescent blosooms and the Sweet Williams and violets vie for their place in the sun.

In the hot summer months the still waters of the creek run deep and the shaded pools have their share of sun perch and crappie who rest on the bottom of the stream.

In the autumn, Indian Summer comes in with its red leaves of maple and the mist of golden rod lies hazy over the land. There is no trace of the bustle that used to run rampant over the hills of Bear Creek when the county was young and Allens Factory was a thriving industrial center.

And there is only peace in the mountains that have seen a thousand seasons.

****

142(61) John Wesley Bull[5] (John[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b 1 June 1818 Grainger Co., Tenn.; d 11 Feb. 1898 Erath Co.Tex.; m/1 2 Oct. 1845 Grainger Co., by Josiah Rhoten M.G.

JANE SHANNON EASTERLY, b 15 Feb. 1823 Grainger Co., Tenn. d 26 Nov. 1882 Erath Co., Tex. of John Easterly and Susannah ELY. John Easterly b 18 Nov. 1785; Susannah his wife b 25 Dec. 1788/89; d 9 Sept. 1845; dau of Henry Ely. John and Susannah m 20 Dec. 1814.

m/2 20 Jan. 1884
Mrs. HENRIETTA (MINER) MITCHELL, b 22 July 1844; d 17 Nov. 1885 Erath Co.; bur Bull/Underwood Cem. She was a native of Arkansas.
m/3 18 Dec. 1886 Mrs. ARTILLA (WILSON) LONG, b 12 Feb. 1829 d 19 May 1906 in Okla.; bur.Headrick Cem.; Headrick, Okla. She was a native of Georgia, went to Texas in 1878.

220 Russell Valentine Bull, b 27 Jan. 1847; d 6 Jan. 1913
m/1 CHARLOTTE TENNESSEE MEEK; m/2 Mrs. SARAH ELIZABETH JONES

221 Mary Rosalie Bull, b 10 Nov. 1848; m DANIEL HALES SMITH
see SMITH FAMILY

222 John Easterly Bull, b 25 Aug. 1850; d 16 Apr. 1876 m E.W.

223 Fetnah Bull, b 15 Jan. 1852 Ala.?; d 7 Mar. 1891 Okla.;
DAVID ALEXANDER, b 29 Aug. 1848; d 1 Dec. 1922.
He m/1 8 Aug. 1872 MARGARET CORDELIA SNELL, b 11 Sept. 1853 d 27 Mar 1884.; m/3 MARTIE A. PETTY
Fetnah is buried at Gail, Tex. in Borden Co.,
Her headstone reads:

What are Our Crosses
Footsteps to Heaven
What are our losses
Eternal gain

224 Solon A. Bull, b 8 Nov. 1853; d 10 July 1932; m CORDELIA TANDY

225 Jacob Elisha Bull, b 4 May 1856; d 3 Jan. 1936; m NETTIE PALMER

226 Senora A. Bull, b 24 June 1858; d 15 Mar. 1880
227 Amelia Lillian Bull, m JOHN C. SMITH (see page 69)

228 George Bull, b 19 Jan. 1862; d 13 Jan. 1943
m/1 JIMPSEY ANN SIKES; m/2 IDA HARVEL

229 Malinda Caroline Bull,b 1865;d 1865 at age 8 months, 15 days
230 Anna Bull, d at birth (twin to Alma)

231 Alma Bull, b 17 Oct. 1885; d 1 Sept. 1909; m 1904 GEORGE CABANISS, b 13 Oct. 1882; 27 Dec. 1928 Clinton, Okla.; bur Cabaniss Cem. Clinton, Okla.
(of William F. CABINESS and NANCY MELVINA WILLBORN
George m/2 TINNIE BROOKS.

A Harley Franklin Cabaniss, b 15 Dec. 1904 Cheyenne, Okla.; m 25 May 1929 HELEN LEONA THOMPSON, b 4 July 1912 of Perry Tarpany and NELLIE MAE (MILLER) Spencer Thompson

1 James Harley Cabaniss, b 11 May 1903, m 24 Jan. 1953 NYTA YVONNE THARP,b 10 Nov. 1931 of James Ray Tharp and BEATRICE ELIZABETH WADSACK

a Ray Franklin Cabaniss, b 2 Jan 1953, m 16 Aug. 1974 MARY DEBORAH WOOD

b Beverly Ann Cabaniss, b 29 Aug. 1957
c Donna Annette Cabaniss, b 18 Sept. 1959; d Oct. 1966
d James Harley Cabaniss, b 16 Dec. 1961

2 George Franklin Cabaniss II, b 8 Sept. 1931; m 23 Dec. 1955 KAY AMELIA ROBERTSON, b 23 Mar. 1936; of BOB and THELMA (KING) MOORE

3 Baby girl Cabaniss, b & d 11 Nov. 1933

4 Donald Allen Cabaniss, b 2 Apr. 1938 m 26 Nov. 1959 WILMA LEE ARMSTRONG, b 10 Jan. 1939 of William Albert ARMSTRONG and NORA LEE HAMMOND

a Jana Lee Cabaniss, b 30 Jan. 1963
b Mark Allen Cabaniss, b 5 Jan. 1965

B Nina Belle Cabaniss, b 23 Aug. 1909; m 16 May 1931 CHARLES B. McCRACKIN, b 7 Apr. 1908; d 2 Aug. 1955 of Charles C. McCrackin and ANNA TODD

1 John C. McCrackin, b & d 22 July 1945

JOHN WESLEY BULL

J.W. Bull was numbered among the pioneers of Erath Co., dating his residence there from 1859. He spent his childhood at Grainger Co., Tenn. and Marion Co., Ala., attending the common schools and helping his father with the farming. After the death of his father, Mr. Bull was married at Grainger Co. and lived there prior to going back to Ala. and the eventual move westward to Leon Co., Tex. in 1853 with a group consisting of his mother, his expectant wife, 4 children, all under age six and two unmarried sisters,(Rausamond and Hannah) brother Rufus, and youngest sister Mary and husband Jake Underwood, along with 5 of their sons.
As they crossed over the Sabine River into Texas on Nov. 8, 1853 Jane gave birth to her fifth child, a son Solon Bull.

By wagon train they traveled. The trip must have been tiring for Jane and for John's mother, but she was a comfort at the same time to the grandchildren. I believe they had a reason for making this journey. When the family learned that it might be possible to recover the bounty land of son and brother Pleasant, there was no choice to be made. Perhaps his mother was eager to see the "Country" he had written home about, 20 years earlier.

In Leon Co. Mr. Bull owned and farmed 60 acres of land. In 1859 after the death of his mother two years earlier, the move was made to Erath County. The family of children now numbered 9.

On the farm of John Meek, John pre-empted 160 acres of wild land to develop. It was nearby Pony Creek that Mr. Bull built their home, a log cabin located close to a spring and where the family grew.

Three of his children had married by 1872, when the erection of the large stone house began. An Irishman by the name of Pat Gannon, who was a stone mason was the builder, along with John's son Solon, who learned the trade from Pat.

It was a two story house, made of stone dressed on the face side, quarried from a hill about a quarter of a mile away. There was a fireplace at each end of the east and west sides. At the rear, and to the right side was a well, and to the left of that a well house. Further left was the kitchen house also made of stone. The whole of it was enclosed by a rock wall. The front of the house had a porch on one half, and a room on the other half, with a door opening into the main room and also a door into the small room. Likewise at the rear of the house itself was a small porch on the right and a room on the left. Several years later the porches were enclosed to make rooms, and another porch was built on one side with an entrance door.

This must have been a home to please any family. Jane no doubt was happy here, although she missed her father, her sisters and her brothers, back in Tennessee. She too was missed by them as we read the letters her father wrote. I do not know if they owned slaves, some say they did, and others say not. Many of the Bull's did, however.

The date of when the house was built was chiseled on a larger stone, which was fitted into the wall of the chimney, about where the second story started, on March 17, 1872. When the porch was built on the side, the roof almost covered the place where the date had been inscribed, but upon close inspection it could be read easily.

The large log granary, located a short distance from the yard was probably near to full most of the time. Jane possibly had a garden from which she could put away canned fruits and vegetables, and a root cellar to hold some of the things. They raised their own livestock, which served their table well. Southern cookin' was their style, no doubt. Can you imagine the excitement on holidays when the family gathered?

The pre-empton rights were evidently authorized, and one of the last land grants of public land in Erath Co., was made.
It reads in part as follows:
ORMAND I. DAVIS, GOVERNOR OF TEXAS,
grant to John W. Bull in Erath County, on Pony Creek, 13 and one-half miles east of Stephenville, one hundred sixty acres. Following a description of the land the document was dated October 25, 1871 at Austin, Texas; and filed in Stephenville Feb. 8, 1872.
No. 257; Vol 39 John W. Bull, 160 acres.

This house was given an historical marker several years ago. John Bull donated the land for the cemetery nearby, which is referred to by many different names, Bull/Underwood, Pony Creek and possibly even the Seale Cemetery, since it is located on the Seale Ranch (formerly the Underwood Ranch)in Hood,County. To reach it take hwy. 144 going south to where it intersects with hwy. 377, at the red light near the public school grounds in Granbury, Tex. Then take the F M road #51 going west for 15 miles. You will come to a sign which says "Paluxy". Continue for 1 mile and take the gravel road to the right for about 3 miles. Keep to the left, and when you come to a cattle guard you will enter the Seale Ranch pasture. You will pass an old farm house shortly on the left, but stay on the gravel road, until you reach a larger white house with red roof on the left..which is the Seale Ranch Headquarters. Passing further, the White Stone House will be on the left, but a short distance ahead. There a gravel road leads off to it.

Much of this information about the house was written by V.J. Maloney, and also how to reach it. That was 1972, and things may have changed, so make inquiries from the oldtimers.

Mr. Bull who is buried in this old cemetery along with his first two wives, was a respected and public-spirited, progressive citizen. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church and politically a Democrat. Although during the war he was exempt from conscription as being one of the persons on the exposed section of a frontier county, he did not hesitate to meet an emergency, if called upon. He was wounded in the thigh at the Battle of Dove Creek while serving with the militia. As he was being carried away for treatment, he was heard to remark "they had an enormous load carrying A BULL".

This story of the Indian Raid as mentioned above was sent to me by Inez Berlier (granddaughter of Daniel Smith) as told to her by her father, (Charles Wesley Smith) having learned it from his grand - father.

"At the settlement of Chalk Mountain, the Indians came on a moonlit night to steal horses and whatever else they could carry away. All the men 16 years or older gathered , and drove them off following them out west to near Big Springs to a creek they called Dove Creek. The Indians got to high ground , with the settlers taking refuge in a plum thicket. One Indian was shot in trying to slip down and steal a horse. With his back broken, laying in the hot sun and bleeding, one of the men dragged him into the shade and tried to give him some water, but he hit them with an arrow shaft. Although weakened he fought on, and spit on anyone who came near. The ensuing battle continued and it was then that John was wounded, a broken thigh from being shot. Night came, and the fighting stopped. The group decided to return home. They made a sling from a blanket tied to two of the riders saddles to carry the wounded man. Two men were sent back to get the under drawers that had been removed from John, joining the others near daylight. They said the Indians had taken the clothing, but it was believed they bedded down instead and didn't go back for them at all."

The white man would often stake a horse to a tree, dig a pit and cover it over so when an Indian tried to steal the horse, he would fall into the pit, and they could dispense with him.

****

AMELIA LILLIAN BULL (#227)

A mystery is about to unfold. I had all of the children of John Wesley Bull and Jane Easterly for a long time, EXCEPT Amelia. I was told that her father said he would disown her if she married John Smith. He evidently did, for in his family history he named all of the children, but her. Stories came to me through several sources about the death (or murder) of Amelia. Nothing seemed to fit, for each story differed in one way or another. Eventually through Ruth Bull Eagar who told me that Amelia's granddaughter still lived, I contacted Grace Sievers, and she was kind enough to write and give me the story as follows. Nothing was changed other than punctuation for clarity. See also SMITH

March 26, 1983

Dear Lola,

I hope this can help but excuse the writing mistakes.
#1 I don't see much even with transplants, seems like my eyes have always been a lot of trouble, just too big! things fly into them ha! And my right hand has been broken. Very hard to hold a pen...but here we will try.

I expect you know more about the Bulls than me or Pauline (Murl's) girl will ever know.

As you know in every well adjusted family there is a spoiled brat and black sheep...well Grandpa John Smith was both, as you may know...always the Smiths and Bulls were wealthy people and the Smiths I know now are still that way.

John Smith was a handsome man so I was told by his sister in Tex; he had red curly hair...6 ft tall. but he would not work chased women drank and just plain mean. I could never see why good looking Amelia Bull "ever fell for him," but I know he was a con artist, and wanted her 700 acres of land. She was the image of Ethel Bull . So Dad always said Grandma Amelia was strictly a business woman. She was a map maker and surveyor for the State of Texas. They had "her house, a big one that was home but for her work shop she had a log 2-room house out in the woods where she worked on big tables. No one could remember ever seeing her sew, cook or keep house, they had people who did this for them. Dad thought he was born in the log house...her all alone too, and anyway she never left him...he could always remember her holding him as they rode together, and she had a pack horse she led with their supplies. Wherever night over come them, they camped out rain or shine...they be gone for weeks at a time. Well just maybe she was not a house wife, but she was loved by all of John Smith's folks.

Then one day when Dad was close to 5 years old they came home and John Smith and an Indian girl was in her log house in her bed so ingrossed in Sex they did not hear her and Dad come into the house. So she took him (Dad, who was Wesley Smith)and set him on her horse, took her quirt off the saddle horn and went back in. The Indian

girl run away, but with Grandma Amelia Honor came before anything else & she cut him to pieces with that leather quirt. Dad said she beat him until he could not walk, and I guess so...for I seen that bloody shirt at his sister Parlee near Leonard, just before we come to Okla in 1915. Also seen the small trunk of clothes that she was taking with her when she was killed.

Now back to when Dad was five years old...he later remembered it all. All my life I have been psychic, and I had seen him cry so many times, missing his mother, I felt so sorry for him...for as long as he lived he missed her...he just worshipped his mother. About the time she beat the water out of Grampa John, a young Mexican came into the country and was staying there working about the place and doing the cooking, he never would leave the farm for anything. He had killed 2 people in old Mexico and he broke out of prison and killed two guards to get out, so he was on the loose. The deal was of course that Grandma and Grandpa never got along after the incident with the Indian girl. Grandma planned to leave and get her brother George Bull and Green Bull (#235) to bring her back to get Daddy. But the Mexican had fallen for Grandma. He should have known not to try anything with her, so she took the quirt to him as well. Then she thought her life was in danger with them both. So she took Dad with her to this little place of Delby, Tex. out on the west side. In those days it was only a stop in the road. But he remembered she took an ax and cut his initials deep into a big oak tree. She stood up on her horse to do it. "M.W.S." He said she always called him Wes. Then she buried their small black iron wash pot, and he remembered she had him walk to the pot west from the tree so many times. And remember I said I had seen him cry so many times from the time I was small... and I always told him, "Daddy, the 2 angels I know will show me where she is." For the very first thing I can remember is 2 angels with their hands on top of my head and telling me "do not be afraid, we will be with you always and lead you." They are with me yet.
Well in March 1911 Delby (west of Leonard about 8 mi. I think) was in need of a wider road and bridge as cars were coming in style then.

Well me and Van (my brother)...he was so small I always had to look after him...we stood by a big oak tree to watch the road building. Dad was running a gin for cotton bailing at that time. I looked up into this big big tree and seen M.W.S. (by this time I was older and reading good). And I heard my Grandma crying in the ground. Somehow I knew it was her. So I went home and told mother "I know where Grandma Amelia is. She was shocked. "Show me," she said. I showed her and she said "go tell your Daddy to come home... let someone else run the gin." Well I went to the gin and he came home. Mother said "she heard your mother crying by the tree," We all went over and then it all came back to him when he was 5 years old. He stepped the ground off several times, and called his uncle Webb Smith who was John Smith's brother.

Well that night they dug, unearthed the black pot and Land documents in glass fruit jars that she had sealed with babbit and lead. The pot had rusted but the lid was still sealed on. They brought the

pot home and opened it. There was $1200 silver dollars in it and the 700 acres of land all deeded to Daddy,(but John had made his 2nd wife sign Amelia's name on the deeds and sold it all).
Well, Dr Linus Watkins, son of Aunt Emily Smith Watkins, had Dad put it in the bank ...by his or with his account.

Also in the pot was a small jar of beautiful black beads . Dad said she always wore 2 strands of those beads and often let him play with them while they were out on their survey work. And he said he knew she was dead, as her letter to him had said that she would come back for him if she wasn't killed trying to get away. (MY NOTE: I think that Amelia was enroute to get her brother George and Green Bull).

Well that was on a Friday and Monday A.M. the men were back working so again I was by the big tree early. There were 2 men who had 4 mules hooked to a wide scoop, to scoop up the dirt with. They went down and as they came up with the dirt Grandmas skeleton was sitting on the scoop of dirt, and black beads went everywhere...of course I yelled, "that is my Grandma" as I ran to the men working. Somehow they had tied her long high boots so that her feet were still in them, someone gently lifted her out, and said to me "go get your Daddy quick, and don't tell a soul." I run as fast as I could run to Dad in the gin and told him, "they got Grandma out of the dirt...she is on the scoop. The men said for you to come now." So he did. They found a small bottle still sealed with all those glass beads, the toes of the boots had them, so she must have put the bottle inside of her boot. One thing, she always wore a corset. The staves were rusty, but still there. She had been wrapped in a very heavy Indian blanket, some remains of it were still visible. Daddy cried so hard. By the black beads he knew it was her. Her grandpa had given her the beads when she was 16.

Dr Linus Watkins came from Leonard and took the remains to determine cause of death. The result said "Buried alive." I told Dad I would find who did it, but I know she was stabbed in the neck as I have seen the blood. Up til 1911 I had never seen John Smith, but I told Dad that "a man with red hair, and another man with black hair and short body, and black mustasche, they did it. I'll find them and you can be happy."

Well he got her a nice casket, wrapped her skeleton in yards of ivory white satin, and me and Dad and Dr. Linus Watkins buried her at Leonard, Tex. But Dr. Watkins was afraid it would hurt his practice if they put her name on the stone as no one in Delby knew her <u>then</u>, so they put on the stone, "A Woman, Name Unknown." But I told Dad, "well the angels knows her name, God and you now know no where she is.

The years passed. Every time I was home I told Dad I would find the man who stabbed her in the neck. In 1926 my first husband and I had moved to Meadow, Tex. and John Smiths sister Emily Smith Watkins had lost her husband (from old age) and she had broken her leg, so we lived in her big house, and I took care of her. Every month she sent me to the P.O. to get $50.00 money orders. The next day she would have me go mail it to Alurez, in Mexico City. I asked her

once "why do you send those people money every month?" She said, because they are poor.

One day, she said "someone is at the door." I opened it and there he was...I said, "so it's you, so it's you." I knew it was the man who had stabbed my Grandma, so I said "sit down."
I went outside, bolted the screen and got my two edge butcher knife, slipped it to his side, grabbed his hair, and I told him "you no good...you killed my Grandma. I know how you did it, but you tell Aunt Emily here how you did it or you won't have no head. Get talking Now." He said that Grandpa John made him stab her and she fought like a lion. They had already dug the hole off the road and knew she would have to pass it, to leave. He said no way could they get her boots or corset off. So they undid her long black hair and put an Indian wool shawl and blanket over her head, and he added that she was the only woman he had ever loved, but she beat him to a pulp for telling her that. He said he was sorry, but John said that if he did not, he would call the Mexican government to come get him and he knew they would kill him. Well, I told him to go and "don't let me see you black mailing my Aunt Emily again."

When he was gone, I took a back route out of Meadow and called Dr. Homer Watkins in Lubbock, Tex. and told him to get his bro Walter Watkins and their attorney to come that night the back way, that their mother was in great danger, and they came. She had a trunk full of money orders that he had got off of her, and she told her sons she was so afraid of him, and what he had done in Old Mexico. Well, that night, the three went and got him. The dr. gave him a knock out shot and they took him to the prison where he had shot the 2 guards. They told them what he had done in the USA. They put him in front of a firing squad the next a.m. (2 shots to the heart, 2 shots to the head.)

Now to get the other murderer John Smith. I had aunt Emily's son Walt Watkins to call my Dad, and my Dad came to Lubbock. He found out the details. So he went to Dallas, looked up his Dad...who was drunk in park. Dad gave him a good beating, made him admit everything then threw him off the bridge into the river in the park. Someone fished him out, for he lived for years after that, but knew nothing. No, I have no regrets of sending them both to their punishment for my Dad went through a living hell for years because of them and their meanness.

So if the Bulls are left who always wondered about Amelia, now they do know.

Love to all,

Grace Sievers

143(61) Elisha Rufus Bull[5] (John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 7 Aug. 1820 Grainger Co. Tenn.' d 2 July 1904 Crawford (Roger Mills Co.) Okla.; bur Belleview Cem.; Crawford, Okla.; m 30 Dec. 1858 Leon Co. Tex.
FRANCIS ADELINE BOYKIN, b 11 Nov. 1838 Ala; d 25 Mar. 1906 Crawford, Okla.; bur next to husband. Of Jesse (1802-1842) and Susan Boykin (1798-1875)

232 Robert Bull, b 24 Nov. 1859; d young twin of #234

233 John Anderson Bull, b 24 Nov 1859; d 22 March 1906
m/1 18 Oct. 1882 MANERVA ELIZABETH SMITH, b 20 Apr. 1865;

m/2 FRANCES EMMA BARTON, b 30 Sept. 1870; d 15 Oct. 1958 of David Barton. She was sister to first wife of #242

234 Green Asher Bull, b 20 June 1861; d 28 June 1928
m ELIZABETH HASTON

235 Leah Aseneth Bull, b 18 Dec. 1863; d 8 Sept 1870

236 James Gan Bull, b 18 Feb. 1866; d 13 July 1915 (cancer)
m SALINEY BELLE UNDERWOOD

237 Russell Ran Bull, b 23 July 1869; d 9 Nov. 1923 (twin)
m EMMA ELLIS. (Changed the name BULL to BUELL)

238 Fetnah Ann Bull, b 23 July 1869 Leon Co., Tex.; d 9 Sept. 1940 Denver, Colo.; bur Florence. Colo. m 15 Dec. 1892 Leon Co., Tex. JOHN WILLIAM BRINLEE, b 16 Sept. 1869 Erath Co., Tex.; d 27 May 1960 Florence (Fremont Co.) Colo.; bur Florence, Co.; of Richard Mason Brinlee and SARAH ELLEN PETIT SEE BRINLEE

239 William Rufus Bull, b 14 July 1872; d. young

240 Pleasant Jacob Bull, b 25 March 1875; d 5 Aug 1969
m/1 SALINEY BELLE UNDERWOOD BULL (see #236)
m/2 TEMPIE (HOGUE) LARGENT

241 Merry Luther Bull, b 10 July 1877; d 28 July 1958 (twin)
m/1 ELLA A. BARTON. (Sister to second wife of #233)
m/2 ADA GRACE HOLT

242 Mary Luter Bull, 10 July 1877; d Aug. 1939 (twin)
m 1898 WILLIAM HENRY KEAHEY, b 13 Oct. 1876; d Sept. 1955 of A.S. (Archie) Keahey and MARTHA ELIZABETH ROBERTSON

A William Luther Keahey, b 3 Dec. 1899; d 3 Jan. 1914
B Lela Ann Keahey, b 30 Apr. 1901; m 6 Nov.1929 FOREST HARPER

1 James Henry Harper, m Glenda ELLISON
2 Bonnie Irene Harper, m DUANE A. CLARY

C Doy Melton Keahey, b 23 Apr. 1903; d Dec. 1951; m REBA ROSS

1 Nadine Keahey, m KENNETH BLACK

D Leona Bessie Keahey (1904-1905)
E Lula May Keahey, b 22 May 1906; m DAN BRANHAM

1 Olen Branham m EARLENE REYNOLDS

F Delton Elisha Keahey, b 1907; d 1935) m CORA CHRIS

1 Betty Joyce Keahey; m GENE O'TANGER
2 Joycie Fern Keahey; m JACK CATHERALL

G Leva Ella Keahey, b 29 May 1908; d 10 Dec. 1925
H Linnie Ethel Keahey, b 11 May 1910; d Grass Valley, Ca.
m EDWARD ROBERTSON

1 Ronald Robertson
2 Dewayne Robertson
3 Edmund Robertson
4 Dale Robertson
5 Hope Robertson

I Frances Helen Keahey, b 19 Dec 1916; m CLARENCE RODERICK

1 Patti Roderick; m WARREN LITTLEFIELD
2 Shirley Roderick; m DON RUBLE
3 Nancy Roderick
4 son d. infancy

J Juanita Bell Keahey, b 1919; m WARREN FISCHER

1 Lamont Fischer, m Beverly
2 Mark Fischer

243 Joseph Bull, d young

ELISHA RUFUS BULL

Elisha Rufus Bull was my Great grandfather. I know little about his childhood. He was born in Grainger Co., Tenn. and moved with his parents at about the age of six to Ala. At the age of thirty in 1850 he was still living in Ala. although I did not find him on the census, only his mother and two unmarried sisters. Three of his brothers were also still in Ala. at Marion County. I believe he went with the other family members in 1853 when they made the move to Texas by wagon train, primarily hoping to see what could be done regarding the estate of brother Pleasant Marshall.

I regret that my mother told me stories of her grandfather Elisha, but I was too young to care, or remember. The family traveled around a lot for each of their children were born in different areas of Tex. He was a farmer most of his life, and in 1898 before

statehood came he moved the family to Okla.

In search of land that had water, Elisha found a man in trouble by the name of Hamilton who owned a water right but he had killed another rancher named Cooper, and had been sentenced to the penitentiary. Elisha bought the water right and moved about 1900. At that time it was Day Co. having been formed from the Cheyenne-Arapahoe Lands in 1892. When Okla. became a state his sons filed on the land to make it their own. They received a patent as follows: NE quarter of the SE quarter of section 7; the W half of SW quarter of Section 8; and NW quarter of the NW quarter of section 17...all in Twp. 16; N of Range 24 west of Indian Meridian in Okla. containing 160 acres.The creek which runs through this property was named Bull Creek. On Apr. 13, 1907 the Heirs of Elisha Bull acquired the land, and the Patent Record at that time was signed by the President Theodore Roosevelt. It was later bought by Elisha's son James G. from his brothers and sisters, the remaining heirs.

Elisha died on the farm , to be followed in death 2 years later of Adeline. She was one of 9 children having 4 sisters and four brothers, loved by all and a woman of great faith. As with many families, times were hard for them, and without their confirmed religious beliefs, life would have had little meaning.

Elisha was a devout Methodist. They attended the Camp meetings, an important part of their lives, which were social gatherings at the same time. Often, families traveled great distances to gather in the open country or sheltered groves to hear the Gospel preached by the Circuit Rider. Dressed in their finest, and carrying their Bibles, it was a time of getting together...the women to gossip, and catch up on the news of other family members and friends from whom they had been separated. The men discussed politics, the crops they had raised, and the marketing of these products.

The "Blood and Thunder" preaching at the revival echoed for miles. Morning and evening services were held at the gatherings, which lasted all day, and often for several days. There were box suppers and bazaars, much like our county fairs in recent years (minus the religious atmosphere). Many a romance bloomed and blossomed at these gatherings. Men and women listened to sermons from separate benches, and were expounded on the moral standards of the day. The preachers were well meaning, but many were uneducated, even possi-ibly illiterate, but one thing was certain. They knew the Bible. Elisha knew his Bible well, and he lived it. It was said that he had read the entire book through many times in his life, from beginning to end. As the head of such a large family, perhaps intolerable at times, he demanded respect and discipline, including that all were to be at the table at mealtime, and not a fork raised until the blessing was recited. Silence was often observed so that those present could concentrate on the evils of the world, and the works of the devil. Prayers were said upon retiring each night.
The story has been told that in his latter years, often confined to his chair, he would sit near the open door (there were no screens then) and with fly swatter in hand would knock a fly to the floor to

be gobbled up by a pet chicken that followed him about. He would promise his girls a yard of new muslin if they could find a fly in the house. He never paid off for he drove a hard bargain, and a deadly aim.

Although Elisha was 18 years older than his wife, she might even have lived beyond the two years after he died, but she somehow got a splinter in her foot, and died of blood poisoning. They now rest "near the bend of the river"in the cemetery near Crawford, Okla.

****

Elisha evidently had asked Sarah Thompson to marry him from the letters which follow. I believe she was the Sarah who married Elisha's cousin John Bull #154

JULY the 2nd 1848

Rufus I have received your letter and It seems that you think it folly to write to me for this reason that I will not answer you. In the first place I will tell you the reason I did not answer your letter. I was informed immediately after I received yours that you had written two other letters on the same subject to two other girls and I think I am enough acquainted with human nature to know that you could not be sincere In every case and I thought probably I was one with whom you were jesting as you never mentioned anything of the kind when you were in my company. This the reason and as to laughing and making sport over your letter I never did It and I have It yet in my possession and I never looked upon you as described in your letter I would just tell you In a word that I am above that you wrong me in writing to me as you have you dont know me far be It for me to sport with honest hearts or fond intentions and I hope you are honest for this reason that I would not write to any other than an honest hearted man If I knew it and with this belief I will speak open and plain to you I had little idea when you were in this Country that I occupied a place In your affections and I had No idea that you would think anything more about me on this subject at least but as you have expressed yourself as you have I feel in duty bound to write you my feelings as near as I can now.

Rufus I am not acquainted with you consider all these things and you will at once see that I am placed In an embarrassed position on taking the whole In to consideration I cannot make you any promises though you were to come to this country not but what I would be glad to see you and your friends would be exceedingly I know for they very often speak of you and their love for you but I would not that you should put yourself to any trouble on my account for no consideration without there was some probability of affecting by It I will do it candid with you on this subject write to me if you should get this letter or I will not know whether you have received It or not write how you are all getting along as it regards your health and particularly if you intend coming In this fall I will now close but not without

making one request I would not that you should entirely forget the girl who is bidding you an

affectionate adieu

I only ask to be remembered
Oh remember the girl whose mind has oft traced
In the mirror of fancy your form and your face
Though rudely between us the proud waters swell
Still remember the girl who now bids you farewell
When your hand shall be pressed by the one you adore
When your memory revisits the scenes your hand passed O'er
When sorrow and trouble your bosom shall swell
Then remember the girl who now bids you farewell

S.J. Thompson

Please to correct all the errors which I have made for I have written this at intervals when I would steal from the busy bustle of life

---

Addressed to Mt. Hope, Ala. from Pikeville, Ala
Sabbath Morning 19 July (no year)

Elisha R Bull as you seem anxious for me to write you I take up the present time in doing so and I would gladly tell you the reason why I have not written before this time (were it not for the feeling of friends)I have had my feelings injured not a little but enough of this...after expressing your gratitude at the reception of the letter you received you then stated that you would be glad to see me...Well Rufus...if I were to judge from what you wrote to your cousins according to the best views I have of things I would say that you were not anxious you say that you would come to this Country but the people would say that you come to see Sarah and for that reason you would not come, they knowing that I had received many fond letters, they are few and far between that knows much on that subject in this part of the world I assure you...your own dear friends are nearly all that know anything about it you seem to be ashamed for persons to know that you are paying your respects to Sarah you need not fear anything you come to Tennessee before my eyes ever looked upon you and dont give me that as a reason why you cannot come and see your friends...You need not think that I will make sport of you or laugh as you hinted...why should I there are no reasons or grounds for laughing and I hope I am higher minded than that and if you never come do as you said before live as happy as you can and I will try to do do so too and I will try not to mar your peace further for I have no joy in doing so if I know it or secret happiness and why do you talk so you have no grounds for talking in this manner remember

My pen is black my pen is steel
My heart is hard but it can feel

And now Rufus let me talk plain and candid to you for I have never

talked otherwise (as you have bourn witness) I have been a close observer from your first letter I own to the one that is now before me and if I was to do my best I could not say that you were sincere somehow the way you express yourself always has a tendency to make me doubt this I cannot help but my unbelief in this matter cannot affect your sincerity If you were sincere you say you never attempted anything but innocent affection for me and that you think more of me now than heretofore and give the reasons why...that you find me honest and true ...I can account for that...the sentiments you hinted at you would like to hear explained I did not say that I was sorry the why and wherefor is not necessary to give as the matter stands but I would like if you know the whole matter as It has been and as It is now but I have not time and I feel a delicasy on the Subject anyhow...but I will tell you this much I am free any and all engagements and you are the only one I hold correspondence at this time be you assured of that and when I cease to write to you I feel that I have written to the last one of your sex and I am now seated away from the house under a large apple tree which the late storm has blown up from the roots and its boughs and beautiful branches are thrown prostrate on the ground there to wither and die..Emblem of my future earthly prospects but

Why mourn over blighted prospects now
The lost O! why deplore
For if our hopes are all oer thrown
Earth bliss is born to die
Then do leisure prospects mourn
JOY LIVES ON HIGH ON HIGH
Oh there no mournful changes come
Unknown chill sorrows night
There fadeless flowers undying bloom
THAT KNOWS NO MORTAL BLIGHT
Here storms and tempest toss and rend
My weary struggling bark
And toils and troubles without end
ARE FELT UPON MY HEART be it so

You sent me a lock of your hair as a keepsake...It shall be for one...it is so much like you I shall not forget you.

Years days and months have passed by
Since first I gazed upon thee
But when the lock of hair I saw
Each feature come to memory
Fond memory now still firmly holds
Thine Image in its silent cell
And back my mind is swiftly bourn
On memorys page I dwell
Fond memory can I now forget
Its closely woven ties
For it is memorys tide that murmurs sweet
And brings such melodies

Rufus you said you would hang your harp (did she mean heart?) on the

willow tree but I will hang mine on this withering tree
And here I will sit while it gives shade
And think of one whose words to me are like arrows he has made
I want you to pardon my scribbling if you please I would have done better situations and circumstances were against me .

adieu
S J T

Elisha R. Bull Elam Spring October 3rd 1848

Before I say anything at all I will first ask your pardon for not answering your letter sooner It is not for want of respect toward you that you have not heard from me before this time but circumstances have been such that it is not convenient but now I have just seated myself for the purpose of conversing with you by letter I received yours about four weeks after It was mailed your Cousins Adeline and Hannah brought It to me and I could not help feeling glad when I looked and saw who it was from I immediately sat down read and laughed and was sorry at the same time because you said you could not come to Tennessee while I remained single...now I intend to punish you for that assertion for you will never get to see any of your cousins without they go to you for it is not my notion to change my name and if It was I would put it off just as long as possible because you are mean and I live in hope that you will never get to see Nancy's letter because she would not let me read it for I read yours to her as you requested and relative to the letters you wrote to me about .. I am perfectly satisfied on that subject...I believe for what cause It was told me there were some suspicions about you relative to when you were here so I was informed...but it is all nonsense.

Rufus Rufus
I have been a little funny in the above lines but I must now talk serious to you the subject of which we have been conversing upon is one of Grand importance and It ought to be one of the best considered acts of Life as It is a lifetime business and involves the happiness or misery of the parties concerned for life therefore allow me to say to you that I have well considered the subject and what I have said is not the Impulse of a moment but from calm survey of my own feelings taking into consideration everything my conscience tells It will not do...I could say many things to you and keep you in suspense but I disdain to trifle with an honest heart and I write to you believing that I am addressing a man that has a soul what I mean by this Is a gentleman In the fullest sense of the word you say that you will still remember me

O am I still remembered
Remembered too by thee
And do you still think of the girl
Who lives in Tennessee

Rufus I will keep your letters as I have done as a memento of you not but what I could remember you without them but I prefer keeping them I stop I pause must I bid

you farewell forever I must I must be it so we part forever let the past as nothing be

Adieu Adieu Adieu
S J T

This next letter was written to Elisha R. Bull (# 143) by his cousins, the daughters of #65. The one enclosed with it and decorated with hearts and poetry is really something. Handwritten in ink and beautiful penmanship. You will note that these girls were married not too long after and even Sarah J. Thompson married shortly. She said she wasn't going to change her name, and from the deep love she seemed to have for Elisha...she got the BULL name after all by being wed to John Bull.

February 24th 1849

My dear and ever affectionate cousin I am very sorry to hear you are so lonesome In consequence of the marriages that have taken place but exceedingly glad to hear that during the time you enjoyed yourself finaly and I can readily account for that when you tell me you were In attendance with a lady of fine taste and not only so but you liked her very well and that you Intended to know whether she likes you or not I expect she loves you so I dont doubt it for a moment but that ought not make you think that Sarah is obstinate I think that Sarah dealt honestly with you I dont think she would do any other I gave her the note you sent her and she said she was sorry and when she thought that the son of man was betrayed It gave her some consolation but to return Oh dear Cousin dont take on so about your sister and brother and go to bed and take your rest and try to dream of Rebecca every night and my word for It you will be a happier man do write to me quick and tell me how you and Rebecca made It you say she dont use deceit she has some respect for you and I just know she has for it is common in all Countries for the girls to love the boys but do you be enough for her Talking to her and tell her you love her like Thunder but she will blush and tell you she dont believe It after a while and if you will be right smart you will steal her affections for I have known many a pretty girls affection stolen and the thief go unpunished all their lives and you need fear no danger Crockett like go Ahead Ahead
but Rufus you talk so curious about marrying sometimes you say one thing about It and then you talk differently do talk to us seriously about It and tell us if you ever intend to marry I think you are odd sure enough and if you intend to come and see us anymore you know not the fun we could have tell Cousin Russell and wife and Cousin Mary and husband that I wish them more joy than I could write down In a week or month and I hope they may live long in the world and finally live In heaven together where I hope to be permitted to live with them forever tell Cousin Rosa to pardon me for not writing to tell her I love her none the less and she has not written to me tell her I begin to want to hear of her marrying I often think of the many pleasant hours we have spent together and O how sweet is the memory of it to me still but the thought that It will never return creates an ache ing void the world can never fill

tell Aunt fetnah if I never see her on earth I hope to meet her In heaven give all my best and warmest love and tell Cousin Jacob to come see us again he may find another Eliza for ought we know and now I must give you news about Cousin Elijah he was married the 15 of this month to Mary Thompson a sister to Caroline Morris also a cousin to Sarah she has three children her youngest is quite small we were all at the wedding as you may suppose they look quite happy indeed and I doubt It not but we are all single yet the boys plays about here strong I tell you on sundays and some looks serious mind I tell you and I must close by saying that we are all your affectionate Cousins

Adeline Bull

Nancy and Hannah

****

154(65) John Bull^{5},(Elisha^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1})
b ca 1820 Tenn.; m WINIFRED SARAH JANE THOMPSON

244 Sarah Bull, ca 1843; 12 Dec. 1860 Jefferson Co., Tenn. JONATHAN PURKEPILE

245 William Bull b ca 1845

246 Nancy Bull, b ca 1847; m 20 Sept. 1863 NIMROD STEMLY

247 Elisha Elijah Bull, b 14 Feb. 1847 Tenn.

m/1 LUCINDA TURPIN
m/2 MARTHA MOORE

248 James Bull

249 Pleasant Brownlow Bull, b 19 May 1850; m MARY ADELINE LEE

250 Wyley Alexander Bull, b 6 Jan. 1853; m SARAH FRANCES BARNES of Isaac Barnes and GLENDA HAYES
I also have info that says Wyley married DAISY NARCISSUS GIBSON (From Lois Grisham) Which is correct?

251 John Riley Bull, b ca 1856; m CAROLINE WELLS

252 Gideon Grant Bull, b 16 May 1866

m/1 ELIZABETH TINSELY
m/2 CALLIE DONA PETERS
Information above from Lois Grisham of Knox, Tenn. and Judy Buhl of Knoxville, and Carlos Bull of Phoenix, Ariz.

159(65) James Everett Bull[5],(Elisha[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b 9 Dec. 1813 (?) Morristown, Tenn.
m/1 11 Nov. 1856 NANCY ADELINE INMAN
m/2 SUSAN SHERRILL,b 10 Nov. 1863 of Uriah and ELIZA (BRIXEY) SHERRILL, and granddaughter of Geo. D. Sherrill, whose sister Catherine "Bonny Kate" married John Sevier, the first governor of Tennessee.

253 John H. Bull, d childhood (by 1st wife.)

254 Emma Viola Bull

255 Edward Everett Bull, b 13 Jan. 1867 (date?)
m 3 Oct. 1889 MAGGIE J. WALTON, of Wm. & Margaret (GARRETT) Walton. They had 1 son, John Garret Bull. Edward was the postmaster at Whitewell, Tenn. in 1897.

256 Louella Bull

257 Ada Bull, m W.C. ADAMS a merchant of Whitewell, Tn.

258 Rosella Bull, d childhood
259 Unknown; child stillborn

****

Most all of the information regarding the following family was written by Mary Perry of Bristol, Tenn. Mary is the granddaughter of Elijah Bull and Mary Adeline (Read) Thompson.

162(66) Elijah Bull[5],(Vincent[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b 20 Aug. 1824 Tenn.; d 2 July 1906 Tenn.;
m/1 25 MAR 1846 SUSANNAH EASTERLY, b 2 Oct. 1825; d 30 Mar. 1847 of John and SUSANNAH (ELY) EASTERLY

m/2 15 Feb 1849 MARY ADELINE READ THOMPSON, b 22 Oct. 1822; d 30 Apr. 1873 of George Gideon Read and CHARLOTTE JARNAGIN. George and Charlotte m 29 Jan 1820; she was dau of Noah Jarnagin and MARY RUSSELL. George was son of Phelps Read.

m/3 15 Dec. 1874 ELIZABETH (BOGART) TROTTER, b 10 Mar. 1837; d 26 Jan. 1925. Widow of John Trotter; bur Wesley's Chapel. She d at the home of daughter Kettie Watson.

Child by 1st marriage

260 Alfred James Bull, b 18 Dec. 1846; d 15 June 1847

Children of Elijah Bull and Mary (Read) Thompson

261 William Garrard Bull, b 8 Aug. 1850; m NANCY EMMA WHITE

262 Mary Adeline Bull, b 1852; d 1913 m WILLIAM BURSON CATE, b 8 Oct. 1852; bro. of #266 & 267

A Walter Read Cate; m MINNIE FITZGERALD
B Clara Lena Cate; m/1 RAYMOND GOODMILLER; m/2 AMOS DONELSON
C Mary Enid Cate; m PERCY LOCKWOOD
D William Burson Cate, Jr.; m HAZEL WINDREN
E Claude Clifton Cate; m GRACE MAY
F Grover Cleveland Cate; m/1 GRETTA HARRINGTON m/2 HAZEL WILLS
G Charlie Ray Cate, d infancy
H Ferd Halsell Cate; m/1 GRACE; m/2 EVELYN DRUMMITT

William and Mary Bull Cate settled in Texas, exact location unknown. Two of William's brothers Rufe and Aut Cate also went.

263 Melvin Elijah Bull, b 18 Sept. 1855; m 1875 ADELIA TROTTER

264 Susan Elizabeth Bull, b 1858; m WILLIAM NAILE of Sam and Adeline (PERRY) Naile.

A Nellie Naile; m ROY LINGLE
B Zelma Naile
C Lela Naile
D Gladys Naile

Will Naile was a first cousin to John L. Perry (see below). His mother Adeline was the sister of Dr. James Perry and Catherine Perry. Their parents were ELISHA PERRY and MYRIAH PLUMLEE. Myriah, b 25 Apr. 1806 Myriah was the youngest dau of ABRAM and PRISCILLA PLUMLEE, who were m 13 Feb. 1783. Their other children were: Ann, Sarah, Mary, Priscilla, Cynthia, Joseph, Sophia, Elizabeth and Myriah. Sam and Adeline lived in the "Forks of the river", near the Mt. Harmony Church in Knox. Co. (Mary Perry has Abram Plumlee's Confession of Faith, bound in homespun. His children are listed in it.

265 Mahala Jane Bull, b 13 Aug. 1860; d 18 Jan. 1945; m/1 25 Aug.1881 JAMES LAWRENCE PERRY, b 10 Feb. 1856; d 11 Aug. 1926; m/2 JOHN BALES

A Eunice Electra Perry, b 26 Mar. 1883; d 6 May 1884
B Vera Virginia Perry, b 11 Sept. 1886; d
m B. CATE

C Thomas Lionel Perry, b 18 Nov. 1888; m IDA TARWATER

D Robert James Perry, b 24 Apr. 1889; m/1 MARY ELIZABETH TEDFORD; m/2 FANNIE LOU GRACE

E Edith Irene Perry, b 3 Apr. 1891; d 22 Mar. 1975
F John Lawrence Perry, b 25 Oct. 1896; m GINA PORTER RANKIN
G William Clyde Perry, b 25 Oct. 1896; m LOUISE RABY
H Mary Read Perry, b 29 Dec. 1901
I Hattie Cate Perry, b 28 Nov. 1904; d 22 Oct. 1905

The marriage of Mahala Bull to John Perry was performed at her home by Uncle "John Cox." John had just returned from Texas where he had been working with Rufe and Aut Cate and his brother Tom Perry. He met "Jennie" while visiting his grandparents THOMAS AND REBECCA (LAWRENCE) CATE, and his uncle George Cate and family. They were married six weeks after John returned. Following the wedding they went down to Mt. Harmony, his old home to visit relatives, and then on to Texas. They were there for about 3 years, but due to the climate, the doctors advised them to return to Tenn. as Jennie had had several attacks of malaria. They lived for a time with Grandpa Bull (Elijah), then moved to John's old home place in Knox Co. Later his brother Will Perry bought a farm on the Holston River(they were living here when the bridge was built over the Holston on the old Strawberry Plains Pike), Jennie cooked for some of the men who built the bridge and Lionel, Vera and Edith were the first to cross over on it...the engineer took them.) It was at this place where Lionel, Vera, Edith, and Lawrence were born. From here Jennie and John moved to Knoxville, then to Mr. Camp's place at the edge of town. John's cousin Bob Cate had a distillery and farm on the Rutledge Pike at the foot of Black Oak Ridge. The family moved there and farmed this place until about 1906, when they bought a place on the ridge above the farm. Here they stayed until 1925, selling out and moving to town (Knoxville). The following August John Perry was hit by a car and died. Three of the boys then married and two lived in Florida. Vera and Edith bought a farm in 1931 in Sullivan Co. Jennie and Mary went to live where Mary now resides. Lionel later came from Florida and has 30 acres of the original 60. He lives just across the field from Mary. Jennie was buried at Mt. Harmony with her husband John. In 1963 Vera, Edith and Mary were still in Bristol, but Mary is now alone there since the death of her sisters. Lionel lived in Bristol in 1963, Clyde lived in Knoxville, with Robert, and Lawrence and families were in Tampa, Florida.

266 Rosamond Caroline (Carrie) Bull, m PERRY CATE
He m/2 ANNIE UNDERWOOD

A Willie Cate; m JOHN BAILEY
B Lee Cate; m MOLLIE ELDER
C Elizabeth (Bessie) Cate; m LeRoy EILAND
D Dixie Cate; m WILLIAM H. TARWATER

Children of Perry Cate and ANNIE UNDERWOOD

A Isaac M. Cate; m MILLIE THOMAS, of J.M. Thomas and MARY DENTON

B Madison Cate
C Carroll Cate
D Perry Cate, Jr.
E Kenneth Cate

Carrie was named for her mother's oldest sister, Caroline Read. They lived in the old homestead of Joshua Cate (Perry's grandfather). She died in her early 40's and is buried in the Cate

graveyard there on the place. Perry then married Annie Underwood.

NOTE: I think Perry, Pryor, Mary Catherine (who m Wm. Cannon Williams, or Mary who m Professor W.S. Bryan, b 1857 and who was the principal of Dumplin H.S.), Manerva, and William B. Cate were children of Madison Cate and great grandchildren of Joshua Cate. Someone may be able to clear this up.

267 Adra Paralee Bull, m PRYOR CATE (brother of Perry Cate)

A Roxie Cate
B Edda Cate
C Harold Cate

268 Noah William Bull, b 2 Feb. 1867; d 28 Feb. 1881; bur Oakland M.E. Church Graveyard.

Children by 3rd marriage of Elijah

269 Kettie V. Bull, d Apr. 1975; m DR. W.P. WATSON

A Franklin G Watson
B Henry H. Watson
C Ava W. Watson, m _____ MANNING

1 Lucy Watson
2 Martha Watson

D Lydia Watson, married Dr.Oren B. Landrum. Lydia was also a doctor. They practiced in Dyersberg, Tenn.

270 Vincent Bull

Mary Perry said he probably had a son. They lived in Washington or Oregon and Vincent was drowned in the Columbia River. As a young man, Vincent was allowed more freedom than the other children of Elijah. When his name was mentioned, someone would say, "Vincent got in with the wrong crowd." He drank himself to death. Lawrence Perry father of Mary) always said that Elijah was too easy on him, and being a child of his old age, he overlooked much..until it was too late.

271 Samuel Phelps Bull, b 18 Nov. 1877; d 28 Feb. 1881
This child only lived 3 years He was probably named for his uncle Phelps Read, brother of his mother who died in prison during the Civil War and is buried at Annapolis, Md. He was a 1st Lt. in the 75th Tenn. Regiment (Confederate). His sister Mahala loved this little boy a great deal, he died before she left home, and it was her job to take care of him. He is bur at Oakland M.E. Church graveyard beside Mary Read Thompson Bull and her infant son Noah W. Bull.

Mary Adeline Read - William G. Thompson

Knoxville Register; Knoxville, Tenn. November 4, 1840
Wm. G. Thompson married to Miss Mary Adeline Read
October 22, 1840

Mary Read was the daughter of George Gideon Read and Charlotte Jarnagin Read. Both her parents died before 1840. Her father Gideon, in his will: "To my beloved sister Adeline Riggs, unto whose care I recommend all my daughters." He willed "To my daughter Mary Adeline one feather bed and furniture; 1 colt worth $75.00 and money enough to furnish her with a new saddle, bridleand blanket, and a bureau of the same value as Caroline (her sister) to be given her by my executors. Also, he states that when his youngest child (Sidney Jane) has reached the age of 18 years, his property was to be divided among his children. Sidney died at the age of 15 on July 18, 1847 and the settlement of the estate was made in 1850-53.

This will signed Sept. 24, 1837 and recorded Nov. 10, 1837. From Grainger Co. Court House; record book no. 1; page 272.

William G. Thompson died sometime around 1848-49.

Children of William Thompson and Mary Read (Bull)

1 William Gideon Thompson, was in the Civil War, and never returned Kettie Bull Watson said that she remembers the widow of William Thompson coming to visit her father (Elijah Bull); and that this lady had married again and would bring her children and spend several days. She would sit and visit with Elijah and always called him "Pa". This distressed Kettie, she just couldn't figure out how this lady could call her father "Pa". She said they would talk and talk about the war , and both would cry. Kettie said when they started to cry, she would pick up her dolls and go up to Old Grandma Bulls house to stay with her and Aunt "Hale" and Aunt "Liz".

2 John Thompson, married Susan (Mollie) Cate, the (sister of William B. Cate who married Addie #262). Susan, b 30 Jan. 1855. It seems that John and Mollie were the first to move west, then her brothers Rufe and Aut, and cousins John and Tom Perry.
Mollie's brother and John Thompson's half sister Addie Bull Cate soon joined them. John Perry returned from Tennesse and married "Jennie" (Mahala Jane Bull) who was also a half sister of John Thompson. Then they too went to Texas, but returned about 1884. John and Mollie Thompson, had four children: Lena, Lettis, Guy, and Grace. I don't know who they married.

3 Sarah Thompson, (sister to William and John) was a great singer! She was a very bright, capable and impulsive girl. She must have caused many disquieting moments in the household of Elijah Bull. Besides being a great singer, she was also a great "speller." No one could spell her down. The Bull children and Sarah attended school at Cate's Cross Road's school house. It was a log house, with open fireplace that burned great logs, and there were places in the logs for windows with shutters to close when it rained. It

was here that a most amusing incident occured. The story is told that one day at school Sarah asked the teacher if she might go home. She was just bored with school, but said she was sick. Given permission to go, she gathered her books, put on her wraps and left the school room. Sarah was soon forgotten and the spelling class was called. It was not long when a very difficult word was given out. The word went up and down the line, and the entire class failed. But in the ominous silence which followed, in a loud voice under the schoolhouse, Sarah Thompson spelled the word!

She fell in love with a Mr. Stuart. About all that was remembered about him was that he had been a "soldier", and that her stepfather Elijah Bull, did not approve of him. But Sarah laid her plans and with the help of her half-sister Addie, she ignored her stepfather's advice. "Twas on a beautiful moonlit night, Mr. Stuart came to the orchard (just across the road from the house) and whistled for her. He of course was horseback and brought along a horse for her. Sarah and her Mr. Stuart then rode to the nearest minister and were married.

At that time, it was Sarah and Addie's job to prepare breakfast for the family. Addie had cried all night, and when Elijah Bull called several times for the girls to come get breakfast, and no one came, he climbed the stairs to their room. He found Addie sobbing and Sarah gone. Elijah was very hurt over this. Sarah and her husband lived in Virginia.

Children of Elizabeth and John Trotter

1 Lemuel B. Trotter, m MADGE. They were from Byington, Tenn.

Mary Perry said they always called them Uncle Lem and Aunt Madge, as he was more like an uncle to them than the real uncles. "We saw them more often and they visited us several times a year. Aunt Madge had been married to a doctor in St. Louis, I believe. So she had some money and they bought a clothing store on Gay St. in Knoxville. They had a lovely home over on Hill St. My mother and I would visit her, and spend the day. She had an electric automobile, two seater, and would take us back up town in style. They later moved to the country near Farragut school. Aunt Madge had the most beautiful china, and said she would will me some cups and saucers, but I never got them. "

2 Adelia Trotter, m Melvin Elijah Bull (see page 83)

3 Amos Trotter, m GRACE. They lived in Chicago.

ELIJAH BULL

Elijah Bull received his education at John Ward's school house and was converted at Read's Meetin' House (Methodist). (This church was founded and was built by Phelps Read, the grandfather of Elijah's 2nd wife.) He was teaching school at the time of the death of his first wife a year after they married and their son followed her in death 3 months later. He said his only worldly possessions at that time were his clothes and a few books. He also farmed, and in the fall of the year he would hire on as a drover to drive stock. From the rich farm lands of East Tennessee and Kentucky to Charleston, S. C. they drove hogs, cattle and sheep. Great droves of hogs and cattle were driven via Bean's Station, crossing the Holston river to Cheeks Crossroads, just east of Morristown, over to the French Broad river, up the French Broad gorge and over the mountains to the Carolinas. (Read" The French Broad", by Wilma Dykeman.) They were paid so much for each day on the drive. Elijah was a great walker and could be home two days earlier than the other drovers. He said he had plowed the fields where the present Morristown now stands.

After his second marriage, they bought a farm about 5 miles southwest of Jefferson City at the foot of Bay's Mountain. In 1853 the estate of Gideon Read (Mary's father) was settled and they received a few hundred dollars which helped greatly in buying the place at Bay's Mtn.

They lived here during the years of the Civil War with Elijah's mother Lydia, and his two sisters Elizabeth and Mahala lived with them. Elijah worked at the Federal Salt Peter Works at Mossy Creek in Jefferson City. Here in the Oakland Community their home was near an old log school house, and across the road was the Oakland M.E. Church.

It is believed that Elijah's brother Elisha lived in Grainger Co., but little else is known about him other than tradition that "they were high livers, and even had a barrel of brown sugar in their cellar.

Aunt Sallie (Elijah's sister Sarah Bull) and her husband Harmon Cox remained in the area, and they are both buried at Wesley's Chapel. We know nothing more on their line. They probably had children, but I don't know who they were.

During the Civil War Elijah had a busy time. It is doubtful that any school was held. Stock had to be hidden and brought out by night to be watered. In their home they had a false wall to one of the rooms, and behind it they stored the flour and meat and other provisions. Sometimes it was Confederate troops roaming the countryside, and other times the foraging parties of the Union Army. Aunt Hale once forgot and left the bars down to the woodland where the stock was hidden. Confederate soldiers saw this, and going to investigate they drove off all the stock. In the group was a beautiful little mare, highly prized by Mary Read Bull. Another time the Confederate soldiers came and one of them went to a bureau drawer and picked up her watch...she demanded that he put it back in

the drawer and he obeyed. Jennie (Mahala Bull Perry) said that she remembered one time when the Union troops came and asked for food. She said the officer in charge picked her up, and she being only 3 years old, was so taken by the shiny buttons on his uniform that he cut one off and gave it to her.

After the war Elijah and his family moved to Dumplin Valley, buying a 180 acre farm, located partly in Sevier Co. and partly in Jefferson Co. The county dividing line ran through and between the house and barn. It was a log house already on the place, where they lived, but in the 1870's Elijah built the new house just across the road. Then on the hill above, he built a house for his mother and sisters Aunt Hale and Aunt Liz. Not a day passed that he did not go to see them and to see if they needed anything. The farm produced enough food for the large family of children and step-children. He paid his hands in meat, flour and meal.

This large two-story white house was a beautiful home. A rock fence enclosed the front yard, and to the southeast was a garden. Flowers and vegetables grew side by side. A large silver leaf maple grew at the side of the rock fence to the left of the front gate. One summer day following a heavy rain, one of the girls had a young man call on her, and while putting his horse to the hitching post, he stuck the end of his riding switch...which he had broken from a limb as he rode along...into the soft ground just inside the rock fence. It sprouted and grew to be a lovely tree.

Just back of the house was a large spring, bubbling out of the limestone rocks. Here the girls practiced their spelling and studied their Sunday school lessons, while they churned and molded the butter. Washing of clothes was done here at the big spring under the shade of cedar trees, where soap was also made, and where the kettle and tubs were kept ready. It is without a doubt that the girls who went west with their husbands and families must have had many homesick days when they thought of the home they had left behind. The big spring, the large comfortable rooms, plenty of food, milk and butter, and the smokehouse full of bacon and hams. A security they did not find on the frontiers of the west.

Elijah was known as one of the most honest and respected men in his community, and as a successful farmer and provider of such a large family. Besides his mother and two sisters, there were the three Thompson step-children, seven of his own children by his second wife, three children by his third wife, plus the other three children belonging to his third wife...making a total of 21 persons including himself and wife...all living under the same roof more or less. Quite an assortment of families. But they lived in harmony and got along well together. He sent them all to school, what schools were available...Oakland, Cate's Crossroads school house, and Dumplin. Some of the younger children attended Carson-Newman in Jefferson City and New Market. When his daughters married he gave them each $50, a lot of money in that day and time.

After Elijah's son-in-law Dr. Watson, bought the homeplace later, Kettie's mother Lydia went to live with her and the doctor in west

Tennessee, after which nephews Lemuel and Buford rented the place and lived there many years. Then it was rented to Amos Underwood who later bought it.

The following story was told that bears repeating. Elijah Bull had a very fine horse, but it had one fault. It would not work double. Needing one that would work double, he decided to sell it and buy one that did. A man came by and purchased the horse. paying a good price for it. Elijah kept quiet while making the sale, never mentioning that the horse would not work double. That night he didn't sleep, and the following morning he saddled his horse and went directly to the man's house, whereupon he explained and attempted to return the money, saying he had sold the horse under false pretense, and adding "I was not honest with you." The new owner assured him that it was all right, that the horse suited him fine, for he only wanted a horse that worked single.

A devout Christian, Elijah lived his beliefs day by day. In a time when there was strict denominalization, and living in the Dumplin Community under the shadow of the Old Dumplin Baptist Church (he was a Methodist), it was a severe blow that about half of his children upon reaching adulthood, became Baptists, although he always forgave them. When his daughter Addie joined with the Baptists, they sent word to Elijah to come and see her baptized. His only reply was, "I have already seen her baptized."

It was said that he would always stop his work. put on his black coat and walk through the fields to attend morning services, but would never sit up front with the Baptist bretheren, because he didn't think it was right when he did not believe as they did. Though he was often invited to sit with them, he always refused. However he was always asked to lead in the prayer, and this he never refused. Prayer must have been the secret of his life, for the fruit of the Spirit was so evident...love, joy, peace,longsuffering, faith, gentleness, meekness and temperance. He was a Godly man, with high standards and righteous principals. It is just as well that he did not live to see the desecration of the Sabbath, and the lawlessness and disregard so prevalent of these times. In his day were the things he held so dear as coming from the hand of the Almighty, and they were RIGHT. To those descendants of his they can be proud of their ancestor.

Below is a letter written to John Wesley Bull and Jane Easterly by Elijah Bull. John and Elijah were cousins. (see #142)

Morristown Tennessee September th 29 1846

Dear Cousin

I embrace the present opportunity of writing to you a few lines to inform you of my situation at present first informing you of our health we all enjoy tolerable good health at present

except Sarah she has been tolerable low with the fever she has been confined to her bed over two weeks but is now on the mend Dear Cousin i did not writ to you concerning my marriage as free and extensive as i mite have don and perhaps not as much as was my duty to do Cousin if I did wrong in not writing to you more than I did forgive me dear cousins Jane & John dont slite me and Susannah for i can truly say that when you (missing word on a fold) to you bouth cousins i yet love you but i dont feel that strong christian affection for you i wonce did are at least it dont seame to me that i do but dont think that you are the accashion of it for i dont feel that love towards my christian friends as I wonce did but Oh Jane could I but see you happy in love of god you and Susannah as i wonce saw you bought at Sulphur Springs campground on thursday evning in 1844 and feel as i did at that time my soul would be glad for I loved God and people better then than I do now I dont enjoy religion now as i wonce did yet I feal that i want to enjoy religion I know I would see more satisfaction than I do though as much as I complain Som times the name of Jesus I love and feal a desier yet to serve the lord Som times I crave very much to be more enlightened and to be more strengthened in the truth and the knowledg of the truth as it is in the lord cousins Strive to grow in grace and in the knowledg of the truth as it is in the lord I still live at my Mothers and Susannah at her fathers we expected to move this fall and very likely will move as quich as we can cousin John when you writ to me I want you to take time and write much tell all a bout how you are giting along and whether you are settel are not and cousin Jane I want you to write for we have bin together and converst (words on a fold) I would be glad to see you again I want to see you both We all would be glad to see you Nothing more at present

But remaining your friend

Elijah Bull

John W Bull

****

164(66) Elisha Rufus Bull^{5} (Vincent^{4}, Jacob^{3}, John^{2}, Jacob^{1})
m 25 July 1957 (CORA ELIZABETH MAYES?) called Callie?

273 James L. Bull

****

175(67) John Elisha Bull^{5} (Walter^{4}, William^{3}, Abraham^{2}, Jacob^{1}),
b 1806; m MARY (GALLOWAY) DIVERS BULL, see #73(21)

274 Pamelia Bull, b 1834; m FRED RAINE
275 Virginia Bull, b 1837; m 26 Dec. 1861 1st Presby. Church at Baltimore REV. Benjamin F. MEYERS

276 Elisha Bull, b 1837
277 Sarah Bull
278 Elisha Bull, b 1841
279 James Bull

176(67) William Edmund Bull[5] (Walter[4], William[3], Abraham[2], Jacob[1])
m ELIZABETH SMITHSON

280 Sarah Casandra Bull, b 1850

281 John Walter Bull, b 1851

282 Thomas Edward Bull, b 1856

283 Mary Elizabeth Bull, b 1858

284 Ruth Virginia Bull, b 1859

****

191(105) Samuel Corbin Bull[5] (Corbin P.[4], Edward[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1])
b 5ept.. 1834; d 19 Jan. 1905;
m 28 Oct. 1858 JACQUELYN PAGE, of Thomas S. Page and JANE JULIAN

285 Samuel Corbin Bull; m ALICE ARCHER, b 23 Aug. 1867; d 1902 of Rev. Stevenson Archer and ANN FINLAY

286 Edward H. Bull

287 Annie Bull

288 Jennie Bull

289 John M. Bull; m ADDIE CUMMINS

290 Frank Bull; m RUTH REYNOLDS

291 William Averill Bull, 14 Apr. 1874; d 10 July 1949)
m 6 Sept. 19 1906 ELIZABETH COURTLAND CROWE
b 28 Dec. 1879; d 24 May 1963 of William Crow and ELIZABETH McFERRAN

292 Cordelia J. Bull; m WILLIAM P. WILLIAMS

****

194(142) Thomas Jacob Bull[5] (John Randolph[4], Jarrett[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1])
b 1852; d 7 Aug. 1930; m 25 Sept. 1886 GRACE HOWELLS,
b 1866; d 1948

293 Amasa Cobb Bull, b 16 June 1888 N.Y.City; m 1 May/June 1915 Chicago BIRGIT GIAVER, b 18 June 1889. Trondhjem, Norway of Joachim Goetz Giaver and LOUISE CAROLINE SCHMELLING

NOTES

201(139) Pleasant Bull[6] (Jacob[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 14 Apr. 1851, d in Okla. in his 40's. His wife remarried to a Mr. McKay.

294 Myrtle Mae Bull, b ca 1892; took the name of her step-father.

****

204(139) John Jacob Washington Bull[6] (Jacob[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 24 Oct. 1855 Marion Co., Ala., d 6 Feb. 1931; m 26 Mar. 1863 COLUMBIA MENSAPHINE LODEN, b 24 Mar. 1863 d 1941 of Nathan Loden and SARAH BURLESON

295 Evalina Bull, b 28 March 1889; d 19 Nov 1973; m 31 Aug.1908 JOHN GORDON OSBORN, b 18 June 1889; d 4 Jan. 1965 of John Starnes Osborn and IDA CAMPBELL. Gordon bro to husband of #298

A John Royce Osorn, b 7 Jan. 1910; m 25 Dec. 1928 LONA BEATRICE MULLINS, b 20 Oct. 1909 of Wm. Walker Mullins Sr. and LULA ANNIE POUNDERS. 2 sons and 1 dau.

B Leroy Osborn, b 20 May 1912; m 29 Oct. 1932 HAZEL ALENE DAVIS, b 18 July 1914 of Benjamin Davis and LILY HERMINE SPARKMAN. 2 sons, 2 daus.

C Ethel Mae Osborn, b 22 Sept. 1914; m 25 Dec. 1935 EDDIE WILLIAM MALCHOW, b 30 Dec. 1900; d 29 Sept. 1957 of Ernest Malchow and BERTHA MAROHL. no issue

D Cleburne Osborn, b 12 Mar. 1916; m 31 May 1939 CHRISTINE MULLINS, b 1 Feb. 1918 (sister of Beatrice above). 3 daus and 1 son.

E Lois Osborn, b 17 Sept. 1917; m 28 Dec. 1940 JOHN HULEN ALLRED, b 23 Apr. 1917 of John Allred and ELMA CLARK. 1 dau (adopted)

F Essielene Osborn, b 16 May 1919; m 28 July 1939 WALKER MARTIN, b 3 Apr. 1916 of John Marvin Martin and ALICE CHAPPELL. 4 sons and 1 dau

G Maude Mensaphine Osborn, b 17 Apr. 1921 Ala.; m 30 Sept. 1939 Attalla, Ala. JOE HERBERT SCHNITTKER, b 18 July 1917 of Fritz William Schnittker and LENA COLLIER. Has 3 daus. and 1 son.

H Mary Eugenia Osborn, b 25 Mar. 1923; m 5 Dec. 1942 GERDES OTTO BURKS, b 1 Dec. 1920 Ala.; d 29 May 1973 Hattiesburg, Ms.; bur Birmingham, Ala. of Anton Burks and PEARL RAINES Have 3 sons

296 Alta Bull, b 27 Oct. 1890; d 18 Nov. 1897; bur Old Union Cem. near Haleyville, Ala. near her grandfather Jacob W. Bull.

297 Frate Bull, b 24 Aug. 1892; d 16 Aug. 1984
m/1 10 Oct. 1920 MAUDE DEASON, d 1931
m/2 SARAH ROBERTS, (div.)
m/3 LUDWINA GARRETT

298 Mary Rosamond Bull, b 24 Oct. 1894; d 17 Apr. 1977; m 5 May 1920 GEORGE CAMPBELL OSBORN, b 16 Dec. 1893; d 3 June 1962 of John Starnes Osborn and IDA CAMPBELL

A George Osborn Jr., b 10 Feb. 1921 Ala.; reported missing in action Dec. 1943 on a flight from China to India over the Himalayan Mts. (known as "The Hump")in a C 46 Cargo Plane with a crew of 4 and was never found. (WW II)

B Jack Osborn, b 3 Mar. 1923 Ala.; m 10 Sept. 1949 BARBARA MARVENA FADLER, b 21 Jan. 1941 Halcomb, Mo.; of Marvin Edsworth Fadler and HELEN LUCILLE HAM. Have 1 dau, 2 sons

C Gennell Osborn, b 4 Mar. 1927 Ala.; m 23 Nov. 1949 LEWIS KENNETH HENDERSON, b 4 Oct. 1927 Goss, Mo.; of Duard Dooley Henderson and FRANCES KATHLEEN SCUBEE. Have 3 daus.

D Joe Osborn, b 17 Apr. 1930 Ala. unmarried

E Iris Rose Osborn; m 23 Dec. 1957 GORDON CLARK MURRAY, b 19 May 1934 Yonkers, N.Y.; of Homer H. Murray and ELIZA BETH CLARK. Have 3 daus, 2 sons

299 Clara Eugenia Bull, b 27 Nov. 1896; m ARLIE L. WIGINTON
300 Essie Caroline Bull, b 2 Sept. 1899; m RUFUS WILSON

301 Iona Bull, b 26 March 1901; m DONALD SPRAGGINS, b 13 Apr. 1903 Bear Creek, Ala.; d 9 Oct. 1967
Neither Clara, Essie, nor Iona had children

302 Jacob Court Bull, b 5 Nov. 1904; d 23 MAR. 1984
m 14 Jan. 1933 VELMA MAE SUTHERLAND, b 20 Dec. 1910, d 22 Mar. 1982 of Warren David Sutherland and MARGARET ELIZABETH BURGESS

303 John Lytle Bull, b 14 May 1907; d 13 Aug. 1981 Russellville, Ala.; m JUANITA LAUDERDALE.

All children born Bear Creek (Marion Co.,) Ala.
Some feel that the Howard Bull who m Sylvina Lawrence was a son of John Jacob and Columbia. This is untrue, and no proof has ever been shown.

****

208(139) Joseph Marion Bull^{6}(Jacob^{5},John^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1})
b 15 Mar. 1861; d 14 Feb. 1941
m/1 POSIE BYARS, sister of Jack Byars who m Martha Bull the sister of Joseph.
m/2 SARAH FRANCES COKER, d 15 Nov. 1953 (niece of 1st wife)

304 daughter (twin) d. as baby
305 daughter (twin) d. as baby
306 son d. as baby
307 Charles Clifford Bull, b 28 Aug. 1893; d 4 March 1964 near Batesville, Miss.
308 Edward Carmack Bull, b 2 Oct. 1895;d 25 Jan. 1961; unmarried died from a brain tumor.
309 Pleasant Thaddeus Bull, b 1898; lived in California
310 Mary Edna Bull, b 3 Oct. 1900; m PRESTON SMITH (div)

311 Carrie Bell Bull, b 23 Jan. 1903; m 30 Oct. 1921 EDGAR WHITEHORN. He was a barber by profession, of Eddie Lee Whitehorn, b 26 May 1880; and CORA LEE MASSEY, b 15 Apr.1885

A Dorothy Elizabeth Whitehorn, b 4 Mar. 1925; d 24 July 1970; m 23 Aug. 1941 JAMES BURTON MASON, b 14 June 1918 of John Deward Mason and MARY ALICE COOK.

B William Edgar Whitehorn, b 26 Aug. 1926; d 4 Dec. 1955 from drowning; m 24 June 1944 ANNIE MAUDE DAWSON, b 14 Jan. 1927 of Floyd Dawson and OTIS TAUGHT. Had 1 daughter

C Marjorie Edwyna Whitehorn, b 30 Mar. 1929; m 30 Apr. 1945 WILLIAM BROWN BOLEN, b 12 Dec. 1926 of William Robert and Mary Ethel Bolen.

D Jerry Eugene Whitehorn, b 15 June 1931
E Richard Arnold Whitehorn, b 12 May 1934
F Sarah Josephine Whitehorn, b 25 Feb. 1927
G Linda Alline Whitehorn, b 22 June 1942
H Paul Owen Whitehorn, b 24 Mar. 1946

Carrie and Edgar Whitehorn, had 26 grandchildren and great grandchildren.

312 James Arnold Bull, b 19 Oct 1905
313 Joseph Marion Bull, b 22 Jan. 1909

****

210(140) William Rufus Bull^{6} (Russell^{5}, John^{4}, Jacob^{3}, John^{2}, Jacob^{1})
b 26 Dec. 1851; d 28 Mar. 1941
m ca 1879 AMANDA ADELINE COLE, b 25 Feb. 1858

314 Lucy Bull, b 10 Feb. 1880; m GEORGE GODDARD
315 Meda Bull, b 30 May 1886; m GILBERT BLANTON

A Mary Ruth Blanton; m Mr. Tidwell
B Ida Sue Blanton

316 Sue Bull, b 3 Sept. 1888; m Sept. 1912 MILES GOLDEN
317 William Cranston Bull, b 26 June 1896; unmarried

318 Russell Stark Bull, b 18 March 1898; m 2 Feb. 1926 MAE BARNETT. Adopt. son Leonard Russell Bull b 21 July 1959. All children born Bear Creek, Ala.

219(140) Oliver Cromwell Bull[6],(Russell[5],John[4],Jacob[3],John[2],John[1])
b 10 June 1867 Marion Co., Ala., d 13 June 1936
Haleyville, Ala.; m 1896 ELIZABETH WEATHERS

319 Lawton Bull, b 26 Jan. 1897; d Missouri ?
320 Nola Bull, b 21 Nov. 1900; unmarried
321 Lura (Laura) Bull, b 30 May 1902; m BART SHIPMAN
322 John Russell Bull, b 28 Aug. 1903; m SELENA ALEXANDER. Lives at Bear Creek, Ala.

323 Mary Bull, b 5 June 1906; unmarried
324 Ida Bull, b 20 Dec. 1908; m/1 OLEN CRUMPTON; m/2 Mr. DAFOE last lived Los Gatos, Calif.

325 Washington Irving Bull, b 2 Apr. 1911;

All children born near Bear Creek, Ala.

****

221(142) Russell Valentine Bull[6](John[5],John[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b 27 Jan. 1847 Ala.; d 6 Jan. 1913 Corona, N. Mex.
m/1 CHARLOTTE TENNESSEE MEEK of John Meek, b 12 Oct. 1854; d 20 May 1873 Hood Co., Tex. from childbirth.
m/2 1884 SARAH ELIZABETH JONES, d 19 Feb. 1940 Salinas, Ca.
Sarah Elizabeth Jones had one daughter by her first marriage, Grace Jones who married Bruce BEAGLE

Child of 1st marriage:
326 Bruce Meek Bull, b 19 Apr. 1873; Hood Co., Tex.
d 24 June 1949 Lefors, Tex. m 22 Oct. 1899 Day Co., Okla.
POLLY LEE MURCHISON, b 10 Dec. 1879; d 21 Apr. 1966 of Rora M. Murchison and ELIZABETH (WILLIAMS) Palmer.
Elizabeth was m first to Thomas Palmer. She had 2 children by Mr. Palmer: James H. Palmer who m Docena Bull (#349) and Nettie Palmer, who m Jacob E. Bull. See page 106.

Children of 2nd marriage:
327 Jannie Artemis Bull, b 19 June 1886 Stephens Co., Tex.
d 30 Jan. 1971 Canadian, Tex.; m 22 Nov. 1903 Ochiltree,Tex.
ALBERT J. MINTON, b 9 June 1876; d 27 Apr. 1941 Canadian, Tex.; m/2 1 Dec. 1957 JOE KENNEDY

A Martha Elizabeth Minton, b 30 June 1905; m HOWARD A. JOHNSON

1 Jannie V. Johnson, b 4 Mar. 1925
2 Alberta Elizabeth Johnson, b Sept. 1928
3 Laura Ann Johnson, b Feb. 1931

B Russell Henry Minton, b 30 Nov. 1910; d 16 Jan. 1973; m LERAH OLIVE CESSNA
1 Sandra Sue Minton
2 R.H. Minton
3 Albert Ray Minton

C Mary Kathryn Minton, b 16 Dec. 1912; m DR. MORRIS BENNETT, d 11 July 1976.

1 Elizabeth Ann Bennett, b 28 DEC. 1938

2 Benjamin James Bennett, b 20 Oct. 1940

328 Mary Cordelia Bull, b 10 May 1891; m Corona, N. Mex. CLYDE H. JONES

A Valda Jones, m ERNEST L. WINDHAM

329 Sallie Clementine Bull, b 31 Jan. 1896; m JOE REEDER

****

FAMILY HISTORY BY JANNIE A. BULL MINTON KENNEDY
OCTOBER 24, 1968

Shared by her daughter Mary Minton Bennett

My father's name was Russell Valentine Bull. They called him TINE. Mother's name was Sarah E. Jones. Papa was born in Alabama, Mother was born in Missouri. Both sides of the family had been here for many years. Papa was English, and Mama was mostly Pennsylvania Dutch.

They had never lived in Ochiltree Co. until we moved there, to find "living" water to water stock as Stock farming was Papa's living. Neither parent homesteaded in Ochiltree Co. They bought the land from Diedricks I am sure. D.C. Kettle was living on it.

My parents died in New Mexico, father in 1912 and mother in 1940. They sold the place at Ochiltree in about 1908 to Montgomery, after father had added more land to the original purchase. I was married by then, Martha was about three years old, but Mama and Papa moved to New Mexico from there. I was twelve when we moved to Ochiltree, coming up late in August of 1898. We stayed looking the country over four or five days until September 3rd. There was a hard frost, and we left the same day to return to Stephens Co. to bring back our things. I was the oldest of the three girls.

Jannie A. born June 19, 1886; Mary C. born May 10, 1891; Salla C. born January 30, 1896. I'm not sure if Salla's birthday is 30th or 31st, but one day makes no difference. We were all born in Stephens Co.

Papa had talked to people about places to buy, so we went to Ochiltree instead of another direction, starting out to what is now Dumas in Hansford Co. where Ann lives now. There was no water and people didn't have the equipment to dig wells 300 ft. deep. We couldn't get living water. They had wells, but they were a lot of trouble. In Stephens Co. we lived on Hubbard Creek, and in Ochiltree on Wolf Creek.

The only horses we had were the three we brought pulling the covered wagon, the rest had been sold in Stephens. Our new home was a half dug-out and half log house joined together. After we got there Papa built a long room joining the dug-out,then partitioned

the one room. While doing so, we lived in the dug-out and the covered wagon. We used the two rooms adjoining the dug-out for storage, and here we stayed a year or so, while Papa built the frame house.

For fuel we used cow chips and what wood we found on the Creek which had dried and broken off. We got the water from Wolf Creek, carried by bucket, and were able to water the stock from the Creek. Papa bought two different places...the O.J. Randolph place which had a little half dug-out on it of two rooms, and which joined the land we had. He ended up with a section or perhaps a bit more. Our supplies were gotten from Canadian (about 40 mi.) and from Lipscomb, using the team and wagon that we had moved in. Our neighbors were the Kelly', Barton's, Bell, and Fryer families. Dr. J.J. Davis was our doctor in Lipscomb, although Dr. Newman practiced there too he attended none of our family, and later moved to Shattuck.

Besides the three horses we had when we moved, we brought with us a black cat near seventeen years old, that was later killed by coyotes.On the way to Ochiltree we found a chicken who wandered into camp, and he became a pet to us. We felt bad when an owl got him.

We didn't raise any feed for the stock; we bought cake. It was made of cottonseed and came in huge slabs of various sizes, maybe 2 by 3 ft. You had to chop it with an axe, which barely made a dent in it, to feed it to the cattle, who did a lot of chewing to soften it before they could swallow it. We had native grass, but no way of cutting it to put up hay, so we alternated the pastures and turned the cattle on good pasture for winter forage.

The Wolf Creek School was two or three miles from the farm. We took a horse and buggy, tie him up after feeding him, then untie him and ride home from school I started the 9th grade there, going to school from 1898 to the spring of 1903. A.S. Parrish was the teacher that year. He owned cattle, and when the bad storm hit that year, school closed so he could take care of his stock. Although it was early in the year school never opened for the remainder at all. Church was held in the school, a non denomination service. The preacher (I can't recall his name) rode with Dr. Beardsley, who was from St. Louis and come in the summer and stay several days for health reasons, and who drove a tiny pair of sorrell mules to church. Our social activities were Sunday school meetings, singings, and basket dinners. We also square danced in the area and had plum pickings and horse racing, which we loved. We ran ponies, some with blood of the Indian pony that were bay in color of a red-grey. We didn't have rodeos much, just the singing and prayer meetings and the all day dinners. People would take food and stay all day, coming in covered wagon with a team. There were few buggies. Albert had one and I think Dee and Ethel Eubanks. Most all families hunted some, mostly men and boys, for hawks, rabbits and coyotes. No big game, but we had antelope in our pasture, and never killed them. We didn't have sheep. The women had a lot of quiltings to keep everyone covered. A protracted meeting is like a revival, where everyone goes and stays at camp.

I recall some of the things we brought with us from Stephens Co. The pots and pans, clothing, bedding and some chairs. Papa made me a little chair the day after I was born and we took that with a small rocker we had bought. I don't remember any straight chairs. We also brought Mama's sewing machine, a New Brunswick.

Also the pump organ and a writing desk. The weather was bad when we left and it took 9 days to travel loaded, and we had our first real hard freeze. We girls slept in the wagon and Mama and Papa slept under tarps beneath the wagon. Meals were made in the cast iron dutch oven, the biscuits especially, and Mama also had a skillet. We sold the land at Stephens and the stock to William H. Green, who was not as hindered about the water problem, for he had a lot of land adjoining our place and could move cattle to other water sources.

In Ochiltree Papa had about a section, maybe more which included the Randolph place and where D.C. Kettle lived. When we first arrived, we had only boxes and stools that Papa made from wood bought in Canadian. On our first trip to Ochiltree we went through Lubbock to Amarillo. Judge Beale there wanted Papa to buy 3 sections, and it could have been a real fine place, but it had a water tank dependant on rain fall, and there were no water pumps then, and a only a few windmills which were expensive. Papa bought 14 head of cattle and one red road bull. Cattle were mostly Durham mix with whiteface Hereford.

I married Albert J. Minton, November 22, 1903, in the middle room which was the bedroom of the 3 room house.He was from Kansas City Missouri and was living in the county visiting his sister Mrs. Eubanks who lived near Wolf Creek School. Two of the Eubank boys (nephews to Mr. Eubanks) named Dee and Hank were also going to school there. All three of our children were born in Lipscomb. We moved there about 1908 when Albert went into the drug store business, buying out Dr. Guthrie. The store contained a fountain. Just prior to this Albert was ranching in Lipscomb Co.
Papa had a brand for cattle "rx" written in longhand. About 1903 I had a "U" inserted with a small size capital A:
Albert's brand was the same with an inverted "U".
We used these brands only a short while, we didn't have many cattle.

****

Following is a letter by Sarah Bull to her husband's Aunt. See #141

Breckenridge, Tex.
July the 29th 1894

Miss Rosamond Bull

Dear Aunt this evening I will endevor to write you a few lines which I have so often thought of doing but please excuse me for long neglect we have had our Pictures taken I am going to send a group to you they are not very good the day we wnt was so warm but I dident know as I would ever get them any better So I would take them. we had Jennies and Marys taken single when we first got there he had to put the negatives in ice water to keep them from melting. he was so long getting ready to take the group untill Mary got fretfull she laid over on her Pa till She Spoilt her hair She thinks there is no-body like her Pa she sleeps on his arm and eats by him I am going to send one of Jennies and Marys for you to look at and will you please send them on to father he has Mr Bulls and mine that was taken a long time ago and we havent enough groups for all aunt Rosy I wish you could come out and stay with us awhile we are having lots of nice melons lots that weigh 40 pounds. Some of love to all.

Sarah Bull

223(142) John Easterly(East) Bull[6] (John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 25 Aug. 1850; d 6 Apr. 1876; m 1872/73 E.W.(name unknown)

330 Ida Bull, b 23 Oct.; d Nov. 1874
331 Aetha (Altha?) Bull, b Oct. 1876; d 12 Feb. 1877

****

224(142) Solon A.(Sole) Bull[6] (John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 8 Nov. 1853 near the Sabine River while crossing into Tex. from Louisiana.; d 10 July 1932 Dalhart (Dallam Co.) Tex.; bur Elmwood Cem., Dalhart, Tex.
m 1876 Glenrose (Sommervelle Co.) Tex. CORDELIA TANDY

332 Edna E. Bull, b 1879
333 Evard Bull, b May 1880; d 6 Jan. 1904; bur Goodnight Cem.
334 Cave Bull
335 daughter; m R. M. HENRY
336 Ruth Bull; m FRANK M. TATUM. They had a son named Milton.
337 L. D. Bull

I searched several records and places to see if I could learn the cause of the early death of Evard Bull (#333), son of Solon. In correspondence with Mrs. J.F. Reeves (Emma Barrett) who has done a book on the Keahey family, I mentioned it to her. Her reply came to me as follows:

"My family pioneered around Pampa, close to Amarillo, Tex. In my early childhood (I'd guess about 1910) I recall a tragic happening in the Bull family. On Christmas eve a bunch of young cowboys came to town, got drunk and nearly broke up the Christmas tree. The next morning as Mother was fixing breakfast we children observed something in a snow fence corner across the road from our house. My father was Dr. A.E. Barrett and he found a young man who had been shot and was unconscious from loss of blood and exposure. The Sloans lived across the street and down about a block, but that block was their fenced cow pasture. The two girls slept downstairs and they were awakened during the night by someone trying to break in. Mr. Sloan called out and warned that he'd shoot if the intruder didn't go away. Evidently the boy was crazy drunk and paid no attention to the warning. Mr. Sloan did shoot through the door, and didn't know until we found the boy, that he had hit him. It was easy to trace him all over that end of town by his blood on the snow.

The boy was brought into the house and after some time we found out his name was Bull. His mother and sister came (I think from Lefors) and they were lovely people. The boy died about nightfall. There may be an old newspaper account telling more about this, and where he was buried."

Ruth Eager of Cottonwood, Ariz. called me recently, and I mentioned this story to her. She was a cousin to Evard (their father's were brothers), and she said it was a correct story from Mrs. Reeves.

S.A. BULL KNEW PIONEER FIGURES OF THE PAST INCLUDING BILLY DIXON, BAT MASTERSON, TEMPLE HOUSTON... AND ATE WITH BILLY THE KID

(By Arthur C. Johnson)

Out of the past, riding the wings of memory, limmed against the purple hues of a western sunset, pass in review the rugged figures of pioneer days, as S.A.Bull of Dalhart, recounts stirring events of their careers. Echoes can be heard from the distant thunder of myriad buffalo hoofs, cattle lowing on the plains, and the savage war cry of the vanishing American.

Billy Dixon, Bat Masterson, Pat Garrett, Billy the Kid, Temple Houston, Jim East, Cabe Willingham, Col. Goodnight, O.H. Nelson, and other heroic figures , step forth through the curtains of time and ride again as they once did in the wildneress.

When the battle of Adobe Walls was fought in Hutchinson Co., not far from Dalhart, June 27 1874, S.A. Bull was over on the Washita river in the Indian Territory helping to trail a herd of cattle from Erath Co., Tex. into northern New Mexico. Continuing north they struck the Arkansas river at Hutchinson, Kan. and followed it into Colorado and on to a location near Dawson, N.M.

Dixon, Masterson and others joined them at Dodge City and went with them. They had fought at Adobe Walls. It was Dixon himself who told of the famous Indian battle, and how he had shot the Indian leader and discouraged his followers. In 1878 while passing through Tacosa S.A.Bull had supper with Billy the Kid, famous killer, who also happened to be passing through. "I didn't think much of him," Mr. Bull said "he wasn't so smart looking."

He was also acquainted with Pat Garrett, John Poe, Charles Sirringo, W.T. Hughes, Jim East, Tom Emery and others known for their courage and skill in gun-play and who were selected by Littlefield, Goodnight and Crisswell, the cattlemen to stop the depridations of "The Kid" among their herds. After eight months of pursuit these men effected his capture, after which he escaped from jail killing two guards. Pat Garrett took to the trail that ended in death for the famous outlaw.

In 1879 Mr. Bull worked for Col. Goodnight for a time, and for several years traded horses and bringing them into the Panhandle form settlements on the Brazos river. In 1893 he bought a herd of 1,000 horses through and selected ranch quarters south of Dumas where he remained until about 1903, where he then went to a ranch on the Las Animas river east of Trinidad, Colo. A few years later he moved over on the Beaver river in Cimarron Co., Okla. and was running several thousand head when the bad winter of 1911-12 hit. He said it was the worst winter he had ever seen, the temperature reached 33 degrees below zero at Hurley, a short distance north of Boise City, and the climax came with the awful blizzard on Feb. 25 bringing death to cattle in unnumbered thousands.

Mr. Bull was born in 1853. Although the snows of 77 years have come

and gone, he is a familiar figure as he moves about the streets of Dallas, visiting his many friends who enjoy the stories and anecdotes of the pioneer generation that rapidly passed.
Written about 1932.

****

SOLON A. BULL, OLD-TIME CATTLEMAN AND BELOVED CHARACTER, PASSES TO HIS REWARD

By Ethel Orford, Jester Okla. (niece of S.A.Bull)

Part of Dalhart left the Panhandle Plains of Texas July 10, 1932, with the leaving of Solon A. Bull. The picturesque old cowboy passed away at 3 o'clock Sunday morning, bound for the last roundup around the Crystal Throne. Like scores of other leavetakings, dating back much longer than most of his old cronies could remember, perhaps, when the trail herds had milled nervously, the grand old man went away with a smile on his lips and a song in his heart.

Telephones bore the message of his departure from county to county. Boss or waddie, it mattered not, out on the ranges, forked ponies and were gone over the hills seeking the others, that they might come to Dalhart to pay their last respects. It was just another round-up, but this time no one was laughing, no rivalry with lariat and saddle pony. Instead a note of sadness showed on the faces as they gathered with heads bowed to pay a final tribute to the noble old pioneer and builder of the West.

Hero of Indian battles, center of some of the historical highlights in Texas cattle history, Mr. Bull was a rare sort of character. Though he had risen from cowboy to ranch owner, from a babe in a prairie schooner to a man of power and influence, he embodied the spirit of the old west, the open-hearted generosity of the cowboy, the pungent, the striking language of the range rider, the fearlessness of the old Indian fighter that he was. He had his views, and he spoke them. Unremittingly he labored for his favorites without thought of reward. He gave instinctively to those less fortunate. For friendship there were no lengths to which he would not go.

A Man Among Men

As the day opened in Dalhart, the old man with cane in hand, started his rounds, and his old bronzed face, surmounted by his Stetson, would wrinkle into s smile as he greeted his many friends along the way, "Good morning, good morning," came the southern drawl. Then he'd crack a joke or two, and was off to another place.

His shoulders began to stoop a little in his declining years, but he carried his 79 summers well. His eyes were bright with an unquenchable fire. Life never ceased to interest him. He always lived in the future. What younger men were doing, he was doing too. He joined in politics with enthusiasm, where his power and influence were felt. Friday, the day he took ill, he was up at 6.30 and down town, campaigning for some of his favorites in the coming Democratic primaries. That day he was busy, up and down stairs, checking this

one and that one. That evening he felt badly; that night he became worse. Saturday noon his condition was critical. Heart disease claimed him at last.

John and Jane Bull, parents of Solon A. Bull, emigrated from Alabama to Texas in 1853. They came in a prairie schooner. Just as they crossed the Sabine river from Louisiana on Nov. 8, 1853, Solon was born. He was the fourth of 10 children. His father settled in Erath Co. engaging in farming and stock raising. At 21 years of age, Solon made his first trip to the Texas Panhandle, trailing a herd of cattle to southwestern Colorado. Back he came through northeastern New Mexico and the Panhandle, tarrying about six months, working on ranches.

In 1876 he was united in matrimony with Delia Tandy, at Glenrose, Texas. Shortly afterward he located temporarily in old Clarendon, but worked on the range in Red River Valley, New Mexico.

Large ranches were being established then on the north and south plains of Texas. Demand for cow ponies was increasing. Annually for some years Mr. Bull supplied this demand, making his home in Young Co. from 1885 to 1893. As more ranches were established and demand grew, he finally bought the famous Figure 2 herd from John Reynolds in Shackleford Co., and moved them to Moore Co. in the summer of 1893 where he lived until 1901.

In this Figure 2 herd was some exceptional blooded stock, with strains of the Arabian. The Figure 2 horses were fleet, sure-footed, small and wiry, just what cowboys needed for round-ups and cutting work. Mr. Bull kept from 1,500 to 2,000 brood mares on his Moore Co. range, which included parts of Hensford and Hutchinson Counties. The territory was all unfenced. Cowboys traveled for miles to get a Figure 2 horse.

Moore Co., originated shortly before 1893, was like other sections near the notorious Oklahoma strip, infested with bad men. Mr. Bull was drafted to tame them. He did, in two terms as Sherriff. Another time he served as Commissioner. He and Col. Goodnight were old cronies, buddies on the range together. Mr. Bull helped him establish and protmote Goodnight Academy, at the town of Goodnight. All of Mr. Bull's children were educated there. The academy was a junior college, and the only one in the entire section of the country. Marshall McEllhaney, its first president, was an outstanding character. He rounded the students in like the cowhands rounded their herds. He was an accomplished educator, and a learned man.

Mrs. Bull's health weakened in 1901. Her husband had disposed of his Moore Co. holdings, and they went to southeastern Colorado for her health. There he found mostly irrigated farming and raising of alfalfa for a time. But the smell of the branding shute, the tang of the dust-filled prairie air, raised by the thundering hooves of cattle, remained dear to him, and about 1906 he took charge of and operated the Company M Ranch in Cimarron Co., Oklahoma.
With advancing years he disposed of his larger holdings, but

continued as a stock farmer, until he retired in 1934 and moved to Dalhart. He had however, maintained a home there for 18 years, which he visited frequently.

Among his other countless experiences, the merest mention of which would form a volume, was that of knowing John Wilkes Booth, the assassin of President Lincoln. History students will remember how the possee trailed the actor, and how it burned a house in which a man had been seen entering it, and how later, proof was established almost beyond a doubt, that Booth had lived to die a natural death. Mr. Bull knew him in Oklahoma.

Three of his children preceded him in death. Surviving him besides his wife are two daughters; Mrs. R.M. Henry and Mrs. Frank M. Tatum of Dalhart; a son L.D. Bull of Canyon and seven grandchildren; also two brothers, Jake Bull of Lipscomb, Tex. and George Bull of Jester, Okla. A son, Cave was killed several years ago on a tractor near Dallas.

The old-timers will miss him, perhaps more than the scores of younger men who knew him intimately in Dalhart. Those who bore him to his last resting place, who on other occasions had shared his blankets on the range under the stars, were chosen from this group. They were W.E. Jarrett, W.O. Culbertson, W.E. Farwell, R.C. Johnson, D.F. Cessnum and Joe Langhorne.

****

These are two letters which I found interesting.

Geo Bull Bangs, Tex. July 22 1926

Dear Geo
I am sending you an Invitation to the old cowpunchers reunion. I want you and Jimpsey to come up I am writing Jake You can both join I went last year It will pay you to come see lots of old Friends I will write Wm Fleck at Newman N M It is hot here some rain last night Aunt Mary Goodnight died this spring George Dosier died some time ago he has a sister lives here write me
Yours with kindest regards S A Bull

****

Géo Bull Bangs Tex Dalhart Texas
May 26 1927

Dear George I thought I would write you a few lines as I have not heard from you in a long time I am in bad shape I have been doing nothing for 6 weeks have a _____ in my right side the Dr says it a enlarged arter (aneurism perhaps?) am not taking anything can not tell what it will terminate in Jake come up and staid a few days then Net and Haida come & staid a few days Louise Trumble come up yeterday with Emmet Robards they are running the Matador Ranch on the river south of here Trumble has been in Florida for the last 3 years looking after Matadores Emmet staid in Brazyil 12 years for the Matdores he is a uncle of uncle Gid he is 65 years old Edna was up from El Paso and staid 2 weeks Leigh is farming on my old place & running a store the weather is good but try come up and see me it will not take you long write me yours as ever S A Bull

225(142) Jacob Elijah Bull(Jake)^{6}($John^{5}$,$John^{4}$,$Jacob^{3}$,$John^{2}$,$Jacob^{1}$)
b 4 May 1856 Leon Co., Tex.; d 3 Jan. 1936 Lipscomb, Tex.; bur Higgins Cem. Higgins, Tex.
m 1886 NETTIE PALMER, b 23 May 1870 Palo Pinto Co., Texas; d 24 Jan. 1943 Lipscomb Co., Tex.; bur Pampa Cem.; Pampa, Tex. of Thomas A. Palmer, d 3 Mar.1899; bur Pampa Cem., Pampa, Tex. and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, d 11 Aug. 1925. Elizabeth had a brother I.H. Williams
Thomas Alvin Palmer was killed by Col. Stringfellow over some property. His mother was ANNA LAMB of Ky. After his death his wife married RORA M. MURCHISON. (see #349)
Nettie Palmer and her brother James had a half-sister, Polly Murchison (see #326).

338 Haidee Mae Bull, b 4 May 1887 Hood Co., Tex.; d 3 Nov. 1966
m/1 1905 CHARLIE SPARKS (div)
m/2 1916 ARCHIBALD EUGENE MERRIAM, a widower with three children. They were Mildred, Willard, and Lela who was b 1 Jan. 1909; d 22 Apr. 1973 at Beaver, Okla. and is bur at Memorial Gardens in Pampa, Tex.

She managed the ranch in Lipscomb Co., for many years after her father and husband had died. When her mother died Haidee sold the ranch and moved to Roswell, N. Mex. to be near her sister Ivan. She had no children of her own.

339 Ivan Virginia Bull, b 21 Feb. 1893; d 13 Jan. 1973
m/1 1911 Canadian, Tex. HENRY LANDRUM GOODE, m/2 HUGH DORA OUIDA HAMMOND

A Burle Vondell Goode, b 29 May 1913 Rio Hondo, Tex.
m/1 1 May 1932 J.W. McCOMMIS (div)
m/2 14 Aug. 1944 A.H. HAZEL (div);
m/3 12 Feb. 1968 A.J. GILBERT (dec'd)

Burle and her husband were both pilots. She managed a Pilot Flying Service for 25 years.

340 Temple Houston Bull, b 31 Oct. 1902; d 25 May 1933
m 5 May 1927 JUNE IRENE WEST, b 1 May 1906

JACOB ELIJAH BULL

He went with his wife and daughters to Day Co., Okla. Indian Territory in 1894, where they resided several years, later moving to Grand, the county seat where he engaged in ranching and served as Sheriff of Day Co. for many years. They later moved to Lipscomb Co., Tex. where Jake operated a farm and ranch known as the Bates Ranch, south of Lipscomb. I believe it was owned by his son-in-law Arch Merriam. Regarded as one of the early frontier type citizens who helped to develop the western country, Jake had borne many hardships, but was always ready to assist his friends in any way to further growth and development. He was a life long friend of Temple Houston, then prosecuting attorney of Day Co., Okla. who resided in Woodward.

****

The following letters were those which belonged to Jake and Nettie. They were sent to me by their granddaughter Burle Gilbert. The first 3 were written to Nettie's mother Elizabeth from her brother I.H. (Horton) Williams.

March the 16th 1882

San Saba Co Tex Rich Land Springs

Dear Sister
I drop you a few lines in answer to your (hole in paper) I received the other day I was glad to hear from you Wel bet we have moved down here we like this country very wel I think we will stay here awhile any how Mollie says she like very wel I bought us a home I give five hundred dollars for it I got three hundred and twenty acres of land and I got a deed to it Wel we bet we are all wel I like to have forgot to tell you that Tel the children howdy for me tel Murk this is a better country than Stephens I think for any thing I must tell all you to wright to us Mollie says she will wright to you before long We have bin here two days and we are all wore out bet I have got the boss boy he ways 30 lbs and he aint but seven months old he is a buster
I will be back in Stephens before long to gether my cattle I wil come see you all if I can I dont know how it wil be you must all come and see us and see our country Tel Murk he must come down and see me tel Allvin & Jim & Net they must come and see me I think of you all many times in my travels . Wel I bet I wil have to sow me some grass I sowed about 2 acres to day I want to sow about two more and that wil be my crop this year the cattle is fat here now they have wintered Wel this winter if cattle would do as wel in Stephens as they do here they would be money in them

(letter folded, unable to read) for this time by asking you all to wright
Our Post Office is Rich Land Springs
San Saba Co

From your brother until death
I.H. Williams

June the 14th 1882

Wilbarger Creek San Saba Co
Rich Land Springs P O

Dear Sister I seat myself to drop you a few lines in answer to your letter I received I was glad to here from you all and to here that you was all wel this leavs us all wel at present I have not had time to be sick I have bin a very busy man for two months I have bin locating my cattle I think I have got them all wright now Wel bet you must come and see us the grass is fine here as you ever saw it any where
Tel the children all howdy for me I would be glad to see you all

tel Murk that he had better sell out his farm and put it in cows and come down in this country I think a man can make some money here out of cattle It is fine for all stock of cattle water is the grate troble here. Wel I wil quit by asking you all to wright.
From your brother until death
I.H. Williams

August the 2th 1882

My dear Sister
I seat myself to drop you a few lines to let you know that we are all wel at present and this pen may find you all enjoying the same Wel bet I have no news to wright at present only we have had plenty of rain in the country Tel the children they must not forget me tel them they must be good children when I come to that country again I wil come and see you all I dont know when I can come I haft to take care of my cattle til I get them located I am out some now I am 9 head out but I think they are around some where not far off I have had very good luck with my cattle now I will loos a few locating them but I will soon make them back the grass is as fine as you ever saw I recon cattle is high down here they worth 15 dollars per head some have sold at that lately I can very nere double my money on mine I can sell them for fifteen dollars per head but I dont want to sell them at all I would not take less than $20 for min(e) and care to sell them for that for I never did make any money at anything els me and Mollie have stayed closed to home since we have bin down here ever body is strange to us they waiting to find us out I recon their some people in this country dont know that the war is over yet their some nesters you bet they good ones they think they know it all they will try to make some thing out of you first think they do and if they cant do that they will not bother you then I want you all to come and see us as you can and bring all the children and we will have a fine time
Wel I close for this time
Wright soon
Your brother until death
I.H. Williams

The following letters were written by Jacob Elijah Bull, husband of Nettie Palmer. As I read through them I felt as if I was "reading someone's personal mail, that was not mine to read." However, old letters can teach us so much about relationships, geography and even joy and sadness in sharing the lives of our ancestors.

Paluxy, Texas
April the 6th 1886

Miss Nettie Palmer

Dear Little girl I write to let you know that I will probably be gone longer than I expected when I left for I havent heard of any of my horses yet. I hope you are haveing a very good time at Mr Morgans think of me once please

As for me I cant think of any thing but my little dark eyed girl dont flirt too much with the boys or youll break some ones heart I do want to see you ever so bad allready so I dont know how Ill bear to be away so long as I am compeled to when I go north as I think I will So good bie little girl my life my hope and my all

J.E. Bull

P.S. Write to Paluxy Hood Co. Texas

J.E.B.

****

Paluxy, Texas
April the 25th 1886

Miss Nettie Palmer

Dear Little Girl you can hardly conceive how glad I was to get a letter from you I am glad you had a good rain up there and I hope you will injoy yourself as well as you can for I shal not be there until in June next the reason I will sign when I see you again I wish now I had brought you with me Oh how I do want to see you it would kill me I know to stay longer than 3 months
I was at one dance the other night and we danced all night as we could not go home for the rain the girls were all glad to see me or seemed to be but I never see the one that could take your place in my heart and well I should never see her for she never was and never will be
You say I must hury back I will get back as soon as circunstances will permit me to you may be sure of
I agree with Mrs Morgans brother in saying you are the sweetest girl in all the world
I only hope you will think of me as often and as kindly as I do of you I shal not go north now as I cant and do not want to for I could not leave you so long that would require
tell me all the news in your next letter
when I come again I shall never leave my little pet any more Nettie dont scold me too much for staying for it is harder for me to bear than you may think
dont fall too deeply in love with any of the boys out there not any deeper than I can take you out
3 deaths in day since I came down here one a little niece of mine
I am going to Stephensville tomorrow and hear a trial that I am interested in a trial for life
I must close and say good bie for oh how hard it is to write when I want to see you so bad
So good bie sweetheart good bie

Pleas write soon

yours as ever J.E. Bull
Paluxy
Hood Co. Texas

Paluxy Texas
May the 20th 1886

Miss Nettie Palmer
Dear little girl I hardly know how to answer such a letter as I got from you last evening for I dont know that I fully comprehend its meaning I was glad never the less to receive it I am sorry to hear of Bob Howells misfortune and sorry to hear that stock and crops were doing so badly and still more sorry to hear of so much sickness

As to Mr Lige Taylors abuse I suppose he gave us that only in imagination There is one or two questions will ask first why you write so coldly Second what makes you think I will not come back for I certainly will go back if I live. Miss Nettie I traded for the very pony for my little dark eyed girl to ride it is the best traveler I have ever seen Shal I bring it or not
tell me is Lute K and the Brunson boys going west or not is Bob Combs ready to go yet what has become of Miss Freeman
I am riding broncos some and horse hunting I am going south on a hunt next week Nettie dont wait so long before answering this letter for I had thought well my little girl has forgotten or has ceased to care
I must close for I have no more to write that would interest you at all and I guess this will be dull to you
So no more at present
from yours devotedly J.E. Bull

on the back of the letter:
Your presence bright shall be my shrine
My prayer your prayer your sweet lips falter
My hymn of praise your voice divine
Your lovely face my only altar
From righteous paths like many men
My footsteps have begun to waver
If you would lead me back again
Id take it as a special favor

J.E.B.

(This letter from Nettie's brother James Palmer)

Dec. the 20th 1896
TAT Ranch N.M.

Mr. J.E. Bull

Dear Jake I will rite you all a few lines to let you know I am well and hope your the same I wish I could be down there Xmas I know we would have the grown(sic) time I will haft to take Xmas here on the ranch I will try and come down next sumer if I get through the winter all O K
We have had some cold weather out here two snows but not bad ones I am feeding too good horses and lots of grass to ride too the first winter I have rode out here the stock looks well Jake I dont know what to tell you to do with the cows there you can sell them if you want to must close rite soon tell Net to rite love to all
J.H. Palmer

This letter another one from I.H. Williams to his sister

Envelope dated Oct. 5, 1908 4 p.m. Hot Springs, Ark (2 cent Stamp)

Box 198

Mrs. J.E. Bull
Grand Okla. day Co.

Sept 30th 1908

Dear Sister I got your kind and welcome letter to day and glad to hear from you this few lins leavs me well and sasy and hope they will find you all the same Nettie I aime rite you when i got ready to leave here and send you my picture tell Jake he ought to come to Hot Springs I think it wood hep him U shure have all the bad bludd boild out of me I am goin home and come back next year agin tell all the children I sent my best regards to thim and wood like to see them tell iven to be ready to go home with me next year I sure will take her home with me Nettie this is one hell of a place you can see all kind of peepl and all kind of Krippls here I am goin to leave here Monday morning I gess I will go back by Cans City KC I will be glad to get home and see Robert I wil have som fun out of him Me and Bob will have won good time this winter if never see the back of our neck agin
Well Nett I will close forth time Your brother H W
Back your letters to Early Gurada White Pine Co J A White

Lipscomb, Texas
July 30 1924

Mother Dear:

I will drop you a line, I suppose Aunt Alice will forward it to you. We surely are haveing dreadful hot weather and it rains all around us and it doesn't reach here. We still haven't had the thrashers. I think they will be here Monday.
Archie stayed until Monday morning, and I got their breakfast early and sent them on.
Saturday afternoon Brad took Burle and I to visit Wards. Of all welcomes I ever received, I think I was most welcome there. Mr. Ward kissed me like I was his own child. Bradford went across the river to see the Wallaces, so Grady was a happy boy to go along. They are all coming to see us when Archie is here again on Saturday & Sunday. The old place is just like it always was only older and more worn. When we went to the ship to see Brad and Grady off, just whom should be our audience but old "High Walck" and Paul Sanford. Of all wrecks our old place is the worst. The little old apple trees have not grown very much.
Lizzie and Jake brought Hollie home on Sunday afternoon. I think Lizzie is a Comly girl. Poor grandmother tortures them like she does us. Grandpa took Bob and family down there and will give Bob what he makes on the place so Lizzie said.
I've had a letter or two from Millie. She stood the trip fine and is feeling better. That shows that everything is in her mind. I think she was just scared here, and the hot weather too made her worse.

I want you to be sure and find out what a furnished five room bungalo would cost in El Paso. I am so tired of Mildred just dragging along like she does. I know if I was with her I'd see that she gave herself a chance to get well. I think a change there (or some place) would be good for Lela and espcially Son, and maybe she would get well enough to marry that boy. He has already postponed the wedding. Of all the problems and tortures she is it but I am willing to worry thru a year to help her get well. I don't think she is very enthusiastic about me going it would keep her from dances and interfere with her pleasure too much, but if Archie will let me I'll take the children and go and get them in school and make her get well if there is such a possibility. I imagine it would cut our expenses a lot too, especially if I could lease our home. So mother if Lizzie knows anything about rents, find out, or write to some real estate man in my name and address and tell them what I want. I am sure she can offer some help.
We have been putting the pet turkey to roost at the hen house but he will not stay out with them in the day time or eat with them. We have about 24 little_____out of two settings. Some of the eggs haven't hatched, I think I shall throw them away.
Oil is going down every day. I know Archie is awfully blue and heart-sick. He and Fred Garrison are getting some leases out here at McLane (McLean).
Mother there isn't any need of you rushing thru your trip. Let me know if you need any money and I will send you some. The wheat is sold and dad can get it for me. So go on and enjoy yourself.
Ethel Parker has gone away from Los Angeles.
Love to all, and hoping you have a good time.
As ever

Sister

Enveloped addressed to Mrs. N.A. Bull
620 N. Florence St.
El Paso, Texas (2 cent stamp)

written by Haidee Mae(Bull) MERRIAM
daughter of Nettie Ann (Palmer) Bull

****

228(142) George Bull[6] (John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 19 Jan. 1862 Erath Co., Tex.; d 13 Jan. 1943 Jester (Greer Co.) Okla.
m/1 30 Jan. 1890 Young Co., Tex. JIMPSEY ANN SIKES, b 19 Jan. 1867 Cresson (Hood Co.) Tex., d 22 Oct. 1933 Jester, Okla. of John Roger and ALPHA CAROLINE (BOUTWELL) Sikes.
m/2 IDA DAVIS?

341 Murl Ann Bull, b 9 Apr. 1891 Colo. City (Mitchell Co.)Tex. 18 June 1977 d. Hobart. Okla.
m 22 July 1919 MARTIN LUTHER ATHA, b 24 Oct. 1883; d 24 June 1961; m/2 a Mr. MALONEY

A Ora Pauline Atha, b 6 Aug. 1920 Walsenburg,Co.
m June 1940 Raton, New Mexico
ELMER FRANKLIN HARRISON, b 26 June 1917 Cochran Jct. Kan. of William Pearl and TILDA ISABELLE (CAUDLE) HARRISON)

Elmer Franklin Harrison 1/m at Walsenburg, Co., 3 July 1937, (div 1940) to REBECCA CALENDAR
Had 1 son Elmer Frederick, b 3 AUG.1938, changed name to Fred Hanson, m GRACE GONZALES

1 Franklin Luther Harrison, b 24 Apr. 1942 Monson, Co.
m 29 Mar.1963 at Ashland, Or. SHARON POSZ

a) Sharon Rose Louise, b 18 Mar. 1964
b) Elmer Franklin III, b 9 Nov. 1966
c) Calvin Starr, b 7 Aug. 1968
d) Louis Tyrel, b 24 Aug. 1969
e) Clara Yvonne, b 1 Jan. 1972
f) Paul Geoffrey, b 21 Mar. 1975
all children b Grants Pass, Or.

2 child stillborn 26 June 1943
3 Kittie Lucille Harrison, b 13 Jan. 1947 Cowlitz, Wa.
m 23 Dec. 1973 Rapid City MELVIN P. WOODDEN

a) Tabitha Lilly, b 5 Oct. 1974 Chadron, Neb.
b) Chester Merle, b 4/6/1976 Dallas, Tx.
c) Pamela Ginger, b 7 Oct. 1979 Dallas, Tex.
d) Johnathan Lee, b 3 July 1981 Mesquite,Tx.

4 Isabell Ann Harrison, b 21 Sept. 1953 Pueblo, Co.
d 22 Sept. 1953

5 Esther Pearl Harrison, b 24 Sept. 1956, Pueblo
m 27 Oct. 1979 Gold Hill, Or. WM. A. Shanahan

a) Patrick Wayne, b 7 June 1981 Grants Pass, Or.
b) Jonathan Wm., b 6 Oct. 1982 "
c) Michael Bernard, b 26 Mar. 1984 "

6 Ora Kathleen Harrison, b 2 Feb. 1959, Grants Pass, Or.

342 Ethel Jane Bull, b 9 May 1893; m 5 May 1928 div. 1930 LEE E. ORFORD (no issue)

343 Dison Eskridge Bull, b (21 Jan. 1895 Greer, Okla.; m 20 May 1930 Okla. HOLLIE BELL PICKET, b 14 July 1910; d 10 July 1950 Greer Co., Okla. from Huntington's disease.

A Johnny Bruce, b 12 Feb. 1931; d 11 Feb. 1970 (June 1970?) rest home at Mangum Ok.; bur Jester Cem. Greer Co., Ok.

B Donald Ely, b 9 Oct.1934; d Mar. 1970, bur Jester Cem. Married and divorced. No children.

C Joe George, b 7 Nov. 1943, d 13 Apr. 1973 VA Hosp. in Sulphur, Ok.; also bur same place as brothers. never married.

344 John Solon Bull, b 25 Dec. 1896; d 30 Jan 1900
345 Sikes Bull, b 12 Dec. 1898; d 26 Dec. 1898
346 Joe Miller Bull, b 21 Apr. 1900; d 25 July 1984
m 1 May 1936 INEZ SIKES; div 16 Aug. 1939; no issue

347 George Roy Bull, b 22 June 1902; d 24 Nov. 1976;
m 23 July 1932 NAOMI JIMMIE ROBERTS

A Gordon Dean Bull, b 18 June 1934
B Gerry Roy Bull, b 2 Nov. 1935; m/1 Mary Helen, b 13 Mar. 1941 (div); m/2 Jane_____

1) Jerri Lynn Bull, b 10 Dec. 1959
2) Marci Jan Bull, b 14 Jan. 1961
3) Jeffrey Andrew Bull, b 13 Mar. 1964

348 Jimpsey Ruth Bull, b 8 Oct. 1904; m 27 May 1928
JAMES WALLACE EAGAR, b Eagar, Ariz.; d 1970
A Herbert Lynn Eagar
B Shirley Jean Eagar m Richey

****

233(143) John Anderson Bull[6] (Ance) (Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 24 Nov. 1859 Tex.; d 22 Mar. 1906 Cheyenne (Roger Mills Co.,) Okla.; bur Belleview Cem. Cheyenne, Okla.

m/1 18 Oct. 1882 MANERVA ELIZABETH SMITH,
b 20 Apr. 1865 Erath Co., Tex.
d 22 Feb. 1890 Tex.; bur Bull-Underwood Cem. Erath Co., Tex. of J.R. and Sarah Smith. She may have been related to the Smith family (Daniel, son-in-law of John Wesley, but I don't know.

m/2 27 Aug. 1891 Frances Emma Barton, b 30 Sept. 1970 Ala.
d 15 Oct. 1958 Woodward, Okla. bur Belleview Cem., Okla.
of David Barton.

Children by 1st marriage:

349 Docena Bull, b 29 July 1884 Erath Co., Tex.; d 6 Oct. 1939 Shattuck, Okla.; m 31 Dec. 1900 Grand Okla. JAMES. H. PALMER of Thomas A. Palmer and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS (see #326)

Elizabeth Williams m/1 Thomas Palmer; m/2 Rora M.Murchison

A Hollie Palmer, b 1902 Grand, Ok.; d 24 Dec. 1953 Perryton; bur Lanno Cem. Pampa, Tx.
m/1 Lilly
m/2 EDNA PARROT at Liberal Ks. (no issue)

B Elizabeth Opal Palmer,b 1904 Grand, Ok. (dec'd)
m 18 Apr. 1926 Clarendon, Tx.; FRANK FERGUSON, b 1902 Orchard Farms, Mo.; of Della & Fred Ferguson

1 Gayle Ferguson, b 22 May 1930 Pampa; m 1 Oct. 1953 SHIRLEY GAIL LITTLETON

a) Janalee Littleton, b 1957
b) Roxann Littleton, b 1960

C Paul Palmer,b 18 Feb. 1905 Grand, Ok.; d 18 Feb 1926 Pampa

D Haidee Palmer, b 1909 Grand, Ok., (dec'd)
m/1 WAYNE HALEY, b 1905 Mo.; of FANNIE AND JAMES HALEY
m/2 Mr. HAWK

1 Richard Haley , b 1941 Shattuck, Ok.; m ANN MARIE HOLMES

a) Lane Haley, b 1971

E Charlotte Palmer, b 1913 Grand, Ok.; m Beaver, Ok. ROBERT LEATHERMAN, b 1906 Gray, Ok.; of Bert & Lena

1 Robert Leatherman, b 1935 Pampa, Tx.
2 Nelda Jean Leatherman, b 11 July 1939 Perryton, Tex.
m LARRY McLEAND

F Marion Palmer, b 1920 Lefors, Tx.; d 6 May 1954 Perryton
m FLOYDEEN HAYES, b 1922; of Floyd & Buna Hayes

1 Jimmie Floyd Palmer, b 1942 Perryton; m VIRGIE COON, b 1939; d Apr 1972

G Jimmie Palmer, b 6 Aug 1922 Lefors, Tx. d 11 Dec. 1973 bur Fairview Cem. Pampa;
m/1 MAXINE MAY, b 1922 Perryton; d 12 Nov. 1958, bur Perryton. of(DR. J.C. and IMOGENE MAY)

1 Cherryll Lynn Palmer, b 1944 Canadian, Tx.; m WENDELL GARRISON

2 Karen Denese Palmer, b 12 Oct. 1949 Perryton
m JOHN MINTON

a) Christopher James Minton
b) Jennifer Ashley Minton, b Oct. 1972

350 Aaron Arthur Bull, b 15 Aug.1886 Tex.; d 19 Mar. 1905 Erick, Okla.
Arthur was unmarried, and was shot and killed at Erick, Okla. by Emery Coursey, over a young woman named Maude Wilson. She was a cousin to the wife of Charles Smith (son of Daniel H. Smith).

351 James Rufus Bull, b 8 Jan 1888; m JANE BELL MERCER

Children of John Anderson Bull by 2nd marriage:
352 Monroe Ervin Bull, b 23 July 1892; m PAULINE DUNN
353 Lony Bull, b 6 Oct. 1893; m MAUDE BLURTON
354 Floyd Elmer Bull, b 24 Jan. 1895; d 7 June 1973; bur Pampa, Tex. m RUTH PARMLEY

355 Lola Ruby Bull, b 3 May 1899 Erath Co., Tex.; d 6 Aug. 1978 Shattuck, Okla.; bur Ochiltree Cem., Perryton, Tex.
m 16 Jan. 1921 Altus, Okla. LEWIS EBER RORABAUGH, b 13 Feb. 1898 St. Clair Co., Mo.; d 29 Apr. 1977 Balko, Okla. of William Thomas Rorabaugh, b 12 May 1873; d 16 July 1921 Orange Co., Ca.; m MAGGIE LEE WILCOX, b 2 Oct. 1876; St. Clair Co., Mo.d 7 Feb. 1904 Neosho, Mo.

A Doyle Edgar Rorabaugh, b 17 Nov. 1921 Gray, Okla.; m 2 Dec. 1945 Emden, Ill. JOSEPHINE RADEMAKER, b 27 Sept. 1923 Emden, Ill.

1 Doyle Lynn Rorabaugh, b 23 Oct. 1948; d 6 Nov. 1958; bur Perryton, Tex.

2 Terye Doyle Rorabaugh, b 27 Sept. 1949 Shattuck, Okla.
3 Rita Jo Rorabaugh, b 8 June 1952 " "
4 David Rex Rorabaugh, b 30 Jan. 1954 " "
5 Carol Rene Rorabaugh, b 19 Apr. 1958 Shattuck, Okla.

B Maxine Lola Rorabaugh, b 6 May 1927 Roger Mills Co., Okla.
m 1 Aug. 1948 BILLY JOE BECK, b 13 June 1928 Shamrock, Tex. of Sidney Lackey Beck and ELIZABETH DIXON

1 Douglas Alan Beck, b 10 Nov. 1949; m/1 29 May 1970 JUDY BETH BATTIN (div); m/2 21 Apr. 1982 OLETA PEARSON

2 Stephen Dale beck, b 27 Oct. 1951; m 4 Aug. 1973 ELLEN ELAINE ERIKSON

a) Billy Michael Beck, b 28 June 1978
b) Kei Lee Kay Beck, b 9 Feb. 1981

3 Nancy Faith Beck, b 11 May 1955; m 25 May 1974 DAVID IAN VEATCH

a) Jessica Wyn Veatch, b 5 Mar. 1982
b) Lonnie Lewis Veatch, b 11 Jan. 1984

4 Peggy Jo Beck, b 8 June 1957; m 14 Aug. 1976 KEVIN LEE LEACH

Heather Michelle Leach, b 28 May 1979

I believe I was named after Lola Bull Rorabaugh. I have a picture of her when she was young, and she was a beautiful lady. She was the last time I saw her too, when she and daughter Maxine visited us about 10 years ago. Maxine is a lovely person. I wish we had been able to know each other more through the years. I have a letter that Lola wrote to my mother in Dec. 1969, where she told of the 2 oil wells that had been located on their ground. She said, "They claim it is shallow ground, and won't last long, but it will be good while it lasts." I have often wondered how well they produced, for there was never better people that should deserve something out of life, and my mother was very fond of Lola and Lewis. I have many nice letters from her after my mother passed away.

356 Roy Bull, b 6 Mar. 1901; d 9 Aug. 1968; bur Cloud Chief Cem in Okla.; m ICIE LORENA (Laura Inez?)DOBBS, b 5 July 1906; d 14 Apr. 1968 Hobart, Okla.

****

234(143)Green Asher Bull^{6}(Elisha^{5},John^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1})
b 20 June 1861 Leon Co., Tex.; d 28 June 1928; Mangum, Ok. bur Jester Cem. Reed, Okla.
m 4 Jan. 1904 Francis, Okla. ELIZABETH HASTON, b 10 Apr. 1877; d 6 Nov. 1953; bur Jester Cem. of William C. Haston and ARMINDA SHOCKLEY

357 Arda Francis Bull, b 6 Apr. 1906 Jester, Okla.; d 23 Mar. 1971 Summerville, W. Va.; m Nov. 1928 HERSCHEL KEMP ROSS

358 Zelma Rotha Bull, b 5 Aug. 1909 Jester, Okla.; m 9 Sept. 1933 LEONARD NEWMAN STRICKLAND, he was a doctor who had doctored miners in the little mountainous town of Summersville, W. Va. where they lived

1 Joseph Richard Strickland, b 22 Oct. 1938 Charleston, W. Va.; m 5 May 1956 Henderson, NC. MARY CHARLES CHAPMAN

2 Samuel Asher Strickland, b 22 Aug 1940 Charleston, W. Va. m 8 June 1963 Summersville, W. Va. LINDA McDOWELL

GREEN ASHER BULL #234(153
by Rotha Strickland

My father filed on the land, on which we lived (180 acres). My grandmothers, Francis Boykin Bull, and Arminda Shockley Haston each filed on 90 acres across Elm river from his farm. Uncle Star (Z.A. Haston) had the farm north of us. Cotton was the staple then and I guess it still is.

Our farm was far enough out of Mangum, Okla. that it took us almost all day to drive there with our team and wagon. We would stay all night at the hotel and drive back the next day. I saw my first Oleander bush in bloom in a tub in the lobby of the hotel, and my thoughts return to my childhood when I see one now.

Most of the cotton was taken to a gin at Reed to be baled, but some was taken to Vinson across the river, and southwest from the farm. Reed was southeast and about half way to Mangum.

I once had a picture of about 6 bales of cotton (500 lb. each) brought back to be sold later when prices were up. It was dry enough out in the open (uncovered), but far enough from the house not to be a fire hazard, should lightning strike.

They had 2 cultivators to till the soil and keep it moist so the soil would not blow away. Daddy drove one of the teams, and mother usually drove the other. Quails built there nests under cotton plants, and Daddy was always sure not to disturb their nest.

Field crops such as corn, maize, feterita and hay were grown to feed the horses. An early garden gave us a few vegetables, but they didn't last very long, since only about 15 inches of rain fell there yearly.

Milking time interested me and my sister so much that we would sit on the calf shed while Daddy milked the cows. We then took the milk back to the house so mother could strain it and run it through the separator to separate the cream from the milk. It was then hung down in the cistern to cool.

Daddy wanted to be sure we had a good education, since he had only had about a 4th grade one. He bought a house in east Mangum across the railroad when I was 7 years old, and Grandma Haston stayed with us during school time, and we went home for holidays and summers for a couple of years.

Then Daddy realized he was getting older, for he was 48 when I was born, and he felt he needed lighter work. He applied to deliver mail on a Star Route from Mangum through Reed to Vinson. He was accepted, and mother then learned to drive a car as she knew she would have to pick him up in the event of car trouble. Once he thought he was about to go over a steep bank, so he turned the car to go over it straight, but he never got a scratch, only a shattered windshield.

The postmaster at Vinson would let him go home early when bad storms were coming from the west, so he could beat the storm to Mangum. Then he bought a feed store in town after his time on the route expired, and they ran that for many years. In season, they bought turkeys, hired pickers and sold the birds to markets in larger cities. Last, they put in some groceries in the front of the store, for sale on a small scale. Mother worked on it after Daddy passed away.

I had always assumed I would go on to college to major in

mathematics, which I did and received a B.A. degree. Somehow, along the way I took an interest in botany. After teaching one year at Hester Okla. High School, I had a scholarship in botany, so went back to the University of Okla. and earned an MS degree in botany. I was interested in flowering plants, and wrote my thesis on those of Greer Co.

I taught mathematics 34.625 years for retirement in W. Va., and taught at Morris Harvey College for 1 year, plus the 1 year in Okla. and two years on O.U. for masters. I have worked the past 9 years for H & R Block in Summersville during the tax season.

Rotha lived near the school complex until she retired, then after the death of her husband she did some traveling, going to Europe in 1973. One of her sons was a forest Ranger and the other one was a doctor.

****

236(143) James Gan Bull^{6}(Elisha^{5},John^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1})
b 18 Feb. 1866 Leon Co., Tex.; d 13 July 1915 Crawford, Okla.; bur Belleview Cem. at Crawford (d from cancer)
m 21 May 1895 Paluxy, Tex. SALINEY BELLE UNDERWOOD, b 10 Mar. 1872 Marion Co., Ala.; d 28 Mar. 1949 Sayre, Okla. of William Pruitt Underwood and CHARLOTTIE ANN TIBITHA PICKARD Belle (as she was called) m her husband's brother Jake after the death of her husband. See also UNDERWOOD on page 212.

359 Amber Valentine Bull, b 1896; d at birth
360 Almond Derril Bull, b 11 Apr. 1897; m MARY EMILY TAYLOR
361 Arel Zada Bull, b 1 Sept. 1900; d 28 Oct.1984
m/1 DON MORAINE, d
m/2 LEWIS BALES, b

362 Ona Viva Bull, b 4 Dec. 1904 Grand, Okla. (Territory)
m 23 July 1930 El Reno, Okla. MARVIN LEE EASLEY, b 29 Nov. 1905 Decatur, Tex.; d 12 Sept. 1981 Weatherford, Okla.; bur Greenwood Cem., Weatherford, Okla. of Thomas Levi Easley, b 21 June 1879 Corinth, Miss.; d 5 Jan. 1960; and ROSA LEE ISRAEL, b 20 Jan. 1885 Rogers, Ark.; d 29 July 1956

A Marvona Sue Easley, b 3 July 1947 Berlin, Okla.; m 24 May 1969 Weatherford, Okla. MICHAEL JOHN TAVLIN, b 16 Dec. 1946 Neb.

1 Matthew Tavlin

Marvin Easley was the retired superintendant of schools at Weatherford, Okla. when he died. He received a B.S. degree from Southwestern State College in 1932, and an M.Ed from Okla. University in 1937. Mr. Easley had taught at Prarieview School, was high school principal at Bessie, the superintendant at Liberty Center Schools, and Berlin Schools and was a Capt. in the Army Air Corps during World War II. A graduate of Snyder High School at the Indiahoma area in 1925, he moved to Weatherford in 1965 serving there until 1975 when he retired.

Marvin enjoyed photography, sports, and quail hunting as his

hobbies, and was active in many civic and professional organizations. A member of the Rotary Club, The State Curriculum Commission, the OEA Legislative committee, and as chairman of the Task Force, worked to draft a new finance bill for Oklahoma schools. He was a member of the Western Star Lodge No. 138 of the A.F.& A.M.

In addition, Mr. Easley served on the First United Methodist Church of Weatherford official board and was the president of the Methodist Men of Weatherford. He received many awards and was honored at numerous banquets when he retired. The Easley's were outstanding citizens, who celebrated their Golden Anniversary before his death. He is buried at Greenwood Cem. in Weatherford.

Through the past several years I have kept in contact with Ona, and she has been instrumental in giving me a lot of family history to pass down. She too had many hobbies, not the least of which was china painting. I have a picture she sent showing some of her work, and it is beautiful. She and Marvin quit farming in 1977 after the last wheat crop was harvested, and rented it out. It was about 85 miles from where they lived in town . They had a farm sale of all the farming equipment, and most other household items. The old two story farm house originally belonged to her step-father (and uncle, Jake Bull). Ona taught school 31 years, and her sister Zada taught about 20 years. Ona's daughter is also a teacher (music).

Marvin did the farming of wheat at the farm until it was sold. They had a lovely 3 bedroom home at Weatherford, and it became too much after his retirement to keep up two places. They had 2 oil wells on the grassland at the farm, but I don't know if they were producers or not. I thought they were.

****

JAMES GAN BULL
By Ona Easley (1974)

Saliney Belle Underwood and James Gan Bull grew up in the neighborhood of Chalk Mountain, Paluxy, Grandbury, Morgan Mill, and Dublin, Texas. The most often mentioned families were Keahey, Underwood and Bull. Several of the family members intermarried as they grew up. There were 9 children in my mother's family, and 11 in my father's family.

Their childhood homes were furnished with home- made tables, cupboards and quilt boxes plus most other household items. Everyone had feather beds or shuck beds. The feathers came from their own flocks of geese. chickens or ducks, and the shucks from the corn. Each fall when the corn was gethered and shucked, the tickings were refilled, giving them a fresh new bed. They had wood burning stoves for cooking and wood burning fireplaces for heat. The lights were kerosene lamps with wicks and globes. Their clothing was hand made, from the cotton that was picked and the seed then picked out of the fiber, then the cotton was spun into thread on a spinning wheel, woven on a loom and dyed. The dyes came from berries, pecan hulls and other plants. My grandmother gave me her spinning wheel, but I was unable to bring it home at the time and I never learned what became of it.

On wash day the soiled clothes were all gathered up and taken to a spring at the creek, where there was a big black kettle or pot to

heat water in, and a flat stump. Also a board that they called a battling stick. They made their own lye soap, and then soaped the wet clothes, placed one garment at a time on the stump and batted (or hit) with the flat board (battling stick), which helped to remove the dirt. The white clothes were always boiled in the large pot that was heated by burning wood around and under it. When the wash was finished, things were spread on bushes to dry, then folded and carried back to the house. Ironing was no easy task with the big heavy irons, made with handles on them that had to be heated on the wood burning cook stove.

The women made beautiful patch work quilts. I have three that were made by my mother before she married, and one that Grandmother Underwood made and one made by Grandmother Bull. My grandmothers pieced the quilt tops, and my mother quilted them.

The fences were mostly rock or rail fences, some of them still standing. When my parents were growing up, they either walked or went by horse back to church, parties, picnics and other gatherings. The girls rode side saddle. My sister had the old side saddle of our mother's.

My parents were married May 21, 1895 in the evening at home. They had what they called an Infare (much like a chivaree as some of the generation who followed theirs called it), which was a celebration that lasted three days. Friends and families attended. Mother made her wedding dress and hat, all by hand. Although they could buy material when she married, it was when she was small that grandmother Underwood made the material.

After my oldest brother died at death, and the two smaller children came along that mother brought them to Day Co., Okla. in the Indian Territory. Zada was not a year old yet, but my father was already in Oklahoma some time before mother went with the children.

Pressure to open the Territory to farms increased until at noon April 22, 1889 the area became open to settlement. This was the first "Oklahoma Run". As I remember it, none of the Bull family made the Run, but came soon after, seeking free range for their cattle. Grandma and Grandpa Bull, with Aunt Rosamond who lived with them, my father's brother Uncle "Ance", Uncle Ran, Uncle Luther, Uncle Jake, my father Jim, and Aunt Mary and Uncle Henry Keahey. They settled close together at first , and later sold their holdings and moved away. I think my father bought Grandpa Bull's place, but as to all of the transactions, I don't know.

I was born Dec. 4, 1905. A mid-wife (Aunt Mary Flewelling?) delivered me while they were gone for the doctor, and from that time on as long as she lived "Aunt Mary" called me her baby, although she was no relation, just a good neighbor.

We lived in a 2 room house, a short distance from where the two story farm house now stands. It was built in 1909, but has been completely modernized. It was first plumbed and wired for modern conveniences in 1926. The same bath tub, lavitory and stool are still there. New sinks and kitchen cabinets were put in in 1946.

Although it was about 2 and a half miles to school, we walked the entire school term, of five or six months. One teacher taught grades one through eight, and the children carried the water in a bucket. We all drank from the same tin cup. There were two outdoor toilets, one for the boys and one for the girls, locate about a half

city block from the school itself, and were the only other buildings on the school ground.

We had spelling bees, box suppers, literary, public Christmas Trees. The stage curtains were sheets put on wires. I remember how embarrassed and yet how thrilled I was when I was to say speeches and be in dialogues. But I got to wear my new big bows of ribbons and my best dress. On very bad days they would come to the school after us in the wagon, and sometimes in a sleigh when there was a lot of snow. Several teachers roomed and boarded at our house until a family who lived nearer to the school could keep them.

The doctor was the only person who had a car. When some of the neighbors were sick, and the doctor came to see them, we children would run as hard as we could go, to see the car pass a half mile from our house. My brother and sister made me stay inside the fence so the car wouldn't run over me.

We all worked in the fields as soon as spring came, and until fall when the crops were harvested. Then school changed from the one-room to consolidated. We had to go away to school, since there were no high schools near. I was very homesick at first and always looked forward to going back home to be with my mother. It wasn't always easy to find the money for us to go to away to school.

I met Marvin when we were both in college at Weatherford. I taught school 31 years, and Marvin was in school work for 44 years. Our only child Marvona has her masters degree and teaches music . She attended college at Oklahoma City University, where she met her husband who is a lawyer and was admitted to the bar in 1973. He is with the I.R.S.

****

237(143) Russell Ran Bull[6] (Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 23 July Leon Co., Tex,; d 19 Nov. 1923 Okanogan, Wash.
m 16 Dec. 1900 Grand (Ellis Co.) Okla EMMA ELLIS, b 23 June 1884 Dublin (Erath Co.) Tex.; d 8 May 1979 McMinville, Ore., bur McMinville, Ore.; of Levi Jackson Ellis and CALLIE BLACKSTOCK
Russell was a blacksmith by trade and was a twin to Fetnah Ann (below). They later changed their name to BUELL.

363 Rosa Belle Buell, b 31 Jan. 1902 Grand, Okla.
m 27 Aug. 1927 McMinville, Ore. HARRY WILLIAM HEMPEL

364 Jacob Anzley Buell, b 12 July 1904 Bessie, Okla.; d 17 Dec. 1963 Yakima, Wash.; m BARBARA

365 Raymond Andrew Buell, b 15 July 1907 Cheyenne, Okla.
m MARY GRANT

366 Lorena Tedrow Buell, b 18 Apr. 1915 Elk City, Okla.; d 20 Oct. 1979 McMinville, Ore.; m 21 Apr. 1924 Ellensberg, Wa. RAYMOND FRED MORTON

237(143) Pleasant Jacob Bull[6] (Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 25 Mar. 1875 Hamilton Co., Tex.; d 5 Aug. 1969 Cheyenne, Ok.; bur Silent Home Cem.; Roll, Okla.;
m/1 19 Feb. 1916 Cheyenne, Ok.; SALINEY BELLE UNDERWOOD BULL, widow of his brother Jim. They had no children, but he raised his step-children, and they thought of him as a father, although they called him Uncle Jake.

m/2 29 Feb. 1956 Mrs. Tempie HOGUE Largent, b 27 Mar. 1894 Tecumseh, Ok. She had previously been married 27 Mar. 1912 to Charles Largent, who died in 1949. Her parents were Thomas Jefferson Hogue, b Tex.; and FRANCIS JONES, b Ala. On July 12, 1951 Jake and Tempie moved from the farm to town at Cheyenne, Ok. After Jake's death she married OLIVER BLURTON, b 2 Oct. 1873

Written to me in 1973 by A.D. Bull (step-son)
"Uncle Jake's marriage to mother was a very long time ago, about 2 or 3 years after father's death. The three of us kids were home. We had a Buick and when the top was down it was rather arish, and mother and Uncle Jake would peek around the side of the windshield. One day they drove away to Cheyenne and came back to tell us they had just gotten married. We were all furious, but I guess it was a blessing in disguise, because if it hadn't happened I guess I never would have gone to college." Actually, it was only about 7 months after A.D.'s father died that his mother married Jake Bull.

****

241(143) Merry Luther Bull[6] (Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 10 July 1877 Glenrose, Tex.; d 28 July 1958 Baldwin Park, Ca.; bur Rose Hills Cem. Whittier, Ca.

m/1 1903 ELLA A. BARTON, b 18 Sept. 1884; d 29 Apr. 1906; bur Belleview Cem., Cheyenne, Ok. Sister to second wife of #233

m/2 6 Jan. 1909 ADA GRACE HOLT Sayre, Ok. by County Judge Fleetwood Bell; b 23 Aug. 1889 Bloomington, Ill.; d 17 Mar. 1964 Monrovia, Ca.; bur Rose Hills Cem. Whittier,Ca. of George Holt and LAURA ALWILDA STEEPLETON

367 Lydia Francis Bull, b 16 July 1904 Crawford, Ok.; d 4 Nov. 1974 Oceanside, Ca.; bur Rose Hills Cem. Whittier, Ca.
m/1 3 Sept. 1925 Los Angeles, Ca.; MERVIN JUDSON WEST (div 8 Nov. 1944)
m/2 9 Nov. 1947 JERRY AUSTIN SLATER; d 25 Feb. 1949; bur Rose Hills Cem.; Whittier, Ca. He was a dentist.
A Nora Lee West, b 30 Aug. 1926
B Dorothy Mae West, b 18 Dec. 1930; m 3 Oct. 1950 Las Vegas ALBERT TESSICINI

247(154) Elisha Elijah Bull[6] (John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 14 Feb. 1847 Tenn.; d 19 July 1903 Gainsboro, Tenn.; bur New Hope Cem.; Jackson Co., Tenn.
m/1 9 Feb. 1872 LUCINDA TURPIN
m/2 23 Sept. 1880 Miranda, Tenn. MARTHA MOORE, b 7 June 1856 Miranda, Tenn.; d 17 July 1917 Gainsboro, Tenn.; bur New Hope Cem.

Children by 1st wife:

368 John Bull, probably b and d in Ky.
369 Robert E. Bull, b Ky., d and bur Little Seminole, Okla.
m HAZELTINE LEE (LEIGH)

Children by 2nd wife

370 Elisha Elijah Bull, b 24 Mar. 1881; d 9 Apr. 1934 ; m MAGGIE ELLIS

371 Winifred Sarah Jane Bull, b 18 Nov. 1882; d 8 Oct. 1946; m WAYNE WEBB

372 James Ellis Bull, b 29 Sept. 1884; d Dec. 1972; bur Reed, Okla.; m TEEBA LEE (LEIGH)

373 Mary Malvina Bull, b 20 Mar. 1886 ; d 18 May 1910 Gainsboro, Tenn.

374 Jesse Thomas Bull, b 15 June 1888; d 24 June 1872 Muskogee, Okla.; m 1909 MARTHA DEE STACY

375 George Washington Bull, b 13 July 1890; m MATTIE VIOLA LYNN
Had a son Arthur who lived in Gainsboro, Tenn. He has nine children. I do not have their names.

376 Laura Ida Bull, b 28 Dec. 1892; d 28 June 1979; m CHARLES F.(LYNN?) SMITH

377 Arthur Gideon Bull, b 3 Dec. 1895 ; d 1950 Ardmore, Okla.
unmarried

378 William McKinley Bull, b 4 June 1890; d 22 Aug. 1900
All born Gainsboro, Tenn.

****

249(154) Pleasant Brownlow Bull[6] (John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 19 May 1850 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 12 Mar. 1944; m MARY ADELINE LEE, b 12 Mar. 1876; d 1950

379 Myrtle Ivory Bull, b 18 June 1901; m ALMO ALLEN
380 Herbert Bull, b 8 Apr. 1902; d 20 July 1974; bur Dodson Branch Church Jackson Co., Tenn. m IDA RECTOR

381 Ernest Bull, d 8 Jan. 1978; m SARAH BEAN

382 Ruth Bull, b 15 Dec. 1908; m LEX BALLARD

383 Annie Bull, b 25 Oct. 1914; m ALLEN HAWKINS

****

250(154) Wyley Alexander Buhl[6] (John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 6 Jan.1853 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 13 Apr. 1945 Anderson Co., Tenn.; bur Springhill Baptist Church (Anderson Co.)
m 9 Nov. 1884 SARAH FRANCES BARNES, b 26 May 1865 Overton, Tenn.; d 23 Apr. 1952 Anderson Co.; bur same as husband.
of Isaac Barnes and GLENNA HAYES
Changed Bull to Buhl

384 Levi Plumer Buhl, b 29 Aug. 1885; d 25 Mar. 1887
385 Effie Josafien Buhl, b and d 29 July 1888;
386 James Arthur Buhl, b 18 Feb. 1890; d 23 Sept. 1942
m 20 July 1910 ANNIE ROOP

387 Thomas Buhl, b and d 4 Oct. 1892;
388 John Franklin Earl Buhl, b 14 Jan. 1894; d 2 Dec. 1953

389 Earnest Alexander Buhl, b 23 Apr. 1896; d 5 Dec. 1970
m 6 Mar. 1917 DAISY NARCISSUS GIBSON

390 Elizabeth Buhl, b 9 Apr. 1900; d 4 Nov. 1969
391 Laura Bell Buhl, b 9 Apr. 1900; d 26 Sept. 1980
392 Myrtle Buhl, b and d 13 June 1906

****

251(154) John Riley Buhl[6] (John[5], Elisha[4] Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b ca 1856; d 26 Nov. 1932; m 2 Nov. 1879 Loudon Co., Tenn.
CAROLINE (CALLEY) WELLS, d 23 Jan. 1946

393 Lillie Mae Buhl, b 28 May 1883; d 20 Jan. 1948; m 3 Mar. 1901 MAC NORMAN

394 Della A. Buhl; m 28 Jan. 1906 ALBERT SUTTON

395 Steven Floyd Buhl, d 30 Nov. 1975; bur Sunset Cem. Clinton, Tenn.; (Anderson Co.)
m/1 GRACE WRAY. They had one son: James Elijah Buhl
m/2 EDIE GIBSON. One dau Jeanette Helen Buhl
m/3 ETHEL BOWERS. No children

****

252(154) Gideon Grant Buhl[6] (John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 16 May 1866 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 24 Apr. 1944 Loudon Co., Tenn.
m/1 13 June 1890 TINA ELIZABETH HENSLEY, b 13 Oct. 1871 d 1927
m/2 CALLIE DONA PETERS, b 30 July 1882; d 6 Aug. 1941

children by 1st marriage:

396 Maxie Ellen Buhl, b 7 July 1893; d 1 July 1972; m GEORGE BROWN

397 Effie Buhl, b 1895; stillborn
398 Pearl Buhl, b 1897
399 William Harvey Buhl, b 1898; d 10 Mar. 1979
400 Ethel Buhl, b 1899; stillborn
401 Mary Mae Buhl, b 21 Oct. 1900 Lenoir City, Tenn.; d 5 Aug. 1971; m JESS HENLINE

402 Bessie Regan Buhl, b 1902; m Mr. PROCTOR
403 Earl Buhl, b 1903
404 Riley Buhl, b 1905; D 10 SEPT. 1981
405 Evelyn Buhl, b 26 Apr. 1909
406 Franklin Buhl, b 1910; lived to nine months of age

child by 2nd marriage:
407 Rose Lucille Buhl, b 15 July 1918; m HARTSELL HOWELL

****

261(162) William Garrard Bull[6] (Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 8 Aug. 1850; d (74 yrs., 11 mos.; 20 days) 19 July 1925
m NANCY EMMA WHITE

408 John Bull; m OLLIE McMAHAN of Sevier Co., Tenn.
409 Mattie Bull, d in her 20's
410 Jacob Bull; m NELLIE
411 Mary Bull; m LANGFORD HUMPSTON, of White Pine, Tenn.
412 Carroll Bull; m ZELMA SMITH
413 Howard Bull
414 Sallie(Sarah) Bull; m ARLE CURRY
415 Lucy Bull; m IKE SPICKARD
416 Abernathy Bull

WILLIAM GARRARD BULL

When he was first married he lived across the road from his father Elijah. They later bought a place about a half mile on the road that leads to Mutton Hollow. Here the children grew up, and attended school at Dumplin and at Chillhowie Academy. Uncle Billy (says Mary Perry) then bought some fine stud horses, and his father signed a note to help him purchase them. Someone in the neighborhood set the barn on fire and the horses were destroyed. To pay off the note, his father Elijah had to mortgage his farm, and he died heavily in debt. The mortgage was finally paid off by Dr. Watson, Kettie Bull's husband. The farm homeplace was in their possession until sometime in the 1930's. Billy moved his family to Black Oak Ridge in Knox County and after living there for 2 years, they too moved "west". He returned to Tennessee after the death of his wife Emma and lived with his daughter Mary Humpston at the time of his death.

263(162) Melvin Elijah Bull[6] (Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 18 Sept. 1855; d 21 Nov. 1928 Knox Co., Tenn. (from TB)
m 3 Nov. 1875 ADELIA TROTTER, of John Trotter and ELIZABETH BOGART (3rd wife of Elijah Bull) thereby making Adelia a step-daughter as well as a daughter-in-law to Elijah Bull.
Melvin E. Bull is bur at Hucklberry Spgs. near Mt. Harmony, Tenn.

417 J.N.(NOAH) BULL, b 3 May 1877 Dumplin, Tenn.(Jefferson Co.) d Nov. 1950; m 1895 CELIA ADELINE ELDER, b 3 May 1875 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 20 Jan 1930 Chatanooga, Tenn.

418 William Marshall Bull, b 28 June 1879 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 7 Dec. 1960 New Market, Tenn.; bur Rocky Valley at Newmarket
m 6 July 1898 Jefferson Co., Tenn. MARTHA ELNORIA WOOLARD, b 22 Sept. 1880 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 6 June 1961 Jefferson Co.; bur Jefferson Co. of Joseph and Mary Woolard.

419 Alice Bull, b 21 Dec. 1880 Sevier Co., Tenn.; d 11 Jan. 1920 Knoxville, Tenn.; m JACK JONES. They had 10 Or 12 children and after her death Mr. Jones married her sister Elizabeth.

420 J.N. (Newton) Bull, b 2 Sept 1883 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 23 Oct. 1939 Hawkins Co., Tenn.; m Hawkins Co., Tenn.; ANGIA POLLARD
They lived at Bull's Gap, Tenn.

421 Amos Bull, b 26 Sept. 1885 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d Wiggins, Miss.; m EMMA RILEY

He was a Methodist preacher, and Mary Perry said she had heard him preach, and that he was an excellent speaker, and preached very forceful sermons.

422 Elizabeth Bull (Lizzie), b 21 June 1890 Sevier Co., Tenn; d 15 Jan. 1961 Knoxville, Tenn.; m JACK JONES

423 Lemuel Bull, b 20 June 1891 Jefferson, Co., Tenn.
m BLANCHE CARMICAL

424 Buford M. Bull, b 6 Feb. 1896 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d Dec. 1973 Knox Co., Tenn.; m 30 Oct. 1915 NANCY MYRTLE WILLIAMS

MELVIN ELIJAH BULL

Adelia was in her teens when she went with her mother and two brothers to the Elijah Bull home. She and "Mellie" promptly fell in love and were married. They lived most of their lives in the Dumplin Community, but were living in Knox Co. near Huckleberry Springs when he died. Mary Perry remembered him visiting her family once while the Perry's were at Black Oak Ridge. Mellie was very frail and suffering from T.B. at that time. He was a favorite of his sister Mahala, and there always seemed to be a different tone to her voice when she spoke of him.

291(191) William Averill Bull[6],(Samuel[5],Corbin[4],Edward[3],Jacob[2],Jacob[1]) b 14 Apr. 1874; d 10 July 1949; m 6 Sept. 1906 ELIZABETH COURTLAND CROWE, b 28 Dec. 1879; d 24 May 1963 of William Crowe and ELIZABETH McFERRAN

425 Jacquelyn Page Bull, b 24 Apr. 1911 Greenville, Miss. She was listed in the "Who's Who of American Women", having an A.B. degree from the Univ. of Ky,; and Ph. D in 1948, and was a librarian at the Univ. of Ky. library. She was also affiliated with memberships in associations relating to her profession.

426 Elizabeth McFerran Bull, b 25 July 1915; m 13 July 1943 VINCENT B. HOWARD II

****

DID YOU KNOW

That the town of Centennial as featured on TV, the focal point of James Michener's best selling novel of the same name, was Orchard, Colorado? Located 70 miles northeast of Denver, the only eating establishment in the town was Ruth's Cafe, which became "Ruth's Centennial Cafe", operated by George and Ruth Bull. It catered to Orchard's 66 townspeople, area farmers and an occasional truck driver, who turned off the road after wandering off of state highways 144 and 39.

I wrote to George and Ruth, and he called me. We had a nice conversation, and he invited me and my husband to come see them sometime. I regret that we never were able to go. Recently I called him, and he said he knows very little about his family. His father was MARVIN COLUMBUS BULL and his mother was NINA LILLIAN JAMISON. Marvin had a brother John Bull, who had done a lot of research on the family but he is now deceased. His son William may have the information, but has been reluctant to pass it on.

George and Ruth sold the cafe in Sept. 1984 and bought an old house with about 3 acres of land in Orchard, and George has been busy doing some remodeling on the place which they hope to move into when it is completed. The woman who sold it to them had lived there 50 years and she was in her late eighties. It had no indoor plumbing, so there is much to be done. George and Ruth have 3 children, two sons and a daughter who live in Wyoming.

297(204) Frate Bull[7] (John[6], Jacob[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 24 Aug. 1892 Bear Creek, Ala.
m/1 MAUD DENSON
m/2 SARAH ROBERTS; m/3 LUDWINA GARRETT at Sparta, Ga.

He was employed with the Dept. of Agriculture in Wash. D.C. during the 1950's

427 Mildred Bull, b 27 Aug. 1921; m Mr. Brown
428 Frances Bull, b 6 Sept. 1923 Clarksburg, Tenn.; d 1927
429 Frate Bull, Jr., b 14 Nov. 1929 Jackson, Tenn.

****

302(204) Jacob Court Bull[7] (John[6], Jacob[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 5 Nov.1904 Ala.; d 1983 Pauls Valley, Okla. (Garvin Co.)
m 14 Jan. 1933 VELMA ANNIE MAE SUTHERLAND, b 20 Dec. 1910 Easley, S.Car.; d 22 Mar. 1982 Pauls Valley, Okla.
of Warren David Sutherland and MARGARET ELIZABETH BURGESS

After graduating from Auburn University in 1927 Jacob taught vocational agriculture near Preston, Ga. where he met his wife and where they were married. He taught a total of 18 years in Georgia, Tennessee and Oklahoma. In 1944 he was in the retail business at Pauls Valley, Okla., the J.C. Bull Furniture Store, and sold out in 1972. One item from the newspaper, stated that he had contracted to construct a new 1,392 square foot Post Office building at Arley, Ala. There was no date on the item.

430 Doyl Warren Bull, b 4 Sept. 1936 Preston, Ga. (Webster Co.)
d 8 May 1939 Stratford, Okla.
bur Memorial Park Cem.; Ada, Okla.

431 Carlos Lynn Bull, b 1 Apr. 1938 Pauls Valley, Okla.
d 3 Mar. 1951 Pauls Valley from accidental gunshot.
bur Memorial Park Cem.; Ada, Okla.

432 Jarvis Loden Bull, b 15 Dec. 1940 Pauls Valley, Okla.
m 16 Oct. 1964 BARBARA ANN MARTIN

****

326(220) Bruce Meek Bull[7] (Russell[6], John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 19 Apr. 1873 Erath Co., Tex.; d 20 June 1949 Lefors, Tex. bur Pampa, Tex.
m/1 22 Oct. 1899 Day Co., Okla. POLLY LEE MURCHISON, b 10 Dec. 1879 Stephenville, Tex.; d 21 Apr. 1966 Lefors, Tex.; bur. Pampa, Tex. of Rora M. Murchison, b Tenn.; d and bur Perryton, Tex.; and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS PALMER, d 11 Aug. 1925 Lefors, Tex.; bur Pampa, Tex.

Elizabeth was first m to Thomas Palmer. They had 2 children: James H. Palmer, who m Docena Bull (see #349); and Nettie Palmer who m Jacob E. Bull (see #225). Polly Murchison would have been a half-sister of James H. Palmer. and Nettie Palmer.

433 Charlotte Mae Bull, b 11 Sept. 1900 Grand, Ok.; d 28 Dec. 1959 Lefors, Tex; m 15 Jan 1922; LYMAN WILLIAM UPHAM, b 29 May 1899 Ryan, Ok.; d 30 Dec. 1951 Lefors, Tex. of Charles Lyman Upham, b 23 Apr. 1869 Racine, Wis.; d 4 Aug. 1956 Rocksprings, Tex.; m MITTIE MAE, b 15 July 1878 Marshall, Mo.; d 17 Nov. 1964 Albuquerque, N. Mex.

434 Anna Laura Bull, b 23 Feb. 1903 Wheeler Co, Tex.; m/1 19 MAY 1923 ALVIN HOLMES; m/2 1946 ROY ENFIELD

435 Clinton Bull, b 1 May 1905 Texola, Tex. He was a Cowboy by profession and was nicknamed Buck

436 Clifford Bull, b 1 May 1905 Texola, Tex.; m BONNIE KIRBY. As with his twin brother, he too was a Cowboy known as Punt.

437 Horton Mary Bull, b 10 Aug.1907 Lefors, Tex.; m JESS GRAVES

438 Bruce Meek Bull, Jr. b 17 May 1909 Lefors, Tex.; m 12 Dec. 1936 Taos, N. Mex. MARY RUTH SEARGEANT. He was a rancher.

439 Rora Valentine Bull, b 19 Oct. 1911 Lefors, Tex.; m FERN COALSON

440 Blanche Viola Bull, b 9 June 1914 Lefors, Tex.; m Raton, N. Raton, N. Mex. WILLIAM LEROY HATCHER

****

340(225) Temple Houston Bull[7] (Jacob[6], John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 31 Oct. 1902 Grand, Okla.; d 25 May 1933 near Wichita (Chase Co.) Kan. from a truck accident; bur Sun City, Kan.; m 5 May 1927 JUNE IRENE WEST, b 1 May 1906 Anthony, Kan. of Charles and Nancy West. June m/2 on 7 Aug 1939 Pratt, Kan. ALBERT JEFFERSON HERRIN, b 12 Feb. 1887 Chanute, Kan.

441 Sharon Gail Bull, b 30 July 1930 Okotok(Alberta), Canada
m 15 Aug. 1953 Winfield, Kan. DARRELL EMERSON BROWN, b 31 Mar. 1929 Winfield, Kan.; d 21 Sept. 1977 Portland, Ore.; bur Towanda, Kan.

Darrell E. Brown graduated from Kan. State Univ. as a mechanical engineer, and was in the oil business. The family transferred from Midland, Tex. in 1970 and moved to Littleton, Co., to become the division drilling engineer for the Rocky Mountain Area. He had the flu in 1971 which affected his vocal chords, and a tracheotomy was performed . Due to this problem, he invented an improved device for others similarily afflicted, and the devices have been bought by the VA and doctors at Colorado University. Sharon Brown is a registered (operating room) nurse at Aurora, Co. at Aurora Humana Hospital.

A David Anthony Brown, b 18 Nov. 1954 Manhattan, Kan. Graduate of Regis College in Denver. Works for Western Federal Savings. Unmarried

B Matthew L. Brown, b 31 Aug. 1959 Wichita, Kan.; m DANE SANSTEDT of Earl Sandstedt and PAT KIRBY dau of (Lillian Kirby). Earl is a basketball coach at a Denver High School

1 Dustin Darrell Brown, b 7 Dec. 1982

442 Trenton Temple Bull, b 14 Aug. 1933 Lyons, Kan.

****

351(233) James Rufus Bull[7](John[6],Elisha[5],John[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1]) b 8 Jan. 1888 Erath Co., Tex.; d 25 Apr. 1967 Lancaster, Ca.; m 4 Jan. 1912 Arnett Okla., JANE BELL MERCER, b 13 Apr. 1891; d 26 Nov. 1984 Lancaster, Ca.; of James Lilbern Mercer, b Ohio; d Mar. 1914 Okla.; m 1878 Texas SARAH CATHERN ALCORN b 23 June 1858 Iowa; d 10 Oct. 1943 Okla.

443 Katie Lucille Bull, b 10 Dec. 1912; m Arnett, Ok.; 24 Mar. 1928 OTTO GRAFTON KENNEDY, b 28 March 1903; of Otto Kirk Kennedy (19 May 1878 Missouri-25 Sept. 1950) and EDNA ELIZABETH MORRILL (2 Dec. 1879 Henrietta,Tex.-16 Sept. 1972 Lone Pine, Ca.)

444 Vernon Bruce Bull, b 30 Jan. 1916; unmarried

445 James LeRoy Bull, b 19 Sept. 1918 Foss, Ok.; m 10 Nov. 1948 Las Vegas, Nev. FERN ELIZABETH HODGE, b 20 May 1928 of George and PEARL ANNIS FERREL

446 Jack Winston Bull, b 29 Nov. 1922; m Nov.1948 VIOLA MAE FOX, b 19 Nov. 1930

447 Betty Mae Bull, b 29 Apr. 1925; m/1 RALPH RIDGWAY, b 16 July 1943; m/2 16 Aug. 1963 CHARLES CECIL SHERWOOD, b 11 Oct. 1921 of Charles Chandler Sherwood, b 30 May 1894 Ks. d Dec. 1971 Kans.; m 30 Sept. 1917 MARY JOSEPHINE STERLING, b 10 June 1898 Okla.

Children of Betty Mae and Ralph Ridgway
A Jerry Ralph Ridgway, b 16 July 1943 Lancaster, Ca.
B Linda Darlene Ridgway, b 30 Apr. 1946 Palmdale, Ca.
C Gayle Ann Ridgway, b 23 Apr. 1951 Lancaster, Ca.

448 Wanda Jane Bull, b 12 Apr. 1932; m 21 Dec. 1949 Yuma, Ariz. LORENZO ORVILLE HAYNES, b 14 July 1927 Smoot, W. Va.; of Lorenzo Orville Haynes and SADIE ANN SHAWVER

A Michael Curtis Haynes; m 19 July 1975 LAURIE ANN RUNYEN 19 June 1956 France; m at St. Bonaventure's Church; Hunting Beach, Ca.

1 Katherine Elizabeth Haynes, b 10 Nov. 1976
2 Patrick Eugene Haynes, b 5 Oct. 1953 Lancaster, Ca.

****

352(233) Monroe Ervin Bull^{7}(John^{6},Elisha^{5},John^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1}) b 23 July 1982; d 18 May 1955; bur Ochiltree Cem.; m 11 June (27 Apr.?)1914 Cheyenne, Okla.PAULINE EVA DUNN, b 11 May 1895 Clearwater, Kan.; d 1979 of Charlie Elmer Dunn, b 1861; d 1896 Joplin, Mo. and ELIZA EMILY SADLER, b 24 May 1870 Ky.; d 1952 Wichita, Kan. Pauline had a brother Floyd E. Dunn, b 19 Sept. 1891; d 3 Feb. 1963; m 1916 BERTIE MOSLEY. They had 2 children: Charles (dec'd) and DOROTHY SHRADER who lives at Wichita, Kansas.

449 Vernon Bull, b 6 June 1915 Clearwater, Kan.; d Mar. 1980; m BUELAH _____

450 Dale Ervin Bull, b 28 Dec. 1923; m 21 Oct. 1945 DOROTHY MAXINE HOWARD, b 23 May 1924 Oatwell, Kan.of KEITH DEWEY HOWARD,b 2 May 1898; d 6 Jan. 1964 and MAE ROSE NORTON b 5 July 1901; m 4 Aug. 1920

They live at Canon City, Co. where they own the Canon City Western Wear, Inc. Dale is also a Real Estate Broker

****

353(233) Lony Bull^{7}(John^{6},Elisha^{5},John^{4},Jacob^{3},John^{2},Jacob^{1}) b 6 Oct. 1893 Stephenville, Tex.; d 25 July 1961 Perryton, Tex.; m 1917 Crawford, Okla. m MAUD MARY BLURTON, b 28 June 1898 Crawford, Okla.

451 Emma Fae Bull, b 5 Jan. 1922 Altus, Okla.; m 29 Aug. 1940 CLYDE DAVIS CARROLL, b 3 Oct. 1921 of Dean Carroll and BLANCHE WHITEHEAD

A Harold Carroll, b 24 Feb. 1943 Dallas, Tex.
m JALENE RATZLEFF, lives in Burlington, Co.; is a farmer and a Pharmacist. Has 3 daughters

B Dennis Carroll, b 24 Aug. 1948 Perryton, Tex.; m MARIETA MILLER; is a math teacher at Perryton, Tex. H.S. Has 2 sons and 1 daughter

452 Weldon Bull; m RUBY ANN PATRON

A Cindy Bull, lives Atlanta, Ga. She is a teacher.
B Jan Bull, lives Perryton, Tex. Has 2 sons

453 Darlene Bull; m ROBERT BOWLES

A Ronnie Bowles, works for the phone Co.; has 2 daughters
B Tannis Bowles, lives Perryton, Tex. Has 2 daughters
C Lonnie Bowles, lives Woodward, Ok.; has 2 children

****

359(236) Almond Derrill Bull[7] (James[6], Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 11 Apr. 1897 Erath Co., Tex.; d 5 Aug. 1973 Chickasha, Ok. bur Chickasha; m 25 Sept. 1939 El Reno, Ok. MARY EMALINE TAYLOR, b 15 Dec. 1920

454 Marcia Kay Bull, b 6 Feb. 1941; m 7 Dec. 1967 RONALD TANNER

ALMOND DERRILL BULL

My mother always called him Derry Bull, although I referred to him as A.D. which most people did. I recall that as a child there was an item in Ripley's BELIEVE IT OR NOT about a " Derry Bull, state cow inspector of Okla." I never saw the item, but evidently my mother did, for I remember her talking about it. Mother thought of him almost as a brother, and although she was four years older, they had lived in the same community growing up. I have a beautiful letter from A.D. after mother passed away, giving me some insights into her life as a younger woman, and I cherish it very much.
From a letter to me (Lola) in 1973 before A.D. died.
"Mary Emaline and myself were married in El Reno by a Methodist minister, and I remember we went to the farm to see mother and show her off, then to the State Fair and up in the grandstand to see the Fireworks and the big time show. We returned to Konawa where I had been transferred from Wynnewood where I met her. You see, I was stationed in a CC camp and was doing soil survey work for Wiley Post CC camp. Mary was the daughter of a veteran enrolee and we met there. Seems like it was right for us to get married, and we never regretted it. She is a wonderful person and has been very good to me, especially when I had a heart attack on a four lane highway just outside of Houston. I was in St. Joseph hospital 43 days, but she came and stayed with me and never let me out of her sight. No one could have been better to me. Since my retirement I make out by doing some paper work connected with selling of some devices I have patents on, and doing the dishes for her. She works a half day at Culligans soft water and has for about 20 years. We are interested in Eastern Star. I have been Worthy Patron for 3 terms, and Mary was a member of the Grand Family the year of my heart attack and held the station of Grand Ruth, but gladly dropped out to see about

me. She has been Worthy Matron of the local Eastern Star chapter twice and is presently Conductress in Amaranth.
I graduated with a BS degree from Okla. State University and a MS degree from Kan. State University, finished in 1929 and took a job with Lawton in charge of water, milk and sewage treatment, kind of a public health job. Later went to Texas with U.S. Public Health Service with headquarters at Texarkana. It lasted 2 years and in 1931 I returned to farm and endured one of the droughtiest conditions ever to exist in Oklahoma...endured 4 years of it. In 1935 I went to work for the Soil Conservation Service and stayed there 30 years, and retired in 1966 at a. During my stay with SCS I developed several patents and was given full ownership with government overriding interest for US Govt. purposes. I have the machines made at a shop in Woodward, and I ship them to all parts of the world and also inside the U.S. It hasn't made me wealthy, but it substantiates my retirement pay and helps out.

NOTE: A.D. Bull, while working with flood prevention of the SCS, it was necessary to take soil coring(which was a tedious job), so he invented a power driven coring machine for which he held patents on. It is used by SCS field crews, highway departments and others who want an accurate core of soil structures. Sold to the government he received no royalty on them, however in recognition for his contribution to SCS and saving the government an estimated one million dollars, in 1967 he was presented with a plaque and a check for $5000 by then U.S. Secretary of Agriculture Orville E. Freeman. This "Outstanding Service Award" was the largest of its kind ever made by the federal department of agriculture, up until then.

****

NOTES

368(247) John Bull[7](Elisha[6],John[5],Elisha[4],Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])
b Ky. date unknown; d Ky. date unknown m LUCINDA TURPIN

455 J. Clay Bull
456 Rosie Nell Bull

****

369(247) Robt E. Lee Bull[7](Elisha[6],John[5],Elisha[4]Jacob[3],John[2],Jacob[1])

457 Charlie Herman Bull; m NOLA McDONALD
458 John Cordell Bull; m FARREL GIBSON
459 Mattie Lee Bull

****

370(247) Elisha Elijah Bull[7](Elisha,[6],John[5],Elisha[4],Jacob[3],John[2],
Jacob[1]) b 24 Mar. 1881 Gainsboro, Tn.;d 9 Apr.1934 Jackson
Co., Tn.; m MAGGIE ELLIS

460 Charles Bull
461 Fred Bull
462 Carrie Bull; m CLAUDE POSTEN
463 Noah Bull
464 Eugene Bull

****

372(247) James Ellis Bull[7](Elisha[6],John[5],Elisha[4],Jacob[3],John[2],
Jacob[1]) b 29 Sept. 1884 Gainsboro, Tn.; d Dec. 1972 Okla.;
bur Reed, Okla.; mTEEBA LEE (LEIGH)

465 Dock Bull
466 Carrie Bull
467 Herschel Bull
468 Clara Bull
469 Dau
470 Scn

****

374(247) Jesse Thomas Bull[7](Elisha[6],John[5],Elisha[4],Jacob[3],John[2],
Jacob[1]) b 15 June 1888 Gainsboro, Tenn.; d 24 July 1972
Corsicana, Tex.; bur Muscogee, Okla
m 1909 MARTHA DEE STACY, b 19 June 1891 Gainsboro, Tenn.; d
25 July 1975 corsicana, Tex.; bur Muskogee, Okla. of HIRAM
MOTEN STACY and _____CARMACK.

471 Campbell Carlos Bull, b 14 Feb. 1910; m JULIAN REITEN

472 Hattie Mozelle Bull, b 24 July 1912 Gainsboro; d 9 Sept.
1961 Stillwater, Okla; m 31 Oct. 1930 ROY CURTIS

473 Murl Bull, b 31 Dec. 1914 Gainsboro; m 23 Aug. 1930
ARTHUR SMITH

474 Mack Reynold Bull, b 21 APR. 1917 Gainsboro; m VERA MULLIGAN
475 Arthur Elisha Bull, b 23 Oct. 1919 Gainsboro; m 28 Mar. 1940 MARIE FUGATE

476 Bernice Ruth Bull, b 10 Mar. 1922 Drumright, Okla.
m 22 Nov. OTIS FISHER

477 Wiley Arnold Bull, b 29 July 1924 Drumright, Okla.; d 18 Aug. 1976 Muskogee; m MARY

478 William Neal Bull, b 21 Oct. 1926 Drumright, Okla.

479 Jesse Robert Bull, b 23 Oct 1928 Drumright, Okla.
m 24 Nov. 1948 GELENE PETERS

480 Ina Lorraine Bull, b 18 July 1931 Stillwater, Okla.
m 5 June 1948 EDWARD ADLER

481 Martha Louise Bull, b 26 Mar 1934 Stillwater, Okla.
m/1 15 May 1952 DON HINER (div)
m/2 11 June 1955 ARNOLD HENSON

****

375(247) George Washington Bull[7] (Elisha[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 13 July 1890 Gainsboro, Tenn; m MATTIE VIOLA LYNN

482 Arthur Bull
483 George W. Bull, Jr.

George and Mattie also had 2 or 3 daughters; names unknown

****

388(250) John Franklin Buhl[7] (Wyley[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 14 Jan. 1894 Tenn.; d 2 Dec. 1953 Anderson Co., Tenn; bur Spring Hill Baptist Church Anderson Co., Tenn.
m 30 Nov. 1909 Knox Co., Tenn. ELLA ANGELINE BLAZIER, b 10 Feb. 1893 Cocke Co., Tenn., d 29 Sept 1963 bur next to husband; of Robert Campbell Blazier and MARY BAYSINGER

484 Lennis Imelda Buhl, b 10 Nov. 1910; d 25 Jan. 1914

485 Lillian Geneva Buhl, b 25 Nov. 1912; d 3 Feb. 1984
m 3 Oct. 1942 FLOYD MARTIN BABB

486 Sarah Artie Frances Buhl, b 14 May 1915; m JOHN STOOKSBURY
487 Marvin Buhl, b and d 20 June 1917

488 Bertha Belva Ford Buhl, b 17 Apr. 1918; d 8 Aug. 1973
m May 1939 BURL JOSEPH ABBOTT

489 John Gleason Buhl, b 10 Apr. 1920;
m 29 Jan. 1944 LONA CRAWFORD

490 Clyde Wilford Buhl, b 18 Jan. 1922
m 26 May 1944 DOROTHY MAE CRAWFORD

491 Elmer Buhl, b 20 Apr. 1925; d 10 Aug. 1983;
m 2 May 1947 EDNA MAE NORMAN

492 Lee Otis Buhl, b 18 June 1927; d 19 Feb. 1975
m 29 Sept. 1947 RUBY MAE REED

493 Laura Audrey Jean Buhl, b 26 Feb. 1930
m 6 Mar. 1947 ULYSSES O. STOOKSBURY

494 Mary Ella Buhl, b 17 Feb. 1933;
m 18 Aug. 1959 ELBERT SNOW MINTON

495 Sunny Buhl, b 6 July 1935; d 7 July 1936

496 Billy Rex Buhl, b 5 Nov. 1937;
m 27 Feb. 1965 MARGARET F. MORRIS
All children b Anderson Co., Tenn.

****

412(261) Carroll Gideon Bull[7] (William[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 22 June 1884 Knoxville, Tenn.; d 31 May 1931 Balt. Md.; m 1914 ZELMA SMITH
From Who's Who is the following: professor of immunology; B.S. Peabody Coll. (U. of Nashville) 1910; studied U. of Chicago, U. of Mich., Harvard; Teacher of bacteriology and pathology, Lincoln Memorial U. 1910-12; fellow Nelson Morris Inst., Chicago 1912-13; asst. and asso. in pathology, Rockefeller Inst. N.Y. City 1913-1917; maj. Med. Corps U. S. A. 1917-18; asso. prof. immunology, Sch. of Hygiene and Public Health, John Hopkins, 1918 and 1921. Had specialized in researches in agglutination of bacteria in vivo and anti-toxin for B. Welchi.

497 Nancy Bull
498 Caroline Bull

****

417(263) J.Noah Bull[7] (Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1])
b 3 May 1877 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d Nov. 1950 Chattanooga, Tenn.; bur Greenwood Cem.; Chattanooga

m 1895 CELIA ADELINE ELDER, b 3 May 1875 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 21 Jan. 1930 Chattanooga, Tenn.; bur next to husband; of Wm. Thomas Elder and EMMA BASH FRENCH
Noah was a Baptist preacher. Mary Perry said that she once rode with her mother and father in the buggy to the Beaver Dam Baptist Church in Knox Co., to hear him preach, but Mary went to sleep instead, and didn't hear him. However he later became Pastor of one of the largest churches in Chatanooga, remaining there as such, until his death.

499 Lydia Leona Bull, b 19 June 1897 Dumplin, Tenn.
m 29 June 1917 GEORGE GRICE

500 Melva Lucille Bull, b 20 Aug. 1899 Dumplin, Tenn.
m 20 June 1922 BASCOM GENTRY

501 Charles Bogart Bull, b 8 Feb. 1901 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 14 Jan. 1961; m MILDRED MILLER

502 William Buford Bull, b 28 Aug. 1903 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 6 Apr. 1976; m ELEANOR BOWMAN

503 Beulah Isabel Bull, b 15 Aug. 1905 Dumplin, Tenn.; m JAMES LUTHER TRENT

504 Dora Ruth Bull, b 15 Feb. 1908 Dumplin, Tenn.; m ROY ARLA CREASMAN

****

418(263) William Marshall Bull[7] (Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 28 June 1879 Dumplin, Tenn.; d 7 Dec. 1960 New Market, Tenn.; bur Rocky Valley at Newmarket; m 6 July 1898 Jefferson Co., Tenn. MARTHA ELNORIA WOOLARD, b 22 Sept. 1880 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 6 June 1961 Jefferson Co.; bur Jefferson Co. of Joseph and Mary Woolard.

William was also a preacher, but he was a Methodist, and was greatly beloved in all of the communities where he held pastorates...in Jefferson, Knox and Sevier Counties, serving 32 years.

505 Floyd Reed Bull, b 23 Dec. 1899 Jefferson, Co., Tenn.
m 16 May 1920 MAGGIE GADDIS

506 Cora Isabell Bull, b 7 Mar. 1901 Jefferson Co., Tenn.
d Nov. 1979; m 4 June 1920 TAYLOR SMELCHER

507 Bonnie Nellie Bull, b 29 Jan 1903 Jefferson Co., Tenn.
d 11 Nov. 1931; m 24 Dec. 1923 WALLACE BALES

508 Josie Nora Bull, b 23 Feb. 1906 Sevier Co., Tenn.
m 8 Nov. 1930 BILL OUSLEY

509 Mary Adelia Bull, b 26 May 1908 Sevier Co., Tenn.;
m 21 June 1927 EUGENE CHAMBERS

510 Mattie Kate Bull, b 9 Feb. 1910 Sevier Co., Tenn.
m 1 June 1929 EARL WILSON

511 William Marshall Bull, Jr., b 9 Jan 1914 Piton Forge in Sevier Co., Tenn.; m 9 Aug. 1931 BLANCHE WILSON

512 Connie Bull, b 13 June 1917 Chestnut Hill in Jefferson Co.
m 3 July 1936 KENTON DOYLE

424(263) Buford Monroe Bull[7] (Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 6 Feb. 1896 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d Dec. 1973 Knox Co., Tn.; m 30 Oct. 1915 Sevier Co., Tn. NAMCY MYRTLE WILLIAMS, b 19 Apr. 1898 Jefferson Co. Tenn., of William Cannon Williams and MARY CATHERINE CATE.

513 Maud Luanna Bull, b 30 Jan. 1917 Dumplin, Tn.; d 1 July 1925

514 Emma Marguerite Bull, b 30 June 1919 Dumplin; d June 1921

515 Trotter Cate Bull, b 24 Feb. 1923; m JAMIE ALINE HENDERLIGHT

516 Mary Ruth Bull, b 3 May 1925 New Salem, Tenn.; m 16 June ARTHUR REED, b 26 Oct.1926 Wilson Co., Tenn.; of Arthur E. Reed and ADDIE VANHOOK
Arthur Reed is a Bracket cutter for Ford Motor Co.

A Daniel W. Reed, b 21 Jan 1955 Wilson Co., Tenn.

B Nancy Ruth Reed, b 30 July 1958 Wilson Co., Tenn.

517 Robert Williams Bull, b 22 Oct. 1930; m NELLIE NANE THOMPSON

NOTES

432(302) Jarvis Loden Bull[8] (Jacob[7], John[6], Jacob[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 15 Dec. 1940 Pauls Valley, Okla.; m 16 Oct. 1964 BARBARA ANN MARTIN, b San Francisco; stepdaughter of Pete Cooper. Jarvis Bull and his family live at Hurst, Tex. He is a chiropractor.

518 Lea Ann Bull, b 16 May 1965
519 Craig Allen Bull, b 2 Nov. 1968
520 Julie Diane Bull, b 29 Dec. 1973

****

442(340) Trenton Temple Bull[8] (Temple[7], Jacob[6], John[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 14 Aug. 1933 Lyons, Kan.; m

521 Kent Houston Bull, b 25 Jan. 1955 Wichita, Kan.; MAE_____

A Brandon Bull, b ca 1983

****

445(351) James Leroy Bull[8] (James[7], John[6], Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3] John[2], Jacob[1]) b 19 Sept. 1918 Foss, Okla.; m Las Vegas, Nev. 10 Nov. 1948 FERN ELIZABETH HODGE, b 20 May 1928 Anaheim, Ca.; of George Hodge, b 1 Mar. 1900 Iowa; d 25 Jan. 1966 Ca. and PEARL ANNIS FERREL, b 1 Dec. 1902 Redoak, Iowa

522 Debra Jean Bull, b 27 Jan. 1958 Ventura, Ca.
523 Douglas James Bull, b 30 May 1960 Santa Barbara, Ca.

****

446(351) Jack Winston Bull[8] (James[7], John[6], Elisha[5], John[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 29 Nov, 1922 ; m Nov. 1948 Las Vegas, Nev. VIOLA MAE FOX, b 19 Nov. 1930 Okla.; of George and Gracie Fox.

524 Jack Byron, Bull, b 23 Oct. 1952 Lancaster, Ca.
525 Rodney Bull, b 29 Nov. 1959 Lancaster, Ca.
526 Richard Bull, b June 1965 Lancaster, Ca.

****

449(352) Vernon Bull[8], (Monroe[7], John[6], Elisha,[5] John,[4] Jacob,[3] John[2], Jacob[1]) b 6 June 1915 Clearwater, Kan.; d Mar. 1980 Wichita, Kan.; m BEULAH

527 Vanessa Bull, b 1948

450(352) Dale Ervin Bull[8] (Monroe[7], John[6], Elisha,[5] John,[4] Jacob,[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 28 Dec. 1923 Clearwater, Kan.; m 21 Oct. 1945 DOROTHY MAXINE HOWARD, b 23 May 1924 Oatville, Kan.of Keith Dewey Howard b 2 May 1898; d 6 Jan.1964 and MAE ROSE NORTON, b 5 July 1901 m 4 Aug. 1920

528 Keith Dale Bull, b 11 Oct. 1947; m LINDA BURNHAM, b 29 Oct. 1950. They live Minneola, Kan. He manages a Farm Co-op.

A Maggie Marie Bull, b 21 June 1976 Sugar City, Co.
B Keith Maxwell Bull, b 7 Mar. 1979

****

471(374) Campbell Carlos Bull[8] (Jesse[7], Elisha[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 14 Feb. 1910 Gainsboro, Tn.; m 13 Nov. 1938 JULLIAN REITEN

529 Carlos Julian Bull, b 23 Sept. 1939; d 6 Jan. 1940

530 Richard James Bull, b 25 Oct. 1940; m 1 Sept. 1962 ROBERTA MOHAUPT

A Greta Lynn Bull, b 13 July 1965
B Erika Arline Bull, b 18 July 1968
C Marta Eileen Bull, b 18 Apr. 1969
D Jeffry Anders Bull, b 21 Feb. 1971

531 Steven Merle Bull, b 1 Oct. 1942; m 1 June 1967 SUSAN SMALL

A Shelly Julliane Bull, b 14 Feb. 1968
B Leslie Josephine Bull, b 14 Feb. 1968
C Laurie Susanne Bull, b 28 Mar. 1970

532 Joseph Lee Bull, b 20 Oct. 1943; m 15 June 1964 YOSHIKA MATSUDA

A Jesse Matthew Bull, b 7 Feb. 1966
B Kristine Mitzi Bull, b 12 Apr. 1967

533 Owen Michael Bull, b 23 Apr. 1945; m 27 June 1965 TERRI MENOVICH

A Barbara Michelle Bull, b 31 Jan. 1966
B Deborah Lynn Bull, b 26 Apr. 1967
C Peter Michael Bull, b 11 June 1969
D Rara Hideiko Bull, b 14 July 1970
E Julia Bahati Bull, b 25 May 1972

****

474(374) Mack Reynold Bull[8] (Jesse[7], Elisha[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 21 Apr. 1917 Gainsboro, Tenn.
m VERA MULLIGAN

534 Wilma Bull, b Aug. 1950
535 James Arnold Bull, b 10 June 1956

****

475(374) Arthur Elisha Bull[8] (Jesse[7], Elisha[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 23 Oct. 1919 Gainsboro, Ten.
m 28 Mar. 1940 MARIE FUGATE

536 Ronald Eugene Bull, b 24 Mar. 1943
537 Sharon Marie Bull, b 14 July 1948
538 Dennis Bull

****

479(374) Jesse Robert Bull[8] (Jesse[7], Elisha[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3] John[2], Jacob[1]) b 23 Oct. 1928 Drumright, Okla.;
m GELENE PETERS

539 Jesse Robert Bull, Jr., b 25 Oct. 1949; d 20 July 1972
540 Stacy Alan Bull, b 31 Dec. 1960

****

490(388) Clyde Wilford Buhl[8], (John[7], Wiley[6], John[5], Elisha[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 18 Jan. 1922 Anderson Co., Tn.; m 26 May 1944 Grenada, Miss.; DOROTHY MAE CRAWFORD, b 15 Mar. 1923 Claiborne Co., Tn.; of Charlie Clayton Crawford and EFFIE BRANHAM. Dorothy m/2 CLYDE LEE HARBIN

541 Wilford Ray Buhl, b 13 Mar. 1945 Oak Ridge, Tn.; m 9 Oct. 1972 SARAH JANE CARVER

542 Wilborn Clyde Buhl, b 6 Apr. 1947 Heiskell, Tn., m 25 Feb. 1966 SHIRLEY ANN DUVALL

543 Samuel David Buhl, b 26 Sept. 1948 Heiskell, Tn.; m 7 May 1971 JUDY ANN HANCOCK

A Jennifer Leigh Buhl, b 31 Mar. 1972 Knoxville, Tn.

544 Wanda Marie Buhl, b 25 Dec. 1949 Heiskell, Tn.,; m 28 Dec. 1967 FREEMAN T. RENEAU

545 Dorothy Louise Buhl, b 14 Sept. 1951 Heiskell, Tn.; m 18 Dec. 1970 JAMES R. BURDETTE

546 Marvin Frazier Buhl, b 30 Sept. 1953 Chestnut Ridge, Tn.; m 11 Aug. 1978 ELIZABETH M. WARD

547 Franklin Buhl, b 19 July 1955 Knoxville, Ten.; m 7 Dec. 1973 BETTY K. McGILL

548 John Harvey Buhl, b 17 Aug. 1956 Knoxville, Ten.; m 20 Oct. 1978 CYNTHIA D. LOVELL

549 Donald Edward Buhl, b 3 Oct. 1957 Knoxville, Tn.; m 12 Apr. 1975 PATRICIA ANN ELMORE

****

503(418) Floyd Reed Bull[8] (William[7], Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 23 Dec. 1899 Jefferson Co., Tenn.; d 27 Oct. 1967; m MAGGIE GADDIS, b 11 Aug. 1899

550 Nina June Bull, b 21 Apr. 1921; m Mr. KITE
551 Lillian Fern Bull, b 23 Nov. 1922; m Mr. HART
552 Floyd Reed Bull, Jr., b 10 June 1924; d 12 June 1982
553 Marshall Gaddis Bull, b 11 Apr 1927
554 Betty Gene Bull, b 13 Nov. 1929; m Mr. MURPHY
555 Howard Kenneth Bull, b 19 Jan 1932; d 28 Dec. 1932
556 Martha Doris Bull, b 21 Oct. 1933; m Mr. JONES
557 Joe Ann Bull, b 4 May 1936; m Mr. KING
558 Ella Mae Bull, b 16 Mar. 1938; m Mr. FOX
559 Billy Lynn Bull, b 15 Nov. 1941

****

509(418) William Marshall Bull Jr.[8], (William[7], Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 9 Jan 1914 Piton Forge (Sevier Co.) Tn.; m 9 Aug. 1931 BLANCHE WILSON
William Marshall Bull Jr., like his father before him, also was a minister, retired. Then earlier this year he wrote, saying "although retired for 7 years, "he is trying again, perhaps too old, but preachers are scarce." I say "Amen to that." And I wish him the best.

560 Ramona Sue Bull, b 27 May 1934; m 9 June 1954 DANA R. REED

561 Donald Eugene Bull, b 16 Oct. 1936; m 22 Dec. 1954 BARBRA BLAZIER

562 Alice Faye Bull, b 8 June 1937; m 31 Aug 1958 JACK MALONE

563 Mary Catherine Bull, b 14 Sept. 1939; m 31 June 1959 EUGENE WHELEBEL

564 Judith Eleanor Bull, b 21 Sept. 1941; m 13 Nov. 1965 THOMAS BIGGS

565 William Marshall Bull III, b 14 Oct. 1945; m 27 Nov. 1975 DONNA BROUK

513(424) Trotter Cate Bull[8] (Buford[7], Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincemt[4], Jacob[3] John[2], Jacob[1]), b 24 Feb. 1923 New Salem, Tenn.; m 1 Nov. 1947 JAMIE ALINE HENDERLIGHT, b 25 May 1928 Knoxville, Tn.; of John Logan Henderlight and CATHERINE MYNATT

566 Nancy Rebecca Bull, b 29 Oct. 1950 Knoxville, Tn.
567 Debra Aline Bull, 28 June 1955 Knoxville

****

515(424) Robert Williams Bull[8], (Buford[7], Melvin[6], Elijah[5], Vincent[4], Jacob[3], John[2], Jacob[1]) b 22 Oct. 1930, Sevier Co., Tenn.; m 3 Mar. 1951 NELLIE JANE THOMPSON, b 1 Sept. 1931 Gladeville, Tenn.; of Thomas Wesley Thompson and MABLE ALINE DRENNON

568 Valeria Jane Bull, b 24 Oct. 1957 Nashville, Tenn.

569 Mary Michael Bull, b 21 Sept. 1959 Nashville, Tenn.

****

NOTES

ALLIED FAMILIES

Capt. William Bean came from Pittsylvania Co., Va., and built a cabin on the banks, near where Boone's Creek empties into the Watauga River, so said by historians. But as to the exact spot where Capt. Bean made the first settlement, written history seems to leave the reader in much doubt. It is a very generally accepted and well authenticated fact among the old citizens living in that immediate neighborhood that Capt. Bean first settled on the farm now owned by Valentine Devault, on the north side of the Watauga River, and about one mile above the mouth of Boone's Creek. The cabin, or little fort, stood very near where Mr. Devault's home now stands; and on this side of the river are high precipitous cliffs. It is said that the Indians used to come from down the Nolla Chuckey river, following the old trail that ran near this place...the remains of which can be seen to this day...up to the Watauga River, and would secrete themselves on the high cliff opposite Bean's cabin and watch for a chance to shoot at some of them when they came out. One day as one of the girl's was going to the spring an Indian lying high up on the opposite cliff, picked her off with his long rifle (Capt.Bean's daughter Jane). Bean determined to have revenge, and on going down the river to the shoal he waded over, and getting ahead of the Indians, lay in ambush by the side of their trail; and when they came in sight, marching in single file, he fired at the foremost warrior and killed him. The Indians gathered up their brother and continued their march to the Nolla Chuckey. Bean ran off to one side and as he ran, loaded his gun and then came in ahead of them again, and getting a good chance fired and this time killed two at one shot. Four dead out of a band of perhaps eight so demoralized the remaining Indians that they broke and fled, leaving their dead to bury their dead.

On another occasion some of the boys told Bean that they had heard a turkey gobbler over on the cliff and asked if they might go over and shoot it? He said no, that if they went over there they would not get back alive. Bean, himself, went down the river and crossing over at the shoal, came up on this side, and guided by the peculiar "gobble" of the turkey, he slipped up toward the cliff with the stealthiness of a cat, and there behind a log lay an Indian with his bead-like eyes fixed on the little fort across the Watauga watching for someone to come out so he could shoot them. Bean put an extra charge of powder in his big rifle and "took a good dose himself" to steady his nerves, then fired with deliberate calm, and there was one more "heap good Indian" gone. He then cut off the warrior's head and took it back over the river to the boys, telling them "here is your wild turkey".

Bean afterwards moved on this side of the river, and built a house near Boone's Creek. It was a double cabin that had a very deep cellar, and when the Indians were around he would remove the puncheon floor, and when they came rushing in at the one door, they would tumble down into the cellar. Then his wife (Lydia Russell) and the boys would shoot them or he himself would stand on the edge and knock them in the head. And it is said that the old man used to laugh and tell what fun it was to break their heads while they were

hopping around the cellar like so many rats in a tub.

Capt. Bean did a good service there for a number of years, fighting Indians, and ridding the country of Tories in 1778. He was at King's Mountain and his sons were Watauga Riflemen under Col. Sevier, the first governor of Tenn. and were referred to as the "Sharpshooters of the Watauga". They were among the volunteers who in the Battle of King's Mountain Sept. 25, 1780, wearing buckskin or homespun, with their long hair tied in back and a wide brimmed hat, came with their own long rifles.

The Beans as a family were noted for their good common sense, and many, if not all of them, were men possessed of remarkable skill and ingenuity, and could manufacture almost any article in first class style, that it was possible to make with tools. Some excelled as Gunsmiths, their guns being reknowned for their beauty of finish as well as workmanship.

William Bean and Daniel Boone were companions and it is said that they hunted together in the vicinity of Boone's Creek.

The feeling that it was getting too crowded perhaps, may have been the reason Capt. Bean moved on down the country and founded Bean's Station,in Grainger Co. on the Holston River near a sulphur spring and a salt lick that attracted game. Established by Robert Bean, few places in Tennessee history are more significant than Bean Station. Located near Bull's Gap, it was a small community (no more than a few houses) the point on the Wilderness Road where practically all travel turned north toward the Cumberland Gap for the entrance into Kentucky, and the northwest. As a postroad and stage route, it was an important unit in the rapidly developing system of American highways. By 1857 trains were running from Knoxville to Bull's Gap, and for a distance of about 20 miles out of Bristol, Tenn.

Capt. William Bean, b ca 1720-25 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d May 1782 Washington Co., Tenn.; m LYDIA RUSSELL, b 1726

1 Mordecai Bean, b Mar. 1744; d 28 Nov. 1814 Winchester, Va.; m 1772 Frederick Co., Va JUDITH HAMMOND, b 4 Apr. 1753; d 4 Dec. 1840. Both are bur at St. John's Lutheran Cem. at Mt. Williams, Va. located 12 mi. from Winchester.

2 William Bean Jr., b 1745 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 1798 Grainger Co., Tenn.; m/1 RACHEL BALL; m/2 ELIZABETH (BLAIR) SHAW

3 George Bean, b 1754 Pittsylvania Co., Va.;

4 Jesse Bean, b 1756 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 10 Sept. 1827 (?) Big Mulberry, Ark.; m 1778 Hawkins Co., Tenn. ELIZABETH MITCHELL

5 Sarah Bean, b 1758-1768 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 1861 Oceola, Mo. m 1791 Grainger Co., Tenn. JOHN BOWEN

6 John B. Bean, b 1760 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 1811 Washington Co., Tenn.; m 12 May 1788 Greene Co. Tenn. SARAH JORDON

7 Edmund Bean, b 1763 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 3 Dec. 1807 on his farm on Boone Creek; m MARGARET ELLIS

8 Robert Bean, b 3 May 1764 Pittsylvania Co., Va.; d 17 Oct. 1824 Sweeten's Cove, Marion Co., Tenn.; m at the Watauga settlement MARTHA WOMACK

9 Jane Bean, b 1766 Pittsylvania, Va.; d and bur Bean Station, Tenn.

10 Russell Bean, b May 1769 Johnson City, Tenn.; d 9 Apr. 1826; m ROSAMOND RUSSELL
He was the first white child born in Tenn. and remained a citizen of Washington Co. He died there 9 Apr. 1826 and is buried at a spot 5 miles south of Jonesboro, Tenn. at the corner of Greenwood and Embreeville Rd. off State Hwy. #81.

Russell once immortalized himself by resisting arrest, the sherriff summoning his Honor Judge Andrew Jackson to himself get down off the bench and go out and take Russell. Jackson went and took him there on the hillside , south of the Courthouse. When Jackson was President years after that event, along in the 30's he stopped in Jonesboro and held a reception to which pretty much all of the people came. Among them was Charlie Bean (son of Russell who had no prejudice against the Judge.) Charlie was wearing a coon-skin cap and came up smiling with a very familiar greeting of "Why Lord Jesus Christ, General, I am might glad to see you".

****

William Bean, Jr., b 1745 Pittsylvania Co., Va; d 1799 Grainger Co., Tenn.; m/1 RACHEL BALL. She died when son Ahab was born.
He then married the widow Shaw (Elizabeth Blair), who had a son of her former marriage, by the name of William Shaw.
William is buried at the Bean graveyard near Bean Station on the Lee Highway. It is less than a quarter mile from the old fort established before 1787. His grave is identified by a pile of loose rocks. No burials have been made there in over 150 years. Only one stone bears an inscription , made on a local field rock and rudely hand carved: "Jane Bean, Nov. 24, 1798". She was killed by Indians while doing the washing at the spring.

NOTE: There seems to be 2 different opinions concerning the burial place of William. I have 2 accounts. One as shown above, and another that states that he is buried at Weaverville Cem. in Grainger Co. I regret that I do not know which is correct, as a great many of my records are out dated, having concentrated on the Bull family.

He had a land grant in 1790 on the north side of Boone's Creek adjacent to his father, and sold 225 acre of it to Jacob Bull in 1792.

11 Ahab Bean, b 10 Jan. 1778; d 2 Dec. 1857 Avaca, Wisc.; m 1809 ISABELLA WALKER, d 15 Jan. 1861

12 Peter Ellis Bean, whose name Peter was later added according to family tradition, b 8 June 1783 Grainger Co., Tenn.; d 3 Oct. 1846 Jalapa, Mexico; m/1 15 Jan 1816 Magdalena de Falfan de los Godos in Mexico; m/2 1818 CANDACE MIDKIFF the dau of Isaac. She was married twice more. To Martin Parmer and to Isaac Newton Hicks.

Peter E. Bean left home at the age of 17 to join with Phillip Nolan, the "Man Without A Country."

Children of Peter and Candace:
A Isaac Thomas Bean, b 5 Mar. 1821 Ark.; d 5 July 1899; m 4 Aug. 1847 NANCY ALKENA BOON
B Louisa Jane Bean, b 27 Aug. 1823 Tex.; d 11 Nov. 1843; m WILLIAM YOUNG LACY
C Ellis M. Bean, b 8 Mar. 1828; d 15 Apr. 1851; m 1 July 1848 MARY ANN RAINEY

13 William Bean III, b 1784/85; m 23 July 1808 POLLY McELHANEY
14 Fetnah Bean, b 1787; d 1857; m 3 Apr. 1806 JOHN VALENTINE BULL
15 Lydia Bean, b ca 1796 (was 54 in 1859 Hamilton Co., Tn.); m 17 Nov. 1818 GOODMAN SCOTT.

16 Robert Bean, b 1798; m 17 Oct. 1817 CHRISTINE MILLER
17 Edmond Bean, b 1799; m 11 May 1820 MARGARET TAPPER

****

References:

The CLAN MACBEAN REGISTER, June 1975
MacBean Station, U.S.A.
Bernie Bean, Editor
P.O. Box 278
Cut and Shoot, Texas 77301

The "Lives of Ellis P. Bean," by Bennett Lay
East Tenn. Historical Soc. Publications: THE WILDERNESS ROAD, Vol. 20; pg. 45, by Robert L. Kincaid.

From Wash. Co General Index to Deeds 1779-1866 Vol.I, Univ. of Tenn. Library, Knoxville, Tenn.; prepared by Historical Records Survey: William Bean, Jr. (grantor) to Jacob Bull (grantee) 2/3/1797 5 acres in Washington Co. adj. to James Richardson. Recorded Book 5, pg. 102.

TENNESSEE RECORDS, Bible Records and Marriage Bonds
By Jeanette Tillotson Acklen

****

BILLINGSLEY

Captain Samuel Billingsley, was born in 1747 in St. Mary's Co. Md. and moved to Baltimore Co., Md. with his parents William and Elizabeth (Crabtree) Billingsley. William's great grandfather Francis came to America prior to 1649 from Holland with his parents settling in Nansemond Co., Va. Captain Samuel Billingsley, served in the Revolutionary War. He married before 1772 to Mary Griffith, according to tradition and moved to the Sequatchie Valley in Tennessee before 1816 where he died at the age of 69 on June 10, 1816. Although we do not know the maiden name of his wife for certain, some records say that she was born in 1753 in N. Carolina. When Samuel and Mary were married, he was given a portion of his father's estate, and is mentioned in his father's will as having "been already portained", thus was bequeathed of a six pence and two shillings. Before going to Tennessee Samuel moved with his family to Onslow County, North Carolina and received a grant for 300 acres of land on both sides of the Second Creek. This was issued March 29, 1780. In 1781, Samuel enlisted under Captain Sharpe's Company in Colonel Francis Locke's Light Horse Service. With the rank of Private, Samuel was listed on the payroll of this unit on March 11, 1781 as having served 12 days.

Samuel Billingsley entered a claim for 100 acres of land in Sullivan Co., North Carolina (now Tennessee) on August 3, 1779. He moved his family here in 1787 and was issued a patent om the land in August of the same year. Some time later the family again moved to Bledsoe County where he remained. He was a firm believer whose sentiments he followed as a member of the Missionary Baptist Church, and was a charter member of the first Masonic Church.

Because this family is probably in all likelihood part of the same branch as those who married into the Bull family, I give you this brief accounting of their organization. I suggest you read more about them in the 1983 publication entitled SEQUATCHIE FAMILIES, written by James L. Douthat. You can write to him at 2504 Kell Road; Signal Mountain, Tennessee 37377.

****

BOYKIN

The name BOYKIN means "an endearing diminutive of Boy."
Their Coat of Arms: A Leopard's face or a pillar sa.
Motto: Crom a Boo. Mr. Henry Harwood, an authority on Heraldic Art and Genealogy from Richmond, Va. gives this Irish Arms from Earls of Desmond, 1316
From published material at the Library of Congress in Wash., D.C. found in Ewen's "Surnames" from Huntingdonshire, England A.D. 1327 is a list of tax payers in the 20th year of King Edward 3rd, listing "Joh'n Boykyn". Evidently Joh'n stands for Johann, and gives us a link to the continent from whence the Boykin family came. From several authoritative sources it is believed that they were of Flemish origin, and were established in the neighborhood of Bruxelles (Brussells, Belgium) as early as 1286. An even earlier

habitat of the BOYKIN family evidently came from the Celtic tribe that inhabited the territory now known as Bavaria, and certainly some of them migrated to Flanders at a very early date. It is quite possible that the descendant who came to America before 1676, was from Johann Boykyn of Huntingdonshire, however the name is definitely continental, not Welsh.

From records of Kent Co., England...BOYKIN is a very old family. A Jarvis (Jervase) Boykin came to Charleston, Mass. from Charing Cross, Kent, England with one servant about 1635. He was a carpenter and moved to New Hampshire in 1639, where he married and had children: NATHANIEL, b 1641; bapt. 11 Sept. 1642; BETHIA, bapt. 30 Apr. 1643; SARAH, bapt. 18 Jan. 1646.

Jarvis died Jan. 1662 leaving a widow and the above children. His daughter Bethia married 25 Nov. 1662 JAMES DENNISON (from records at Milford, Ct. 1699). Nathaniel Boykin took the oath of Fidelity at New Haven, Ct. 1 May 1640 (from New Haven, Ct. Hist. & Gen.Reg. Vol. IX). NOTE: This seems unlikely, since Nathaniel was said to have been born in 1641. Jarvis Boykin is mentioned in the Colonial Families of the U.S., Vol. IV p. 546 as among the Founders of America in the early 17th century.

1 Jesse Boykin, b 25 Apr. 1902 N. Car.; d 11 Aug. 1862 Leon Co., Tex.; m SUSAN A. (last name unknown). b 27 June 1798 N. Car.; d 22 May 1875 Leon Co., Tex. both bur Concord Cem. Leon Co. Jesse was the son of Benjamin Boykin and NANCY GRISSOM. I have her will.

A Sarah (Sallie) Boykin, b 18 Sept. 1821 N. Car. m J.N. YARBROUGH, ca 1812 N. Car.

1 Mary Ann Yarbrough,b ca 1841 ALA.; m JAMES R. BOYD,b 1841 Tex.

a) Eugene Boyd
b) Ella Boyd
c) Silas Boyd
d) James D. Boyd, b ca 1871
e) Almon A. Boyd, b ca 1873
f) Leah Lena Boyd, b ca 1874
g) Penny C. Boyd, b ca 1876
h) John Boyd, b ca 1888

Dates of the Boyd children from 1880 census Leon Co., Tex.

2 L.E. Yarbrough, b ca 1842 (from 1870 Census Leon Co., Tex.)shown as age 28. He was listed as a farmer.

B Noah Boykin

C Edwin Boykin, b 28 Nov. 1826 N. Car.; d 1 Sept. 1867. I do not know his wife's name. She was shown only as M.C. on 1860 Census.

1 S.C. Boykin (dau), b ca 1855
2 William B. Boykin, b ca 1857; had a son Andrew Jackson Boykin

3 Mary A. Boykin, b ca 1859
4 H.R. Boykin (son), b ca 1863
5 Benjamin F. Boykin, b ca 1867

D Harvey Boykin, b 30 Mar. 1828; d enroute home from CW at Little Rock, Ark.; m MATILDA, b ca 1845 who after his death m ALEXANDER UNDERWOOD. Matilda and Alex had 3 children: son A.W.; dau M.C.; and dau Mary A. Alex Underwood, m/1 to Lavina Pruitt and had 8 children. One of them, a son William Pruitt Underwood was the father of Saliney Belle Underwood who m James Gan Bull. (see BULL #236 on p. 73). NOTE: I may be in error on this.

1 James Miles Boykin, b 12 Nov. 1862; d 5 May 1938; m ALICE AMANDA GRUBBS, b 28 Feb. 1862. Both bur Oakland Cem. Leon Co. Tex.; 6 mi southwest of Gorman, Tex.
a Katy Boykin
b Dorcas Boykin
c Agnes Boykin
d Alice Boykin
e Eula Boykin
f Victory Boykin
g Gertie Boykin
h Bula Boykin, m Mr Stephens
i Milton Boykin

j Jesse James Boykin, b 21 Jan 1889 Leo Co., Tex; d 11 June 1953; m 1912 Commanche Co., Tex. ADA LELA HAVINS, b 1 Apr.1881; d 7 Jan. 1972. Both bur De Leon Cem.; Leon Co., Tex.

I have a letter from Zera Boykin Buchanan of Dublin, Tex. written 1974. She was the oldest of 3 children (b 1913) of Jesse and Ada.

k Harvie Edward Boykin, m/1 12 Dec. 1923 ETHEL EDGEWORTH, b 21 DEC. 1904; d 10 Mar. 1947; m/2 5 Nov. 1957 MAGGIE WOOD, d 27 Oct. 1974.
They had a son Linsley Earnest who d at age 32 from an explosion; son Billy Edward and a daughter Martha Jane who last lived at Chula Vista, Ca.
I have a letter from Harvie who said his mother had 1 sister (Mary?) who m Ander (Andrew?) Burdett; and 3 brothers Shib, Bud and Jack Grubbs.

l Columbus Jefferson Boykin

E Martha Jane Boykin, b 11 Aug. 1831; m JACK A. BOWERS

1 R.E.Lee Bowers

F Miles W. Boykin, b 24 1834

G Francis Adeline Boykin, b 11 Nov. 1838 Ala.; d 25 Mar. 1906 Tex.; m 30 Dec. 1858 ELISHA RUFUS BULL

H Manerva E. Boykin, b 25 Sept. 1842 Ala.; d 24 Nov. 1899 Leon Co. Tex.; m HENRY W.NEWBERRY, b 14 June 1841 Ala.; d 12 Dec. 1899; both bur Burleson Cem.; of Alexander Newberry and ANNIE STENSON.

1 Jesse Alexander Newberry, b 9 June 1866 Tex.; d 24 June 1949, m LAURENE L. BOWERS, b 9 Nov. 1872; d 12 July 1911; both bur Concord Cem. Leon Co., Tex. Had children Hubert & Laurene.

2 Mary A. Newberry, b 18 Nov. 1867

3 James B. Newberry, b 25 Aug. 1869 Tex.; d 21 May 1932; m LENA B. LEAVELL, b 14 Feb. 1875; d 22 Aug. 1964. Both bur Concord Cem., Leon Co., Tex.

4 From 1880 census of Leon Co., Tex. is a child named Jasmine F. Newberry, age 11 in this family.

5 Susan A. Newberry,(Annie) b 29 May 1871 Tex.; d 17 Nov. 1898; m JOHN HAYNIE. Bur Burleson Cem.
Susan was the grandmother of Pauline Boyd of Thornton, Tex.

a Julian Haynie, m Mamie Carlisle
b Lilly Haynie, m Mr. Ketchy

6 Nancy M. Newberry, (Rena) b 23 Apr. 1873 Tex.; d 11 Apr. 1896 Leon Co., Tex. bur Burleson Cem.; m EARNEST E. WILLIAMS

7 Vina M. Newberry, b 7 June 1875; m EARNEST E. WILLIAMS

a Bertrand Williams
b Zelma Williams; m Leon D. Powell
c Vivian Williams
d Alma Williams
e Ellis Williams
f Maurice Williams

I Nancy Elizabeth Boykin, b 21 Jan. 1844 Ala.; m Mr. Rosson

From an article I found in The Rocky Mountain News, Denver (1984)

"COVERED WAGONS RECALLED"

Mittie Newberry celebrated her 103rd birthday on Friday in Childress, Tex. She took time out from cooking and housekeeping to reminisce about her family's migration to the Lone Star State in a covered wagon. County treasurer Tommy Newberry said he eats two meals daily with his mother who was born near Cleburne in 1881 and came to the Panhandle with her family at the age of 9.
Mrs. Newberry said her family's trip in a covered wagon took about a month as they traveled a trail between Johnson City to a spot between Silverton and Happy.

She married W.H. Newberry in 1902 at Canyon, and they moved to Childress in 1917. Newberry said his father died in 1968, and added

that his mother a Democrat, reads the newspaper daily and enjoys keeping up with politics. She offered no opinion on President Reagan... "they're all my presidents once they're elected," she said.

Mrs. Newberry's three sons and daughter planned to take her out to dinner for her birthday. Her children live in Austin and Borger. She has one grandson and four great-grandchildren.

****

1880 Census Hood Co., Tex.

	Bpl.	Bpl of father	Bpl of mother
NEWBERRY			
James, 21 farmer	Ga.	S.C.	Ala.
Maggie, 21 wife	Ala.	Ala.	S.C.
Franka C., 2 mos dau	Tex.	Ga.	Ala.
Franklin, 56 father	Pa.	Pa.	Pa.
Josephine L., 42 mother	Ala.	Ala.	Ala.
Missouri C, 13 dau	Ala.	Ala.	Tn.
Charles W., 19	Ga.	Ga.	Ala.
Mary J., wife	Ga.	Ga.	Ga.
William F., 1 mo. son	Tex.	Tn.	Ala.

I have a great deal of Boykin records, if someone wishes to pursue this family further.

Following are some of the old letters you might find interesting.

Post marked Jewett, Tex. 27 Mar. 1889 and mailed to Miss Fetnahann Bull Paluxy Po. Hood Co., Tex. arrived Grandbury, Tex. Apr. 29

March the 25 1889

Dear Cousin Fetnah ann I have recorsed to my pen to anser your welcom and hyley appreciated letter which I recieved this day after noon. Well cousin ann I was indeed supremly happy to read A letter from one of my cousins and form your acquantance. it is true that we have never seen each other but when ever any one gives me caus to believe that they remember me among ther friends and relationship as you have there is no one that can esteme you any more then I for the affectons which you entertain for me.
You said for me to send you my picture and you would send me yours I have some pictures but they are old ones I will have sum taken sum time soon and I will send one to you and I want you to send me one of yours. Well cousin Ann you said tell you wher aunt Betty was she is living in Milam Co. Buckholt P.o Aunt Betty is down here staying with her daughter that married Addam Grubbs She is going home in a few days You said I ought to be there to see sum of the girls I would like to see the girls but there ar more girls here then I have time to go to see I had a nice time Christmas I went to lots of parties I go to partes at Jewett Marqueze and Sentervill We have camp meetings in the sumer untill I get tired off going to meeting Well I havent much nuse of interest to rite as there isent any nuse

the helth of our cuntry is good Pa have bin complaining but is better now Ma and myself is injoying good helth and I hope this will find you enjoying the same grate blessing Cousin Jimmy Newberry stade with me night before last all of aunt Manervys folks is well She has 3 girls the oldest is married she has 2 boys they are all living at home. Well, cousin ann I think I will come out and see you all Oh how much I would like to see you You dont no how hyler I appreciated your letter I will haft to close as I think I have rite enuff I send my love to you all be shur and save it for your self I remain your cousin R.E. Lee Bowers
P.S. On this page so fair and white Ill this verce try to rite and in it Ill tell to you my friendship is always true R.E. Lee

---

April the 19 1889
Jewett Leon Co. Tex

Dear Cousin Ann Your kind letter I will this morning before day take the pleasure of anseering this leaves us all well and I hope this will find You all enjoying the same grate blessing you said you dident no wherther to anseer my letter or not I thought would no by my anseering your letter in the way I did that I had give you cause to believe that I would rite to you. Well, Cousin Ann I have not seen Matty Young yet but I will see her to day and I will tell her what you said and your fellow I havent seen Yet tell me ho he is and then I will tell you wherther I have seen him or not I have but little nuse to rite as there is no nuse Well yes I am going to A party to night the party is down on the river i am going with my best girl to the party and I hope I will have a Nice time eating cake and drinking wine Well I will Close at once as day is come give my love to all of my kind folks and sher bigigest portion for your self rite again soon I remain as ever your affectionately Cousin R.E. Lee Bowers

address to Cusin Ann Bull
On this page so far and white
Ill this verce try to rite and in it
Ill tell to you my friendship is always true

R.E. Lee Bowers

August the 30 1890
Jewett Leon Co

Dear cusen I sit my self to ancer your kinde letter at came to han i wos Glade to here from you i have no nwz to Write to you i scen anti mat and unkle John bow'rs tha was wel Wil ansar you Wrote to me to tel you how many childers We have five to boys and three girls We are all Wel at this time hopin to here from you all i wod be glade to see you all crops is God (good) in somr parts
Wel I wil tel you a bout our meeting starts on the fift at concord Wel cousan i want you to tel them all to Write to me soon as you Get this Wel i Wil come to a cloz fore this time hopein to here from you soon as you Get this

Your cousan as ever
J.M. Boykin

Envelope dated 25 Oct. 1888, addressed to Mr. E.R. Bull Paluxy, Hood Co. Tex.

Gustin PO Comanche Co Texas
October the 25 1888

Dear Uncle. Aunt and family
I will now try to write you a few lines this leaves all up but not well Silas is having the chills and ma is not well she has not been well fo a month or so as so the rest of us is well Aunt Ad I have neglected to write to you although I guess you have herd of Pa's death he died the 6 day of August he never was in his right mind as long as he lived Ma is living with me she stays in her house every night some of the children stays with her. Eugene and Ella is well now Eugene has been chilling Lewis and his wife has parted. Lewis is talking of going back to Leon . I dont know what he will do he has the sore eyes now.
I have not got much news to write big excitement over the election Jim is not quite done gathering corn yet he will make about 18 hundred bushels he did not plant but little cotton he has not jined this year the old engine has given down and he would not have it repaired Jim and the boys is talking about going off somewhere to pick cotton about two weeks Aunt Ad I got a letter from Fannie a few days ago she said there was and had been a good deal of sickness in Leon I recon you heard Uncle Green Selm is dead the flu is raging there. So I have wrote out Ma gives her best love to you all and says tell you to come see us all when you can give my love to all enquiring friends if any such there be and you keep a big share for your selves Write soon and often Your neice as ever M.A. Boyd to her Aunt and family

---

September the 16 1889
Gustine Po Comanche Co Texas

Miss Fetnah Bull
Dear Cousin I receive your kind letter a few days ago was glad to here from you all we are all well I had few chills since I rote the other time have not much news to write to you all I went to preaching to day wasnt any pretty boys but plenty of girls I have got one picked out for you well Fetnah I guess you have done and got one picked out down there if you would come to see me I could tell you more than I can write. Fetnah I want you to write to me I will close as Almon wants to write Leah L. Boyd

September the 16 1889
Well Ran as Leah has been writing I will now try to write to you this leaves all up I am not very well this morning Eugene has been chilling for some time he is at our house now but he has not had his chill this morning as yet I received your letter some days ago was glad to hear from you all but would be still gladder to see you. I have been picking cotton I can get 200 a day but you may guess how I feel at night I dont set the girls much but if you will come out here we will talk about that more you sayd you wanted me to pick you a girl out they are all pretty enough but I cannot tell which from the other when I see one I will say that one is Rans

but when I see another I say that one is for you too. so you see you had better be your own judge come and see them all. Jim you must come with Ran and you will have a fair hack with us all Darlin is like an old shoe he is easily pleased he is satisfied with none just as well as all of them he cannot tell the difference. Write soon I will close Almon A. Boyd

Well Ran as Almon has been telling you all about me I will tell you that he dont know all about me. the difference between us is the girls all calls me their Darlin and he dont like that but he cant help himself the girls all like me and he likes all the girls who do you think will have the best show with them well I will close for this time as I want to send it to the office all come to see us and write soon and often Tell Uncle Roof and Aunt Ad Ma says come and write to her. Darlin Boyd

---

Gustine Comanche Co. Texas April the 5 1891

Dear Cousin I take pen in hand to answer your kind letter that I received a few days ago was glad to here from you and to here that you was well Well Fetnah I wish you was here today for I am so lonesome that I dont know how to behave my self they are all gone today me and Ma havent been out to the garden this morning to see whether every thing was killed or not if it is tho for they was to much ice. I gues the corn was all killed pa had to plant his corn over Well Fetnah Eugene has a big boy at his house they hasent named him yet Etta can say anything that she wants to we have 4 little calves I have got 12 little goslins and 91 old geese Well I have told you about I can think of for this time I will close for this write as soon as you get this excuse bad writing and spelling remain your friend Leah Boyd
to Miss Fetnah Bull
May you be happy
lead a good life
get a good husband
and make a good wife

Dear Sister Adline as Lena has been writing I will say a few words this leaves me tolerable well my arm and shoulders still gives me trouble Well Line I would be gland to see you all you sayd you was getting old remember me amd come to see me if you can it likess you and Roof might come to see us tell the childfen all to come Bettie is not married yet I reon how many children she got with her So I will close write to us and come to see us
Sallie Yarbrough

August 5 1891 Gustine Comanche Co Texas

Miss F.A. Bull

Dear Cousin I tak my pencil in hand to let you no that I havent for-

got you yet Well Fetnah we dident get no rain here and still hasent got mutch rain ever thing is begin to lool dry here well you just ought to ben here a sunday with me for I had such a fine time. they have all went to the reunion at Dutin Thursday and hasent got back yet Well Fetnah I have got you a pretty fellow picked out here he is so mutch better looking than the one you have got well I will close for this time for you will get tired of reading my foolishness Write as soon as you get this dont do as I have done

Your cousin L.L. Boyd to F.A. Bull

****

NOTES

BRINLEE

Hiram Brinlee was born on Christmas Day 1808 and died in his 77th year on July 28, 1885 at Collin Co., Texas. His place of birth is not known since many of the records disagree. He is listed on the 1840 census of Red River Co., Tex. with 1 poll, 4 horses and 1 stallion. On the 1850 census of Collin Co., his birthplace is shown as Tennessee. In 1867 he is listed as a registered voter in Collin Co., and his place of birth as Kentucky. Other records say Virginia. There is also reason to suppose that he might have been born in Alabama, since he appears to be related to the Brindley's of Cullman and Blount counties there. It is my thinking that the place most likely is Kentucky, since his brother George stated on the 1830/31 census of Wavell's Colony in Texas that he himself was born in Kentucky. I believe a search should be made at Mason Co., Ky. IF Hiram is related to the Ala. Brindley's, I think he may be the grandson of Richard Brindley who was born about 1740 (called Grandpa Dickey), and who came from northern Ireland about 1750 as a stowaway. Others seem to recall about the Brinlee's, and how the earliest known to this country was a stowaway. We do know however that Hiram's father was married twice, for in the account of George Brinlee, it is said that he left home at age 17 because he couldn't get along with with his step-mother.

Hiram went to Texas in the late 1820's (George went in 1824 with the McKinney's). He settled in the old Mexican Municipality, which later became Red River Co., in 1836. He owned a league of land there (4,428.4 acres), an ideal spot to homestead and to engage in farming with the river being an abundant source of water. Hiram and Betsy were married 14 Sept. 1832 by Judge Jacob Buzzard as shown in Book A of the Records of County court, Miller Co., Ark.

The family was happy with their means of making a living there on the Red River, when their dreams turned into a nightmare. It was about 1838 when the river overflowed, flooding the land and destroying everything within its path. Hiram and Betsy with their 2 children, Margaret age 4 and Richard about 3 months old, were able to make their escape from the raging torrent in a log trough, which was used for tanning leather. Reaching safety, they managed to bring along 40 mares, 1 stallion and 1 calf...but this was rather short-lived for the stallion broke loose and killed all of the mares. Needless to say they left the lush valley and moved west, never to return again.

In the Stony Point area, near Melissa, Tex. they began anew in Fannin County, which later became Collin Co., in 1846, of which McKinney, Tex. is the county seat. Hiram lived here the remainder of his life raising his family. He owned a great deal of land (old timers say all of the land southeast of Ana, Tex.). But it couldn't be ALL, for the original survey listed 9,158,870 varas which is equivalent to 1,625 acres. Of course much of this land possibly came through the settlement of the estate of Betsy's father Daniel McKinney, although Hiram was considered a wealthy man in a sense. He owned numerous slaves, and a general store made of logs. The foundation of this store still stands at Stony Point just north of

foundation of this store still stands at Stony Point just north of the Stony Point Community Church, which holds services there yet. He also shipped freight from Shreveport to Jefferson, Tex. with his son Richard later becoming the freight boss. Closer to Melissa is the Brinlee Cemetery for which Hiram donated the land, and also Brinlee Creek is named for him. He is buried at this cemetery along with some of his sons and a daughter, as well as numerous nieces and nephews, and his slaves. It is a peaceful spot shaded by large cedar trees.

Betsy McKinney was the daughter of Daniel Younger McKinney and Margaret (Peggy) McCLURE. She was the niece of Collin McKinney for whom McKinney (Collin Co.) Tex. is named. He was one of the signers of the Declaration of the Independence of Texas, and there is a great deal of history written around him and his descendants.

Daniel Younger McKinney was of Dutch descent and came from New Jersey, and was one of those who took part in the Boston Tea Party. Betsy's sister Amy McKinney married George Brinlee. After the death of Hiram, Betsy went with her son Richard and family to Oklahoma. They settled at Roff, where she died in 1899 and is buried at Lightning Ridge Cemetery there, although there is no headstone.

Hiram and Elizabeth raised a family of seven children. Five sons served in the Civil War. Their descendants boast of all professions of life. Undoubtedly some may still own some of the original land which belonged to Hiram, but as stated to me by the wife of one of the grandsons "the boys were not interested in land, they were happy only if they had a good fast horse and a gun." As a result, a great deal of tragedy followed some of them.

The stories and traditions are numerous and interesting, often filled with sadness, mystery and intrigue. But to those of us who are connected to this family, no matter how insignificant, we can be proud of our heritage.

****

RICHARD MASON BRINLEE

was the oldest son and the 2nd child of Hiram Brinlee and Elizabeth McKinney. He was born in Red River Co., Tex. between 1836 and 1838. Since census records do not agree with his stated age, nor does his military record establish the exact year, we can only hazard a guess. Even the pension record of his third wife does not give the date of his birth, only his date of death on 23 July 1911 at Roff, Okla. in Pontotoc County. He is buried at Lightning Ridge Cemetery at Roff along with his 2nd wife, but they have no headstones. Though there are some who believe they are buried on the old farm where they lived, as well as Richard's mother, Una Lippincott wrote me and said she visited their graves as a child at the cemetery as mentioned. She is Richard's granddaughter, and I believe she should know. Records at this place were not kept, and it is a shame, for he is entitled to a headstone, at no cost, for his military service.

Tex. to Ann Elizabeth Simmons, by George Younger McKinney, J.P. who I believe was an uncle (his mother's brother). Ann was born in Kentucky and was age 17 on the 1860 census of Collin Co., making her birth about 1843. They had one child, a daughter Mary who was a year old in 1860. Ann probably died shortly after this census was taken, and she is buried at Brinlee Cemetery. Richard then married the 2nd time on Apr. 15, 1861 to SARAH ELLEN PETIT,at Collin Co., by Zeke Coffey, J.P.

Richard and Sarah had 4 daughters and 3 sons. She was born about 1843 in Indiana (probably Clark Co.), and died Oct. 22 1905 at Roff.

On July 5 1862 Richard enlisted with the Confederate Army, of the Regiment of Capt. Leonidas M. Martin Texas Cavalry, with the rank of Cpl. in Company K. He stated his age as 25, and had a valuation of one horse @ $160 and equipment valued at $25.00.

From old record books at Collin Co. courthouse he was in charge of a road gang, building roads from Sister Grove to Bonham, Tex. He farmed most of his life. He evidently did a lot of moving during the years 1860 and 1880. In 1860 he was in Collin Co,; in Erath Co., in 1869 where son John was born, then back to Collin in 1870 and in Hood Co. in 1877 where son Charles was born. It is not known just when they went to Oklahoma, but Deed records of Collin Co. show him there in 1889, and his mother died in 1899 in Okla. where she lived with him, so they left sometime between that ten year period. I believe they might have made the "Run of 89" to where he homesteaded. I have no land records for them in Okla. but they could be found I feel certain, with a little more research.

After the death of Ellen (his 2nd wife) he married NANCY ANN HERRELL on June 26 1906. The marriage license states that it was issued at Roff in Indian Territory, and that he was 69 years old, and she was age 64. Further she was MRS. Nancy Ann Herrell, so she was a widow. She filed for a pension on behalf of his Confederate service giving her address at that time as Wilson, Okla. stating that they were married at Ada, Okla. and that her own physical condition was "weak and nearly blind." The pension was eventually granted in 1922 after 7 years of waiting, from the time she first filed.

Child of Richard and Ann E Simmons:
Mary F. Brinlee (Molly) b 1859 Collin Co., Tex.; m 1 Jan 1877 Hood Co., Tex. BENJAMIN TINNIN

Children of Richard and Sarah E. Petit

1 Ann Elizabeth Brinlee, b 1867 Clark Co., Ind. d 12 Sept. 1882 Hood Co., Tex.; m HERBERT SHELTON JONES

2 John William Brinlee, b 18 Sept. 1869 Erath Co., Tex.; m 15 Sept. 1892 Erath Co., Tex. FETNAH ANN BULL

3 Minnie Brinlee, b 1872 Erath Co., Tex.; m ROSS JONES

4 Sarah Alice Brinlee (Allie), b 20 July 1875 Erath Co., Tex.; d 14 May 1959 CA.; m ROBERT JAMES JONES. She m 3 times, last to Mr. Ezell. He had a son Sidney Ezell.

5 Charles Robert (Charlie) ;Brinlee, b 10 Sept. 1877 Hood Co., Tex.; m 19 Mar. 1897 PATTIE AVO POINDEXTER (Aunt Dot)

6 Lillie Brinlee, b Nov 1879 Hood Co., Tex.; m BURKE SMITH

7 Burl David Brinlee, b 11 Nov. 1883 Hood Co., Tex.; d 20 Dec. 1961 Ada, Okla.; m 19 Apr. 1906 MAGGIE ANN WHITTAKER

Information above from several people, primarily Mrs. (Grace) Mowdy, the granddaughter of Ann Elizabeth and Herbert Jones. Grace lives at Coalgate, Okla. Lewis Brinlee of Pasadena, Tex. a great grandson of Hiram, and his wife Bonnie too have made searches and traveled to places locating some of the family members. They visited us a few years ago, and we had a wonderful time. We correspond often with them.
Also Una Lippincott of Los Banos, Ca., daughter of Charlie Brinlee. And Mrs. Guy (Mattie) Logsdon the librarian of the Okla. Pontotoc County Genealogical Soc. She also helped me with some Bull records. I also consulted several census and marriage records of Tex. and Okla. and got a lot of help from a distant cousin Bessie Sims Sheppard of Chico, Tex. whose grandmother was a sister to Richard M. Brinlee.

****

JOHN WILLIAM BRINLEE

was b 16 Sept. 1869 Erath Co.,Tex.; d 27 May 1960 Florence, Colo.; of Richard Mason Brinlee and SARAH ELLEN PETIT

m 15 Dec. 1892 Leon Co., Tex.; Fetnah Ann Bull, b 23 July 1869 Leon Co., Tex.; d 9 Sept. 1940 Denver, Colo.; of Elisha Rufus Bull and Francis Adeline Boykin
John and Fetnah both bur Union Highland Cem., Florence. Colo.

J.W. Brinlee m/2 about 1954 Canon City, Co.; CAROLINE NEHRING DARROW, b 16 June 1883 Ill.; d 7 Nov. 1968 Florence Co.; bur Union Highland Cem.; of William Nehring and CAROLINA BREDOW

1 Ethel Mary Brinlee, b 31 Oct. 1893 Erath Co., Tex.; d 7 Oct. 1971 Englewood, Colo.; m/1 28 July 1914 Roll, Okla. EARNEST CHESTER ROWE, b 22 Nov. 1894 Roll, Okla.; d 13 Apr.1919; bur Pie Flat Cem. at Roll of James William Rowe (1869-1949) and NORA MAUDE COWAN (1874-1900)

m/2 15 Dec. 1920 Canon City, Co.; WALTER CLARENCE CRITES,b 22 Nov. 1893 Rye, Co. (Pueblo Co.), d 13 Jan. 1957 V.A. Hosp. Denver, Co., of John Franklin Crites, b 6 Aug. 1855 Neb. City,Neb; d 17 Feb. 1910 Rye, Co. & ADA ISADORE STODDARD, b 14 July 1857 Cass Co., Mich.; d 1 Jan. a935 Canon City, Co.; both bur Rye Catholic Cem. Rye, Co. Ethel and Walter both bur Chapel Hill Cem; Littleton, Co.

Children of Ethel Brinlee and Earnest Rowe

A Fetnah Hope Rowe, b 21 May 1916 (Brinlee Homestead) Roll, Okla. m 21 Nov. 1940 El Paso, Tex. THOMAS BURNELL MEADER, b 9 Aug. San Francisco, Ca.; of Burnell Thomas Meader (1891-1970) and JOSEPHINE CATHERINE DELLA-VALE (1898-1975)

Hope and Tom have lived in California most of their married life. She is an R.N., a graduate of Children's Hosp.; Denver and practiced nursing many years. Tom was a brakeman with Southern Pacific R.R. until he retired in 1980.

1 Thomas Rowe Meader, b 10 May 1948 S.F, Calif.
m/ 1 19 DEc. 1970 THERESE BLACKBURN (div)
Tom legally changed his middle name to Michael

2 Barbara Ann Meader, b 28 Apr. 1949 S.F. Calif
m/1 FRIEDHOFF ROESNER (div); m/2 SAMUEL BUTLER (div)

Had one child: Russell Thomas Roesner, b 21 Oct. 1966

B Faith Harmony Rowe, b 5 Feb. 1918 Las Animas, Co.; m 14 Apr. 1938 Littleton, Co.; GORDON HERMAN BAILEY, b 26 Apr. 1912 Enfield, Ill.; d 2 Nov. 1975 Denver, Co. bur Hampden Memorial Gardens; Denver, Co.; of Joseph Virgil Bailey d 20 May 1963 and BLANCHE BLAKEMORE, b 29 Oct. 1882; d 3 Apr. 1969
Gordon was employed by Union Carbide of Denver for many years. Harmony was a beautician, and worked during WW II at Remington Arms. She is an expert seamstress, something she learned from her mother during her childhood.

1 Gordon Terrel Bailey, b 30 Nov. 1938 Canon City, Co.; m 11 June 1960 La Junta, Co.; NANCY ANN RIECK, b 20 May 1938 Denver, Co.; of Lloyd Matthew Rieck 20 SEPT. 1903-20 JULY 1977)and ESTHER FRANCES McCAULEY (30 Apr. 1905

a) Greg Allen Bailey, b 28 Feb. 1962 Seattle, Wash.; m 2 July 1983 BOBBIE BLAZE

1) Casi Ann Bailey, b 6 Aug. 1984 Denver, Co.

b) Jeffrey Terry Bailey, b 26 Mar. 1963 Mont.
c) Julie Ann Bailey, b 3 June 1967 Colo. Spgs, Co.

Gordon (we always called him Terry) is an Insurance Broker, and Nancy is a teacher. They met in College at Colo. State University in Ft. Collins, Co.

2 Stacy Harmony Bailey, b 26 Mar. 1956 Englewood, Co.; m 28 July 1979 JIM PERKINS, b 14 July

a) Mark Andrew Perkins, b 12 July 1985

Children of Ethel Brinlee Rowe and Walter Crites

C Loyal Christina Crites, b 30 Apr. 1922 Trinidad, Co.; m 1 June 1941 Grace Lutheran Church Denver,Co.; MELVIN JOHN WILLIAM BLOCK b 22 Dec. 1919 Biscay, Minn. of Paul Henry Block and ELSA FREDERICA AMELIA CAROLINE PLATH

Melvin worked as a chauffer for a wealthy family in Denver for a few years, then as a street car motorman for 16 years with the Denver Tramway Co. I have a picture of him taken at the last run of the street car. He worked for Roger Nats setting tile, and did brick cleaning for a time with his brother. After that he took a job at Broadway Bowl, as a maintenance man where he remained for 20 years, then retired June 1985. Loyall worked at many jobs, as a licensed beautician, manager of several restaurants including one of the Village Inn's, and as a bookkeeper for Reeves Plastics. She retired in 1984.

1 Randall Carter Block, b 29 July 1943; d 26 Aug. 1943 Denver
2 Roderick Melvin Block,b 18 Feb. 1945 Denver; m 11 June 1966 Sylmar, Ca.; PATRICIA ANN JOBE, b 20 May 1945 Globe, Ariz. (div. Apr. 1986) of Lynn Clair Jobe and ELIZABETH ANN LEGTERS,
a) Randall Melvin Block, b 16 Nov. 1967
b) Wendi Elizabeth Block, b 26 July 1969
m/2 10 May 1986 CONNIE ELAINE LEBER. Has 2 daughters.

3 James Walter Block, b 12 May 1951 Denver; m/1 8 July 1972 Redeemer Lutheran Church, Denver KIMBERLY ANN VOSS, b 28 Sept. 1954 (div); m/2 11 June 1983 Golden Gate Canyon State Park, Golden, Co. CORA LEE HUGHES, b 8 Apr. 1958 Portsmouth, Ohio of Clifton Wilbur Hughes and DORA HUDDLESTON
a) Stephanie Lynn Block, b 2 June 1979
b) Kristin Elise Block, b 16 Feb. 1986

4 Mark Andrew Block, b 12 Jan. 1956 Denver. Stillborn
5 Catherine Christine Block, b 22 Dec. 1961 Denver; m 10 July 1982 DAVID TENORIO, b 27 Jan. 1961

D Lola Constance Crites, b 30 Aug. 1923 Trinidad, Co.; m 22 May 1948 St. Louis Catholic Church Englewood, Co.; JOHN CALLIE SMITH b 9 June 1920 Denver; of Callie Smith and ROSE ANNA McGRATH

1 Sylvia Gayle Smith, b 16 June 1950 Denver; m 19 June 1971 St. Elizabeth's Catholic Church, Denver; WILLIAM ROBERT TALKINGTON b 28 Feb. 1946 Spokane, Wa. of Roy Eugene Talkington and AGNES CECILIA ARTHUR

a) Nordyka Gayle Talkington, b 23 July 1972 Denver, Co.
b) Monika Sarah Talkington, b 11 May 1976 Denver, Co.
c) William Callie Talkington, b 12 May 1977 Denver, Co.
d) David Luke Talkington, b 29 Dec. 1978 Denver, Co.

2 Eley Russell Brinlee, b 9 Sept. 1895, Erath Co., Tex.; d 26 June 1900 Roff, Okla.; bur on old homestead of Richard Brinlee, at Roff. (d from spider bite)

3 Evard Mason Brinlee, b 29 Mar. 1897 Chickasha, Okla.; d 30 Jan. 1962 Akron, Colo.; bur Union Highland Cem. Florence, Colo.; m 4 Sept. 1919 Durham, Okla. NANNIE PAMELIA BREWER, b 4 Sept. 1900 Vernon (Wilbarger Co.) Tex.; of John Hampton Brewer and RACHEL CRAWFORD. This uncle I called Blackie, and can't remember if it was because he was always so blackened with coal dust, or if because he called me Whitey as a young child...I had such blonde hair. He hauled coal and would come in after a hard day of work all dirty and black, but would grab one of us and rub his face on ours and loved to hear us squeal from the whiskers that would sting, and turn our cheeks red. Loyall and I had a lot of great times with his kids when we went to Florence where they lived. We picked cherries (for a cent a lb.) and beans, and strawberries. Cousin Lydia could out-pick us city kids, by a mile and a half. After their children married and left home, most of them moving away, Evard and Nannie eventually moved to Akron, Co. to be near Lydia, and where Evard died. Lydia lives there, and her mother is also in Akron in a nursing home. At 85 her memory, and her smile have continued. I haven't seen her in a long time, but my cousins keep me informed.

A Lavynia Winifred Brinlee, b 4 June 1920 Rockvale, Co.; m 20 July 1941 Sayre, Okla.; PRICE B. GREEN of William Hamilton Green and MINNIE ROSE SIMPSON

B Lydia Wilma Brinlee, b 26 Nov. 1921 Rockvale, Co.; m 8 June 1940 LEROY OLIVER GENTZ, b 5 Aug. 1919 Springfield, Mo.; d 1 Dec. 1978 Akron, Co.; of Gerd Gentz and NITA VERONA LEWIS

1) Rosalie Ann Gentz, b 29 Aug. 1947 Akron, Co.; m 2 Feb. 1964 RODNEY BOLES

2) Ruth Ilene Gentz, b 21 Dec. 1948 Akron, Co.; m 24 Aug. 1968 JAMES PILCHER

a) Matthew Adam Pilcher, b 3 Oct. 1973 (adopted)

3) Rhonda Kay Gentz, b 26 Dec. 1954 Akron, Co.; m 17 Mar. 1974 David Kelley

4) Richard Leroy Gentz, b 7 Dec. 1956 Akron, Co.; m 2o Sept. BETTY ELIZABETH (MYERS) PHILLIPS

a) Oliver Scott Gentz, b 7 Sept. 1978

C Lorraine Mae Brinlee, b 23 Apr. 1923; d 14 Aug. 1938

D Lawrence Luther Brinlee, b 12 Mar. 1925; d 27 Nov. 1977 Cheyenne, Wyo.; m 27 Dec. 1946 Santa Fe, N. Mex.; GERALDINE THOMAS

1) Lawrence Luther Brinlee, b 17 July 1947 Florence, Co.;
2) John Richard Brinlee, b 17 MAr. 1954 Mesa, Ariz.

E Lola Lee Brinlee, b 3 Dec. 1928 Florence, Co.; m 5 July 1947 EDWARD MILLARD McBETH

1) Dean Edward McBeth, b 20 Feb. 1951 Florence, Co.; m 12 Aug. 1972 GLENNIS MATTICE

a) Brian Dean McBeth, b 5 Mar. 1973
b) Brady Aaron McBeth, b 8 May 1977

2) Dani Lee McBeth, b 23 Feb. 1954 Florence, Co.
3) Debra Ann McBeth, b 26 May 1956 Florence, Co.

F Lewis Loney Brinlee, b 11 Nov. 1932 Florence Co.; m 29 Mar. 1959 ELIZABETH ANN WHITE, b Bigglewade, England

1) Khristopher Kevin Brinlee, b 2 Feb. 1959 Pueblo, Co.
2) Keri Mason Brinlee, b 11 Nov. 1960 Akron, Co.
3) Kevin Lewis Brinlee, b 4 Nov. 1964 Akron, Co.
4) Kele-Ann Brinlee, b 25 Apr. 1970 Denver, Co.

G Leonard Charles Brinlee, b 22 May 1935 Florence, Co.; m 1 Aug. 1957 Florence, Co.; BARBARA BERNIECE GROUT of William T. Grout and LUCY J. WILLIAMS

1) Berniece Lynn Brinlee, b 1 June 1958 Wheatland, Wyo.
2) Leonard Charles Brinlee, Jr., b 25 Aug. 1959 Pueblo, Co.
3) Bonnie Lee Brinlee, b 4 Feb. 1964 Denver, Co.

---

4 Ervil Luther Brinlee, b 31 Aug. 1899 Choctaw (Coal Co.) Ok.; m/1 28 Mar. 1930 Pueblo, Co.; BLANCHE ELIZABETH PENNY, b 16 Feb. 1906 Rockvale, Co.; of Jesse J. Penny (10 July 1883-23 July 1973) and BESSIE RICHARDS (16 June 1883-
m/2 1946 Carson City, Nev. MARY HINES; m/3 his first wife BLANCHE BRINLEE in Mar. 1951 at Raton, N. Mex.
Some of the most memorable times I recall, were spent with my uncle and aunt, for the years they lived at Florence, Co. He worked as a truck driver hauling coal, peaches, and worked in the mines. They visited us when we were kids, and we loved being with them. Their daughters are fine girls, and I wish we could be together more often. Bertha Mae visited us this past summer.

A Bertha Mae Brinlee, b 23 Jan. 1931 Florence, Co.; m 18 Feb. 1949 Baldwin Park, Ca. BILLIE GENE LAWHORN

1) Timothy Craig Lawhorn, b 16 Apr. 1950; m/1 8 Apr.1970 KATHLEEN ANN PLEISS (div); m/2 18 MAY 1984 LINDA MARIE WHITAKER HUNT

2) Dennis Andrew Lawhorn, b 30 May 1951; m 1 Oct. 1971 MARILYN DIANNE SCHMIDT (div)

3) Sheryl Dawn Lawhorn, b 28 Dec. 1952; m 21 Aug. 1971 CHRISTOPHER ROBERT BARNES

4) Gregory Peter Lawhorn, b 6 May 1961; m 7 Feb. 1981 LINDA WELLS

B Betty Jo Brinlee, b 7 Oct. 1932 Florence, Co.; m/1 Aug. 1950 RICHARD FRANCIS; m/2 Sept. 1955 ROBERT HURLEY; m/3 HERBERT TAUSCH.

1)Cynthia Ruth Tasuch, b 30 July 1964

Child of Ervil Brinlee and Mary Hines
C Linda Sue Brinlee, b 22 May 1948 Pueblo, Co.

---

5 Elsie Maude Brinlee, b 28 Sept. 1901 Phillips Ok.; d 19 Mar. 1975 Long Beach, Ca.; bur Rose Hills Mem. Park Cem. Whittier, Ca.; m/1 8 Jan. 1918 Durham, Ok.,MARK NATHAN ROBERTS, b 9 July 1897; d 30 Apr. 1951 Artesia, Ca.; bur Whittier, Ca. of Kay Roberts and MARY RORABAUGH; m/2 29 Apr. St. Matthew's Catholic Church Long Beach,Ca., MAYNARD E. COLLINS.

A Terrance Wilbur Roberts, b 31 May 1919; d 11 Mar. 1933 Long Beach, Ca. (Earthquake)

B Terrel Knapp Roberts, b 11 Oct. 1921; d 19 Apr. 1973 Long Beach, Ca.; m 25 Apr. 1948 Artesia, Ca. NORMA FAE BALES

---

6 Earl John Brinlee, b 12 Nov. 1903 Roger Mills Co., Okla.; d 7 Jan. 1905 Roll, Okla.; bur Belleview Cem. Crawford, Ok. (d from the croup)

7 Erwin Charles Brinlee, b 18 Mar. 1906 Roger Mills Co. Ok.; d 29 July 1952 (mine accident); bur Union Highland Cem.; Florence, Co.; m 8 June 1943 ADELINE JONES. Erwin too, as with my other uncles brings many memories. He lived at home with my grandmother, and when we would go there, he kept us entertained. He had his own coal business, eventually becoming the owner of the Blue Flame Coal Yard in Colo. Springs, prior to enlisting in the Navy. When his duty ended, he was married and went to work in the coal mines, where the tragic accident took place. I recall the sad day.

8 Eltah Mae Brinlee, b 31 Aug. 1908 Roger Mills Co., Okla.; Eltah was a Registered Nurse after high school, advancing to Director of Nursing at St. Luke's Hospital in Denver, prior to WW II. She enlisted in the Navy Nurse Corps. where she remained until retiring with the rank of Lt. Commander. Her service duty took her to many countries around the world. I have tried to encourage her to write out some of her experiences, but she hasn't, and I am not familiar with it all, even though we kept in touch through all of those years. She settled at Long Beach, Ca. after retirement, and moved to Colo. in 1983 to be closer to her sisters. "Aunt Tim" is very special to me. She took care of me during the time I spent in the hospital after my accident in 1940. I owe her a lot. Although her health is not the greatest, she never complains

9 Edith Maggie Brinlee, b 13 Mar. 1911 Roger Mills Co., Okla; m 6 Oct. 1934 Rectory Immaculate Conception Cathedral, Denver, Co.; ROGER HOWARD NATS, b 7 Oct. 1912 Ft. Lupton, Colo.; d 16 Apr.

1975 Williams, Ariz. (heart attack); bur Foothills Gardens of Memory near Loveland, Colo.;of Otto Frederick Nats and AGNES JOSEPHINE BARBEAU
Roger Nats managed the Blue Flame Coal Yard in Colo. Spgs. for a few years for his brother-in-law Erwin Brinlee. He had been a car salesman prior to that in Denver. Later they moved back to Denver and working with Lyle Crites learned the ceramic tile trade, which he continued until retirement. He was one of my favorite uncles.

Edith was a graduate of Barnes Business College in Denver, and worked as a secretary for many years. They were enroute home from California when Roger had a fatal heart attack. They lived with my parents during the war years before I married, and we became close. After Roger died, Edith moved to Loveland, Co. to be near her son and family, recently giving up her apartment and moving in with them. I miss her a great deal.

A Ronald Roger Nats, b 21 Apr. 1935 Denver, Co.; m 23 Apr 1960 St. Francis de Sales Catholic Church CATHLEEN MADONNA HUGHES, b 6 Feb. 1939 Denver, Co.; of Melvin Thomas Hughes (1910-1976) and MADONNA ELIZABETH DOYLE ; d 1985

1 Robert Steven Nats, b 21. Jan 1961; d 20 Sept. 1964
2 Colleen Gemma Nats, b 15 July 1963
3 Michael Joseph Nats, b 3 July 1964
4 Patrick Thomas Nats, b 15 Sept. 1965
5 Timothy Howard Nats, b 7 Dec. 1968
6 Thomas shawn Nats, b 15 Dec. 1970
7 Diana Marie Nats, b 29 Oct. 1961; d 31 Oct. 1961
8 dau. stillborn, twin of Diana

10 Eula Mino Brinlee, b 23 Oct. 1913 Roger Mills Co., Okla.
m 6 Aug. 1936 Pueblo, Colo.,(Assembly of God Church by Rev. Clyde Ferguson) LEE HARRISON, b 31 Jan.1912 Kinsley (Edwards Co.) Kan.; d 26 Dec. 1983 Florence, Colo., bur Union Highland Cem., Florence, Colo. of Alva Marion Harrison and DELPHA LORINDA PALMER.
Eula has lived at Florence and Canon City most of her married life, where she raised her children, and where she still lives. She is the best cook in the world, and worked as a cook in that area for many years, and is now retired. You can count on Aunt Eula to be there when somebody needs help, she's a genuine Samaritan. Lee Harrison was employed at Portland Cement for may years prior to retirement.

A Norma Lee Harrison, b 27 Mar. 1940 Denver, Co.; m/1 20 Oct. 1956 THOMAS Jefferson HIX (div); m/2 JIM MILES

B Nancy Ann Harrison, b 2 Sept. 1943 Denver, Co.; m 18 July 1965 PAUL ELMER LAYMAN

C William Marion Harrison, b 17 Oct. 1946 Pueblo, Co.; m/1 21 Aug. 1965 NANCY LEE KUNKLE (div); m/2 ANN (LOCKHART) BOWEN

D Naomi Ruth Harrison, b 8 July 1950 Pueblo, Co.; m 29 Nov. 1969 Blue Springs, Mo. CLARENCE R. LEVEN

JOHN WILLIAM AND FETNAH ANN (BULL) BRINLEE

Some of the fondest memories I have of my childhood were the many summers my sister Loyall and I spent with these our grandparents who lived at Florence, Colo. Now that we are grandparents, and our daughter lets her children spend time with us, we are happy that they too can know some of the joys I knew.

Fetnah was named after her grandmother Fetnah Bean. She had 3 cousins also named thus. Most of the relatives that I was around called her Aunt Fetney. I suppose it should be noted that she was a devout Christian, and attended the Nazarene Church. We sisters often went with her to prayer meetings on Wednesday nights. While they prayed, we would sneak out and go next door to the fire house to visit with the firemen. They would us let us set up in the driver's seat and ring the bell, and often we would have to hurry back in case we might be missed. I don't remember that we ever were as they were still praying or singing. Sometimes we would be called upon to stand up and give a testimony, but we would hide behind grandmother in fear.

Her day began early and ended late...up building a fire in the cook stove (a large range with a blue enamel warming oven). She would sing and praise the Lord while getting breakfast. No rolls and coffee were these meals. They were biscuits and fresh honey with home churned butter, sausage, eggs and "grandpa's gravy." It wasn't gravy as we know it now. Using the grease from the meat, she would add water and let it boil a few minutes. I never could make it, though I tried. Can you imagine what our nutritionists would say today? The noon meal was "dinner", not lunch. There was always corn bread or home made bread, fresh most every day and again there was gravy. The good old cream gravy that I could never duplicate either. I see her with the cast iron skillet, tossing a handful of flour in, reaching for the salt box on top of the stove, then pour in the cream. It would sizzle and pop as she stirred with a long spoon, always tasting it before it went into the gravy bowl. If we wanted to snack during the day, we could go to the side board and help ourselves to cold biscuits and honey, still in the comb. My grandfather raised bees.

Grandma, like her father before her, read her Bible daily. She talked to the Lord as she worked "Praise be His Holy Name", or "one day nearer to Jesus", she would say each morning. In the evening she would sit down in her rocker and doze off with her Bible open on her lap. I always felt that if "my grandmother didn't make it, then nobody would."

How well I recall the soft feather beds, and the big heavy comforters, that were made of wool and scratched your chin, and the out house that us city kids found fascinating. While we "sat" we would go through the catalogue and tear out the pages of women's clothing and the models, to cut out later for paper dolls. Grandmother canned most of the things they grew. She had a very large pressure cooker, and would screw the lid on with about four clamps.

They always had company in the summer from out of town, usually Texas, and enjoyed whoever dropped in. Grandma was a good neighbor, and they were well thought of in the community, where they had lived many years. On grandpa's 90th Birthday, many of the towns people

gathered at the park to honor him as the oldest living person there, and I believe also having lived there the longest period of time.

Grandpa was a man with set ways, but let us kids do whatever we thought would be fun. When he planted his garden he would let us plant a few pennies, and some bottle caps from soda-pop. Then when he visited us in the fall, he brought us lots of pennies and pop, saying that this was the result of the harvest. I think we believed him. Then he would go to the grocery when he visited and bring us a bunch of bananas. They were a special treat for us.

He was a blacksmith, and farmed at one time. For recreation he went fishing and hunting as the years passed, setting traps for small game, and once caught a coyote and tried to make a pet of it. I have a picture of him with it. Evidently it got too risky, so although I have no idea what happened, the coyote disappeared.

We loved them both, and after I met my husband and we were dating we often went to Canon City and the Royal Gorge, stopping to see him, after grandma had passed away. My husband would play horse shoes with him. After he married the second time, we visited both him and his wife. She would welcome us, though we never really got to know her. I wish all children could know the joys we did.

GRANDMA'S ROCKING CHAIR

I learned a lot about Jesus, around my Grandma's rocking chair.
She would tell a Bible story, then have a word of prayer.
She would read the Word while rocking, and never lose her place;
I knew God was alive and well for I saw Him in her face.

At night as I lay sleeping, or was supposed to be...
I could hear my grandma praying, and she always mentioned me.
She never did have favorites, she loved us all the same,
But when my grandma prayed, she called us each by name.

Grandma's gone to heaven now, but I'll meet her over there,
Because of all those prayers she prayed, in that old rocking chair.

By Aubrey W. Curry in Herald of Holiness

ETHEL MARY BRINLEE

Ethel Mary Brinlee was the oldest child of John William Brinlee and Fetnah Ann Bull. She was born at Erath Co., Tex. on 31 Oct. 1893 and died at Beverly Manor Nursing Home in Englewood, Co., on 7 Oct. 1971. After suffering a major heart attack about 1965, Ethel never fully regained her health, although she continued to do her own work and drive her car, plus keep a beautiful yard with lots of flowers. There must have been times she must have been lonely during the 14 years after she lost our father, but she never said a word. We took her with us on Saturday's if we went anyplace, and she was always ready if I called on brief notice. I can't ever remember seeing my mother not dressed and waiting for anyone to show up, make-up on looking eager to get out. She went with us to Church after she had attended her own church, the Englewood Methodist where they had been members for a long time. Dad had helped with the building when the new part was erected, and Mother

belonged to several of the ladies organizations there. They rest together now at Chapel Hill Cemetery in Littleton, about 3 miles south of where I live. There are the mountains to the west and the towering peak of Mt. Evans, usually covered with snow. Peace at last. After mother's death I received a letter from her cousin A.D. Bull, (see BULL #359, p. 133). He told me much about her life that didn't know, for they grew up together. I will give you a portion of what he wrote.

In the early 1900's Ethel moved with her parents and brothers and sisters from Coalgate, Okla. (where they settled after leaving Tex.) to the Pie Flat Community in what was then Day Co.(now Roger Mills Co.) located near the county seat of Cheyenne. Located 5 mi. north and a half mile east of Roll, Okla. on what is now highway 283, they homesteaded on the banks of the South Canadian river. They had a Model T and would go to Bull hill to visit relatives, and to do the wash. Ethel always went along, to help her mother with the clothes, while the younger children played with the cousins, and when they "got out of line", she would straighten them up. Quoting A.D., "Aunt Fetnah was a big woman and could not move very fast, so that we could dodge her hand if she became angry with us, but Ethel was fleet on her feet and could run us down and bring us in. We were always together, come Sunday. The country was new and wide open, and me and Evard and Ervil would get the calves out of the pen and ride them...they were our broncos and we were the cowboys who practiced ropin and ridin..that is, til Ethel would stop us for hurting the innocent little calves.

Ethel was raised on a farm and knew how to ride a horse. If the horse was a bit skiddish, it suited her better. She knew what it was to take a hoe down the tall rows of corn to cut weeds, or to pick up the cotton sack and pick the fluffy bolls, weigh it and dump it into a wagon with high sideboards on it. She could take the milk buckets to the lot and milk 5 or 6 cows, and carry the milk back to the house, strain it up and put it in the water cooler. Since we did not have ice boxes they put a cloth over a frame with the ends stretching downward into water which kept the cloth wet to cool the air and keep the milk cool inside. Being the oldest, Ethel became the cook. She could chase down a fryer, ring its neck, dip it in hot water and pick it clean. Then she would dress it and fry in hot lard, or make dumplings. We went to church together. She was the leader of the prayer and taught the Sunday School class. We rode horseback to school. She went 3 miles and I went 5, and since she was older she rode alone on a side saddle. I had to ride along with the teacher. The name of the school was Pie Flat with one room and about 20 pupils, taught by a Miss Stewart. She was a worldly woman who boarded with a family of 6 or 7 children, and stayed with them while the parents took a trip. Ethel had a school chum by the name of Maude Barber, whose brother Claude later married Earnest Rowe's sister Edythe.

One evening while I (Lola) spent a few hours with my mother, she began to reminisce, and tell me stories. This is what she related to me.

I met Earnest when he was 15 years old when he came to school the first day. He was wearing a black sateen shirt and a Stetson hat. My father strongly objected to our relationship. He was opposed to

my being serious about anyone, who might take me away from home, as I was needed there to help with the younger children. Earnest and I met in secret and often sent notes back and forth by my brothers when they went to town. My father would have none of it, and at one time even threatened to kill Earnest. I assured him if he did, "to get me too", for I would most certainly have killed my father as a result. The day we went to tell my parents of our intentions to marry, I prayed all the way, for I didn't know what would happen. My prayers were answered. My father met Earnest half way, shook his hand and gave us his blessing.

We were married at my home with about 20 guests. There was a large double doorway between the front room and my parents bedroom, and we took our vows beneath that doorway. I made my wedding dress. It was a shell pink chiffon with white rusching trim. Papa, Evard, Ervil and Earnest went to town the day before to get ice so we could make ice cream. I stayed home and baked 7 cakes. Earnest got the license while there at the county seat of Cheyenne. Our attendants were a man and his wife, James and Ruth Bull. He was my cousin. (Note: I have never been able to learn which cousin this was.) After we were married we went back to Earnest's and slept under a tree, it was so hot (July 28, 1914).

We moved to Colorado in Apr. 1915 and filed a claim 30 miles south of Las Animas (near Ninaview) on the Las Animas Co. border, but it was in Bent Co. Out first home was a half dugout with dirt floor about 14x16 ft. I used newspapers to cover the walls. Snakes would run between and rattle the paper at night. We had a lot of unwelcome bugs and spiders, but we were happy and it mattered little.

A year later in 1916 I returned to Okla. to my parents, and was there when Hope was born at the old Reddin place. The following Feb. when she was 8 months old we returned to western Texas and drove about 20 head of cattle and horses back to Colo., travelling in a covered wagon which took about 3 weeks on the open range."

The claim land description is as follows: The east half of the west half, also known as the West half of section 31 in Twp. 27 south; range 51 west. This land was sold many years after Ethel married the second time, but she retained the mineral rights which are still held in trust.

In the fall of 1917 Ethel's parents left Okla. and moved to Colo. They came with their family in a Model T and 2 covered wagons driving 35 or 40 head of cattle, and were on the move 22 days. A.D. recalled the day they left. After sharing their last meal with his family he said, "It was a sad sight with tears flowing, like a family being split up, and it really hurt".

They stopped at Ethel and Earnest's, then moved to Las Animas that winter and rented a house. Evard, Ervil and Earnest worked in a sugar factory there. It was here that Earnest thought he contracted the disease of tuberculosis, so mother said. But his own mother died when he was only 3 years old of the same disease, as well as others in the family, so it might even have been hereditary.

Early in 1918 the Rowe family came to visit while Earnest and Ethel and Hope were at her parents in Las Animas, and Harmony was born at their home on Feb. 5. The Brinlee's then moved about 6 miles west to Riverdale where they rented a farm and raised alfalfa and corn, but they did not stay long, for they again moved late in the year. This time they went to a little town about 130 miles

further west, called Barnes City, near Coaldale. On their way they camped near the Arkansas river east of Florence for a couple of weeks and were there when the Armistice was signed. This was a joyful day for the family, as Evard was in France at the time serving his country and it meant that he would be coming home. But again they were not long at one place. They moved from Barnes City shortly before Christmas east to Rockvale. It was a coal mining town near Canon City and Florence. They stayed there until 1922, moving to Florence where our grandparents remained the rest of their lives.

While in Rockvale (early 1919) Earnest and Ethel and the girls joined them. He was by then terminally ill. Although he was unable to talk and could scarcely walk, they lived in a tent in the yard of Ethel's parents. Evard and Nannie lived close to them since his return from France, and Nannie was expecting her first child.

Earnest failed rapidly and his wish was that he might be able to return to his home in Okla. knowing that his days were near an end. The four went by train. Hope was almost 3 and Harmony about a year old. Earnest died shortly after they arrived, departing this life at the age of 24 on 13 Apr. 1919. Following the services held in the Rowe's old home (mother even sang the hymns at the service), he was laid to rest in the Pie Flat cemetery, nearby.

Ethel and the girls returned to Rockvale where she opened a boarding house to support her children. It was here that she met my father Walter Crites who was working at the mines there as a carpenter. They soon fell in love. Mother said "he was different from the other boarders. He was a gentleman." He loved the children and they needed a father. On 28 Dec. 1920 Ethel and Walter went to Canon City and were married at the county courthouse by the county Judge. One reason that they married at that time was that they felt the money they would save on Income tax before the year ended, and use the saving to buy mother a new winter coat.

Although Mother often spoke of the "girl's father" through the years, I never saw my father show any jealously. Hope and Harmony were as attached and devoted to him as any daughters could be. He never legally adopted them, mostly due to the expense but until they married, they used the Crites name. My sisters never called him their step-father, nor did my own sister or myself refer to them as half-sisters. We never thought there was a difference. Mother said that one blessing that came from the loss of Earnest was that the Lord "made more than one good man."

Our father was indeed a good man, and more. He worked hard through the depression years, when there was no work to speak of, but he was too proud to stand in the bread lines. Mother did a little bit of sewing on the side for a lady who could afford to pay. Even at that she got very little. Making a dress for 2 or 3 dollars would help, but even though prices were low for food, a ton of coal cost $6.00. We girls shared one pair of galoshes in the winter, and Dad would often go ahead of us with his snow shovel to make a path so we could get to school. Mother baked her own bread, and they raised a big garden which was harvested and canned in the fall. I remember the winter they rode the street car to Opportunity School in Denver, and mother took a class in penmanship and millinery. Dad enrolled in a class of fine woodworking, and leaned how to use tools

other than his usual carpentry tools. I have a beautiful desk that he made after that of mahogany inlaid with maple and walnut. Mother later worked for a lady in downtown Denver who had a furrier shop that also specialized in making women's hats. Dad later worked as the first foreman for Writer Brothers, building some of the finest homes in the Denver area. They now have many exclusive sub-division areas, and shopping malls, and are leaders in their field.

Our Daddy developed throat cancer in 1956, and died 11 months later, the first true grief I had ever known. He was a gentle and kind man who never complained in spite of the painful last months. I know of no one who ever spoke an unkind word about him, for he was loved by all, and devoted to his family and friends alike.

Mother was a woman of great courage, who seemed to bear up under stress that most people shrink from. Many years of hard work and worry finally brought about her heart condition. She trusted in her God to sustain her many times over, giving praise to Him always for whatever happened...good or bad. She tried to teach us the secret of living one day at a time, but we often find it difficult. There is one thing from which I draw strength, in knowing that God gave me wonderful parents. As I type this, it is my mother's Birthday, and she is on my mind. Although she outlived our father by nearly 15 years, I rejoice that they now share eternity together.

NOTES

1 George Easterly, b 4 May 1749
2 Conrad Easterly, b 5 Jan. 1776
3 Jacob Easterly, b 4 May 1777
4 Philip Easterly, b 17 Nov. 1778
5 George Easterly, b Dec. 1781
6 Casper Easterly, b 24 Nov. 1783; m 1807 ELIZABETH BIBLE of Philip and Margaret Bible

7 John Easterly, b 15 Nov. 1785
8 Catherine Easterly, b 16 Oct. 1789; m Mr. CURETON
9 Margaret Easterly, b 19 Nov.1791; m Mr. SCRUGGS
10 Polly Easterly, b 3 Dec. 1793; m Mr. JOHNSON
11 Magdaline Easterly, b 21 July 1796; m Mr. SCRUGGS

7(1) John (Johnathan) Easterly, b 17 Nov. 1785; m 20 Dec. 1814 by William Rankin, Esq. SUSANNHA (SUSAN) ELI (ELY), b 25 Dec. 1788 d 9 Sept. 1845 Grainger Co., Tenn. at 25 min. past 12 in the morning in her 57th year; dau of Henry Eli
John and Susan commenced housekeeping at Warrensburg, Tenn. the 22nd day of Jan. 1815

12 Alfred Daily Easterly, b 2 Oct. 1815 at 6.30 p.m.; bapt. 2 Sept. 1816 by Rev. James Axley at Warrensburg; d 3 July at sunset; bur Read graveyard in Grainger Co. near Morristown

13 Louisa Easterly, b 30 May 1817 at 2 p.m. Warrensburg, Tenn m 18 Sept. 1834 WILLIAM JOHNSON

14 Galen Easterly, b 8 Nov. 1818 at 3 p.m. Arrensburg, Tenn.; m 29 Oct. 1846 KIZIAM ZATES

15 Malinda Easterly, b 6 Apr. 1821 at 4 a.m.; bapt. by Rev. Charles McAnnally

16 Jane Shannon Easterly, b 16 Feb. 1823 at 12.30 noon; bapt. 1st of June by Rev. Charles McAnnally; m 2 Oct. 1845 Grainger Co., by Josiah Rhoten, M.G. JOHN WESLEY BULL; d 26 Nov 1882 Erath Co., Tex. See BULL #142(61)

17 Susannah Easterly, b 2 Oct. 1825; d 30 Mar. 1847; m 25 Mar. 1846 ELIJAH bull (See #162(66)
18 John Lide Easterly, b 3 Nov. 1827 at 11 a.m.
19 Sarah Easterly, b 18 Jan. 1830
Alfred, Louisa, Galen, Malinda and Jane S. were all successfully innoculated with the kine pock for disease on Aug. 7, 1824.

John and Susannah Easterly moved from Williamsburg to Grainger Co.,Tenn. after the birth of Galen. The above information was transcribed for Jane S. Bull on 8 Oct. 1854, and was sent to me by a great granddaughter Mrs. Morris (Mary) Bennett of Canadian, Tex. who found the record among her mother's things.

THE EASTERLY/JOHN W. BULL LETTERS

The following letters were mostly written to Jane and John Bull. Note that this first one by Susannah to her sister Jane gives the date of her marriage to Elijah. He was a cousin of John Bull. See #162(66). At the end of the letters it was customary to name the person who wrote the letter as well as to give the name of the one written to.

LETTER # 1

Dear Sister May th 13 1846

I now take my pen to write you few words I am well at present I hope this few lines will find you the same we have had pretty smart revival of religon since last fall there has been twelve joined at Reeds meeting house one at the school house times will be better if we live as faithful as we should I was married on March th 25 to Mr Elijah Bull by the Reverend Woodson Taylor we have not commenced house keeping yet I spend the most of my time at home & I was at mothers two weeks since we were married Jane I have a good old mother and a worthy companion cousin William Mims (?) has come and spent five weeks with his kinfolks and returned to kentucky his health has improved much I still wish to see you both again but if we should meet no more on earth I hope we-el meet in heaven where parting will be no more nor never come. nothing more at present

Susannah Bull

Mrs Jane S Bull

LETTER # 2

Morristown Tennessee September th 29 1846

Dear Cousin

I embrace the present opportunity of writing to you a few lines to inform you of my situation at present first informing you of our health we all enjoy tolerable good health at present except Sarah she has been tolerable low with the fever she has been confined to her bed over two weeks but is now on the mend Dear Cousin i did not writ to you concerning my marriage as free and extensive as i mite have don and perhaps not as much as was my duty to do Cousin if I did wrong in not writing to you more than I did forgive me dear cousins Jane & John dont slite me and Susannah for i can truly say that when you (missing word on a fold) to you bouth cousins i yet love you but I dont feelthat strong Christian affection I wonce did are at least it dont seame to me that i do but dont think that you are the accashion of it for i dont feel that love towards my christian friends as I wonce did but Oh Jane could I see you happy in love god you and Susannah as i wonce saw you bought at Sulphur Springs campground on thursday eving in 1844 and feel as i did at that time my soul would be glad for I loved God and people better then than I do now I dont enjoy religion now as i wonce did yet I feal that i want to enjoy religion I know I would see more satisfaction than I do though as much as I complain Som times the name of Jesus I love and feal a desier yet to serve

the lord Som times I crave very much to be more enlightened and to be more strengthened in the truth and the knowledg of th truth as it is in the lord cousins Strive to grow in grace and in the knowledg of the truth as it is in the lord I still live at my Mothers and Susannah at her fathers we expected to move this fall and very likely will move as quich as we can cousin John when you writ to me I want you to take time and write much tell all a bout how you are giting along and whether you are settel are not and cousin Jane I want you to write for we have bin together and convenst (words on a fold) I would be glad to see you again I want to see you both We all would be glad to see you
Nothing more at present

But remaining your friend Elijah Bull

John W Bull

LETTER # 3

Marshalls Ferry

Tennessee

17 January 1847

My Dear Daughter

Ever since the departure of Mr Jacob Bull from this country I have expected some particular instigence from you partly in reply to what I then wrote you and a general outline of your condition health and other particulars of life but I have received no letter from you since Jacob was here Elijah received one dated 2 November last saying hereby that all was well but from that time up we are in the dark respecting your condition . When you left us Jane I hoped you would never neglect us so long but take notice I am not mad about it but really long to hear from you and not having got any letters is why I have delayed mine so long which I now deem necessary to put off no longer as important changes have take place here during the fall and winter which I will try to narrate to you as concise as possible but as Malinda has wrote to you some time ago she may have given you my account of things up to the date of her letter. On the 29th of October last Galen was married to Kiziam Zates he has not commenced housekeeping yet she stays part of her time with us and part at her fathers he is repairing the Loomhouse to live in Kiziam is truly a pleasant girl and will make Galy as happy as a jew. On the 15th December Elijah and Susan cut out from here to their tenement at Sam Hoffmasters where he has rented and on the 18th she was brought to bed and had a fine son and both her and child are doing well they name this boy Alfred James to be written Alfred J. Bull and on top of all this your cousin Caleb W. Easterly got married about 10 days ago to Miss Rebecka Jane Jacobs daughter of Mr Jacob Jacobs the Blacksmith he came right over with his bride he is truly proud of her and so are we she is truly an interesting inteligent and pleasant girl. Elbert was down at this weding and was with us awhile all well at uncle Casper Lewis A. Easterly has gone to Alabama but sent one word he was not going to your parts and never came near me and cut out and I know not where he is Isaac Easterly did not come in as we expected. A.F. Shannon was with us

from conference to his circut he travels Madisonville circuit this year Bro. Wilson travels again and has taken Athens circuit Our neighborhood on both creeks here has been visited this fall and part of the winter with a severe sickness of the fever kind and we have lost by it three of our neighbors who died during the sickness They are Caty Estes (Williams wife) Isaac Perky and George Robertson those that were sick and some yet poorly are Mr Reece his son Thomas and daughter Ann Sarah and Eliza Walker, M. Black, A. Cartwright James and Jonathan Perky, Sally Perky, ... theny(?) Woods, Betsy Estes and son Stephen and some others and all likely to recover. I have no special news from Chucky (a location, not a person) since me and Malinda were up in October We have been in common health here . My own health has been rather better this winter than the two former winters John L is going to school and makes rappid progress at studying philosophy Geography and Grammar Sarah will go from this till spring Malinda still busy in household matters Galen seems like a hen with one chicken Mr and Mrs Patterson and the young folks are now well Well at Mr Livingston. I will now close and give room for some of the young folks

Your Father John Easterly

Mrs Jane S Bull

21st January

I have left my letter open till now for the young to Write but this is not now convenient Malinda is now at Elijahs, John at school We have hard winter here We have snow, a snow 8 inches deep. And the weather has been extremely cold most of the time since Christmas. Malinda is just now in from Susans. All about right. The young Bull is doing fine.

J Easterly

LETTER # 4

Grainger County E Tenn June 20 1847

dear Brother and sister I now inform you that we are all well at present except Elijahs babe it is very sickly it is quite small and leen I dout very much whether it lives or not me and Daddy has got it now to keep Elijahs Mother promest to take it and do the best she could for it she took it and cep it 5 weeks and would have it no longer it takes great attenchin but I wil take care of it if I do nothing els while I keep it my trials are so great that I could not tel them if I were with you I try to do the best I can Jane you ma think it straing for me to say you an I saw no trouble if you wer to see such a time I have since you left here you wil say you never saw trouble before you ought to be the happyest too ever was I do bee thankful that you never saw no more trouble than you have I can but cry when I think how we all ust to go to meeting to geather and now the seats of you all are filled by others mee and Sarah goes to meeting as often as we can we have a bad chanc to go since we got the babe it is not wel anuf to

take out I am in hope that it wil get wel anouf to take it aboad (sic) if you could see it you could see how Susan looked while she was sick it is the very picture of her only it has blue eyes she is beter of than any of us I never had more confidence in a person going to heaven than I have in here She shouted a day or too before she died and said her body was in pane but her soul was happy. we all have set no time for preaching her funeral She said for us to make our own chise in the preacher we have not determd hoo it wil be yet I told them if you would come in this fall or winter we would wate withit til you come so you must write as soon as you can whether you wil come or not.

there has bin several deaths in thei settlement since I wrote to you last old Thomas Robertson and George are both dead old Mrs Barnet and her daughter Elizabeth are both dead and little Martha Reed died the other day and was buried at the new meeting house . there has bin some married lately Mr Tarr has married Miss Mary Carmicle and Miss Louisa Levingston Mr William Lee Megee a son of old Barttyes (Bartlyes?) he is a fine young man but he had to steel her and it is as good a way as any. (Eloped perhaps?)

old Mr Maskel has married old Sally Johnson at the Rocky Spring and Mary Riche to young John Noah so he has got his father for brotherinlaw I dont no whither you have bin informed that C Caleb was married or not he has married Miss Rebecca Jacobs and was moved to her father

about 4 weeks ago thar fell a Hailstorm near Dandridge that destroid all the small gran and the garden the people had to plant corn crops ovr again tha say the trees is as bear as winter the neighbours are now in common helth Jane Mrs Patterson sends best love to you and tha too girls I am stil single there is a hundred other things I want to say to you but I must stop for this time

I still remane your affectnate sister

Malinda Easterly

LETTER # 5

Marshalls Ferry, Tenn. 2nd July 1847

Dear Jane

Near 6 months have now passed since you have had a direct communiction from me tho we have still kept a tolerable view of important occurances at both places as the young folks have wrote you several times, but the last news we had from you was perhaps dated in January or sometime early in the year giving us the important news of the birth of your son his name &c and though you have got several letters it still remains due that you should again see the mark of pops pen. The sorrowing excitement that naturally rests upon us all in consequence of the loss of that lovely lamb of our fold. Our dear Susan has had some tendency in prolonging the time of my writing. I must now go more into particulars then, as has been done in former letters. She remained at our house till the 15th December. Elijah had engaged a tenement from Hoffmaster. he

put the house in order and they loaded the waggon and moved up. I saw that she was near her being brought to bed and inquired how long She expected to remain on foot, and she allowed to be up till after Christmas and consented for her to move, but alas they had not more than got the house warmed and the beds up till she Sent out and the child was born on the 18th. I had noticed that She had a cough for some time but made no more of it than to use some simple means to help her, and I being in bad health did not go to see her till near a week after her confinement , and on going to see her I thought she and the child were doing well, excepting some difficulty with her breasts, but it wa soon discovered. She had a bad cough, gave but little and finally no milk for the child. it had to be supported with a bottle and cows milk and became very puny. I took up Dr Rhoten and he commenced using means for her cough and to give her strength but little or no good was done and finally Dr Harris was called and shortly Dr Massengill, but all to no good..... she kept sinking fast and as before began to fail. She had a great desire to be brought home to our house and we chose a pleasant day in March and brought her safely home we laid her bed in the bedsted with boards between but covered with sheets, and left open below like a marriage bed, and then a pole was put under the bedsted at each end, only. men at a time took hold and walked steadily on in this way we got her home in about 3 hours tho carrying faster excited her and she seemed to enjoy some comfort for several days. The gentlemen who helped us home with her were Edmond Jackson, Mr Conn, Samuel Price, Galen and John and Elijah and Erskine Patterson. in addition Mr Morris and Russell Riggs sent a black man and I will always remember these favors but poor Sooky was not to remain long with us. in about a week or more after She got home Dr (can't read,I think it may have been the name of some medicine).....a large and very painful sore on one of her (can't read) and a very sore mouth Dr Rhoten became discouraged. Dr Massengill being one, but in vain, consumption was bearing her off now speedily and all hope of her recovery was gone I made her condition, and her prospects beyond the grave the common Subject of conversation, even some time before she left. at first She contemplated the subject with gloom and sorrow till I directed her mind to the boundless goodness of God as manifested in the gift of his son and his holy spirit. that when she was ushered into the mode of being Gods caring...home and parents solicitude guarded her infantile helplessness and led her up to years of reflection and enjoyment and at Sulphur Springs gave her a view of her high and eternal destiny in a home of Eternal love wher she flies with extatic delight in my parental embrace filling the ears of all her friends with shouts of his peace on these remarks of mine her glooms wer quite dispersed and as she directly declared to me the world's great redeemer again stood forth the fairest among ten Thousand, and all together lovely, and our conversation between our selves and alone. but she called for all to come to her, and her glory and love was her theme. I told all to come to her and as they came in the scene became more interesting. Elijah came first. I told him to look on his wife now as a Saint of heaven. her appearance was lovely, dignified and sublime. She said death had lost his sting and she bid him welcome, and such a meeting as we had I never before witnessed, and joined in the general joy. Galen and Kozeann were sent for. they were somewhere then, John and the girls

were of course in tears which Susan declared was all that gave her pain. To see them in grief. To me she said I had always been good to her, had spent a toiling life caring for her, and the rest. that I must only look for my reward when we all meet again in heaven. She remained in this state of mind for several days, and conversed freely with all. I asked her what shall I say to Jane when I write. She gave this short answer. Tell her I have gone hone to glory and to God. Louisa was with us a greater part of the time. after we moved her home she breathed her last 30th March 1847. At Susans request Mrs Bull took charge of the baby and Elijah moved his things there again,but the scenes of sorrow are not met yet, all told. Aunt Lydia took care of the child for a while till her health became feeble and the task was too burdensome, and we had it brought here, and I and the girls gave our united attention to it, and Elijah frequently, but the baby from the want of a mother (can't read) and perhaps constitutional defects grew more and more puny growing none in size and on the 25th of June he closed his eyes in death, thus bereaving us of Susan and her lovely babe. he was a beautiful child and I feel greatly the loss of the little pet to whom I had promised myself much comfort in declining life. I think the child also had consumption. It is now the 19th of July and I began this letter the 2nd and after (can't read) days ago we got your letter of the 15th of June. I was much relieved by its arrival as I had not heard from you so long. Thanks be to our God that both of you and Russell are so well, long may you continue &c I regret that you cannot come to see us but as I am something of a judge of your situstion, all your means are now called into action for a stand in this life which requires all your time. but when I hear of your all well I am resigned, but how bad I wanted to see that little chubby grandson, you dont know. I hope I will see him yet. take care of him and for God's sake never flog him or give him medicine for crying, for crying is the life of him. Jane was one of the squawinges baby in the world and it was music to my ear. It may be that Elijah can come to your Country this fall or winter, but we are all bound in difficulties from debts incurred last winter. I have work harder than I wish. Our health is as common.

A few words for our neighbors and I close. Betsy Price has long been sick, but is getting over it, and is now with us using the mineral spring. Old Tommy Robertson, Marthuslia Read, Jane Read and Hannah Morris are dead. Hannah married Washington Cunningham last winter but now is gone. My cousin George Brunner died last winter. Our friends in Greene and Cocke are well last account Caleb has married Jacobs daughter and has moved to his fathers. Lewis A. is at Montgomery Ala. has not wrote me. Got a letter from Uncle William Scruggs in June, all well. Our new meeting house done. a splendid house.

I will not wait so long next time but I will write you again in a few months. be good children

John Easterly

John W & Jane Bull

LETTER # 6

Marshalls Ferry Tenn March 11th 1848

dear brother and sister we received your letter Dated 20th December it was a long time that we had not herd from you we was all glad to here from you and that you were doing well we are all well at present but we have had more very bad luck brother Galen is no more he died the last day of the last Month at 4 o'clock in the morning he had the fevor and lived but 6 days he said he was not afraid to die but he hated to leve his wife and child he was badly derangd some hours before he died we done all we could to save him but his case was too stubern to bee managed we had too doctors with him but he got worse til he died his wife will make her home at her fathers but will stay with us some she is here now she has bad helth and takes this affliction very hard it is hard for us all to here but as this world is full of dissapoints we must submit to them as they are sent upon us we have had our share so far but I dont complain for it is right or it would not bee so it greved me to give up that dear brother he was the best husband I ever saw Jane he left the pretist and the smartist little boy behind I ever saw Jane dont greve we must bare these trials when they are sent upon us Brother John hasnent bin able to do (cant read) work sinse last Christmas he has had the same fever that Galen had but he is mending very fast he can ride about very well in good weather father has had a hard time this winter but he has tolerable good helth

There has bin several old people died this winter Louisa Johnson and family is well and doing well the children is all smart and going to school William has bought a place near his fathers and talks of moving to it in the fall brother Elijah Bull was married to Mrs Mary Thompson (Williams widow) in the last month she has three children too sons and a daughter the paterson family is all well and the children is all single yet. Mr Reece has moved to Mossy Creek and is all well so fare as I no except Cousin S. Eastly he is in Paritsvill very low with this fever his father and mother is still porly

Uncle Isac Lane stade with us last night his family is all well his boys is all married except the too youngest father has hired a young man for this sumer and so we will get along the best we can John will be able to work again in a few weeks if no bad luck attends him. Write to us as soon as you can

I still remane your affectinate sister Malinda Easterly

John W. Bull and Jane S.B.

Dear Jane you see our letter is again bearing the news of death imposed in our family I feel unamind and unfit for any duty and Malinda had to write the letter but, have no apprehensions on my account my health is now intolerably good I would just say to you if you have any Idier that you can make arrangements to come see us any time this year let us know as soon as you can when it will be as I expect to be away consiserable this year and wish to be here when you come I would summer early in the fall before corn gathering as John can then best leave his farm I want to see you and your Children but will not absolutely insist it as I know the many

diffficulties you beginers have but I hope you can come without making much sacrifice. I am pleased with your health prospects and enjoyments and pleased with my new grand daughter and delighted with the name you gave her for my sake. Her name is spelled Mary Rosalie Bull take good care of the two little cherubs and write us again soon.

In deep sorrow your father

LETTER # 7 Grainger Cy Est Tennessee May the 2 1848

Dear Cousin

I received your letter dated Aprile the 9 and according to your request and my own feelings towards you I now endever to answer your letter I enjoy good health at present and the connection is all well as far as I know at this time I hope you are all well and doing well I am now living at father Easterlys on purpose to attend to their crop for them John being unable to attend to it himselfe owing to a severe wound he received on his leg are rather on his instept by an axe this wound is a vary severe one but it is mending and doing as well as we could expect yet he cant walk on his wonded leg yet nor wont for several weeks the frut is nearly all killed by the frost in our yard there is I suppose a few apples left but the peaches is cut short wheat is only moderitly good the neighbors is not vary early with their corn crops Religion is at a tolerable low ebb in our settlement We have two young preachers on our circuit at the time our quarterly meeting will include the fourth sabbath in may Esq Elis Riggs is dead he died on friday last said riggs went last friday to Holston river to shoot fish and cloome a tree and fell a short distance supposed to be about 7 feet and broke his neck he live only a fieu moments after he fell a vary calamitous accident was this I just mention I was glad to receive a letter from you there has been several letters wrot and sent to you cousin Jacob and E Rufus and we have not received near as many in return Uncle Elishas girls has sent two to Rufus Elizabeth sent one I wrot one to Jacob and we have received no answer yet we hope they will not forget us you requested me to inform you who cousin Rufus married he married Miss Martha Miller a datter of old Mr John Miller she is the youngest child of the family Cousin Rufus lives on his fathers land in the house wher Thomas Shipley lived when you was in here Cousin Jacob ought to have recollected Miss Marthas name tho it seems he did not tell Cousin Jacob that I suppose he recollected one persons name if he did recollect no more and here I will insert the letters of her name Ayiul Notsgnivil there has not been many wedding latterly Miss Surinda Walker was married sometime back to Doc Elexander Cartrite there is some particular things that I have passed by in my travel through life when I think and meditate upon those times I feel vary much like my days of pleasure and delite is ended though I live under the influence of hope that I may be brought into a better happiness and condishion I would be happy to see you and Cousin Jane and Your Son the great pledge of your mutual love Oh that I could spend a sabbath evening with you with as clear a mind and as calm a soul and my bosom filled to as

high a pitch with youthful love as a fieuw sabbath as we have spent together and is now forever gone

your friend
Elijah Bull

John Bull

on the back of this letter was written " a letter was rec from Elijah"

LETTER # 8

Marshall Ferry or Morristown, Tenn. 23rd September 1852

Dear Children, grandchildren and friends

On yesterday I received your letter from Thornhill of 27th of Aug. and immediately reply. We are all in common health and so at Johnsons and at your Uncle Elishas. But East Tennesse has been awfully visited with afflictions and death this summer with the flux and fever that the like has not been known and many of our friends and neighbors (chiefly young ones) have bid us the long farewell and I will name all these you was acquainted with; your cozin William Bull...Aunt Lydia's son...and about a week ago three of Solomon Coxas sons Nathaniel, Rice and Gale...W. Hugh O.Young Taylor Boatman and Newton Shannon at panther springs. John Garretson Young Hannah Cox and Preston Cox are sick with fever but are getting better and the flux has abated as I hear of no cases for 2 weeks past. I had looked with much anxiety for news from you and Uncle Elishas got his letter first and come down with it and gave us the news and I am devoutly thankful to hear of your all being well and feel gratified with your letter in giving many facts I was ignorant of and you may quit all apology about scribbling or bad composition. Just shake down facts and a good many of them and that is the letter for me. I can read you like a book. Your moving to Texas is entirely with yourselves as I can say nothing to influence you in any way and as you have been there in winter spring and summer you have become a proper Judge of the country and whatever course you pursue and deem for the best I will be reconciled to it and am <u>much gratified</u> that you still have the benefit of the experience and counsel of Mother Bull and that she will go with you to Texas. Your description of Texas adds to my information on that Country. You will be on Latitude 32 North and in Alabama you are in 34. In Texas where you are going you will be 2 degrees south of where you are now. Your soil will be a good deal like S. Carolina. You said nothing of the water. And I am not yet informed how land is got in Texas and what the nature of land tiths and I have not been informed how far up the principle rivers are navigable for steamboats. If you move I hope frequently to hear the particular of the Country I am aware that the country is vastly large and possesses many varieties of soil, climate and productions. I am pleased with the description you give me of the children and hope in 7 years more Russell V. will write his grandpa a letter should he live. A line to you Jane about us here. My health was not very good in July and August but since then I have had good health. I had become Dyspeptic but by spare and

carefful dieting have got over it. We are still here as formerly. John L., Malinda, Sarah and little William F. are well. All three of them devoted much to nursing the sick and dying at Coxes but continue well. poor Nathaniel he was one of the Cherokee best ornaments and is much missed by all that knew him. Louisa and family are still at Shieldses in good health., the girl about grown. Mary's here drying apples for the family. My garden is dry. I must now say to Mother Bull that I feel myself under the most grateful obligation to her for the kind maternal care she is bestowing on my daughter and grandchildren especially learning Russell V. let the babe be named for her. I cannot tell you where Janiken's post office is but will give it below as I shall be at Elishas and know before I can close this but I think they stopped in that region east of the Trinity River perhaps about 80 miles from Shreveport and Adeline is reported to have died of fever.

And now a few more thoughts on your Texas move...you have me much in the dark on many points. You say you will move this fall if you can and you say your mother and sisters are for moving, and will they move with or near you and where you go I hope Mother Bull may still be with or near you and your sisters. You say Russell and Jacob will not move this fall but you say nothing of Mr Underwood who went with you to Texas What became of him...and his lady...did he come back with you. Will you move by land or water. My feelings and solicitations on this subject are entirely for your best possible welfare in a country where you can be healthy, live plentiful and raise your family respectably and in good society and I hope that you will at all times have the society of your Mother and sisters and other virtuous and pios persons. Write me again soon and let me know what is the shape of things exhorting you and Jane and all of you try to do for the best and remember with thankful adoration that you are in the great Jehovah's empire and that the wings of his love are hovering over us, let us meet at a throne of grace.

Your father John Easterly

Mr. John W. Bull
Mrs. Jane S. Bull

Postscript: Janikens, Kerr and Riggs wrote their last letter to Uncle from New Danville, Texas dated 25th July last Uncle Elisha will write you shortly.

(note: the envelope had a return address of Morristown, Tenn. Sept. 27 and was addressed to Mr. John W. Bull; Thornhill, Alabama.

LETTER # 9

Stephenville Tex Nov 11 1866

Dear Friend

I take my pen to wrote a few lines to let you know how we are all doing We are not well Jane is in bad health We have had some fever this year We have made fine crops this year Jane has had ten children one is not, Malinda Caroline died last fall. She was 8 mo old and 14 days when she died. We have 4 girls and 5 boys. Rosanne an (cant read) got married They live in Leon County. We

have had a sight of trouble with the Indians stealing hors and cattle, and children and killing a great many hors, during the war, they have killed over 10 men an children in this county , stole a great many hors. I have not lost any. I have 34 head of hors, they winter on the range, some two hundred head of cattle , 11 head of hoggs, 32 sheep, 71 goats, Jane has 10 geese 40 duck and plenty chickens There is a great many persons moving to Missourie, Arkansas and shifting in the state. Corn is worth 10 cents wheat $1.00. There is millions of grasshoppers they raise north and travel south they go with the wind when the wind stops they feel they are down now. We haven't had a killing frost yet There is three of John Alys child in Texas William and John is in Vanguard Co. Mary and Christina Bell in Tites Co. One of Mary Bells daughterslives 10 miles of us her name is Elizabeth Mashburn in Alexander Edgar Dice left june 6 day Johnson County 35 miles from me. George his son and the old lady and Alexander and two of the sons all live in Johnson Co. They are doing very well. This country is healthy and a wheat growing country, and fine water and land. Goverment affars are unsettled, there is a good deal of fursing and hard feeling. Some killing yet, I long to see peace once more. we had some fine meeting this fall . ther is Methodist, Baptist commetes amd cumberlands, Prebyterian in all this section. The game of this country Beare few dear not plenty Turkey plenty wolve and coger of Mexi Calen few fouls Eagle and owl hawk the Raven crow rais there young here The small birds is in abundance Robin Red Brest, the Blue Bird, Chaperl, and many other. Fish in the streams are plenty Cat, Trout, Sucker, Gar, Buffalo, perch. Beis does well. I have 25 or 26 stands. Land is cheap sells from 50 cents to $3.00 pur acre improved, hors and cattle are cheap, sheep and goats are worth $3.00 per head Geese $1.00 Ducks 50 cents, H Stock hogs low. We have some fine water mills and Steeme mills this county is a stock raising. the people dont turn the farming as much as they ought I saw John Tarlragas and Darrel L. Kerr and Felpe Riggs. Jarnagin is dead.. Riggs and Kerr is in Wood County near Springville. Riggs wife is dead. they are doing tolerable well I hadn any new from Alabama for some time the war didnt hurt us much. Ill stop, you must write. My P.O. is Stephenville We are trying to keep in the old track and when it does well with you. Remember us at a Throne of Grace we still remain the same until death

John W Bull and Jane S Bull

****

JOHNSTON

Mary Rosamon(d) Bull, b 20 June 1850; d 27 Oct.1929; m JOHN F. JOHNSTON, b 15 Oct. 1846; d 2 Dec. 1928. Both bur Round Timber Cem. Baylor Co., Tex. Their double headstone inscription reads: Beneath this stone we've placed in trust; not the immortal but the dust, of two on earth of us most dear; Who learned on earth their God to fear

1 Eudora (Dora) B. Johnston, b 1869; m WILL SMITH
2 Mary Clementine Johnston, b 1872;m ca 1897 R.E.(BOB)DUNLAP. Clem

and Bob moved to N. Mex., later settling there at Dunlap where they bought a large ranch. She was losing her sight and was killed when she walked in front of a car. They were devout Methodists.

A Noble Dunlap
B Dora Dunlap

3 Jacob M. Johnston, b 1874 (moved to California)
4 John Johnston, b 1876
5 John Lytle Johnston, b 1878
6 Samuel Johnston, b 1879
7 Charles Timmons Johnston, b 24 Apr. 1883 Whitesboro,Tex.
m 20 Dec. 1910 ELIZABETH ALLEN, b Tex.

A Reo Johnston, (daughter)
B Charlie Jean Johnston, (daughter)
C Charles Johnston

8 Archie Anderson Johnston; m VIVIAN GORE; moved to Eugene,Ore.
9 George Johnston

John Johnston, left Ala. ca 1882 and went to Tex. in search of homestead land, he located a place at Grayson Co., Tex. then sent for his wife and family to join him. Mary packed what few belongings she could in 2 teams and left with her 6 children. She was at the time expecting her son Charles.

CHARLES TIMMONS JOHNSTON

Charles Timmons Johnston, who is engaged in real estate, loan and banking business in Tupelo, was born at Whitesboro, Grayson County Texas on the 24th of April 1883, a son of John F. and Mary (Bull) Johnston. The father was born in Georgia, while the mother was a native of Alabama. John F. Johnston was a veteran of the Civil War, having run away and enlisted when he was under age. In 1882 he went to Grayson County, where he engaged in farming until 1889 and subsequently moved to Baylor Co.. He has since engaged in farming and stock raising there and was one of the prominent citizens of the county. His religious faith was that of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He gives his political allegiance to the Democratic party. To the union of Mr. and Mrs. Johnston, eight children have been born, Charles Timmons, whose name initiates this review, being the seventh in order.

In the acquirement of his education Charles Timmons Johnston attended the common schools of Baylor County and at the age of sixteen years put his textbooks aside and started out into the world on his own account. He was for several years employed as a cow-puncher by the XIT ranch, the largest cattle ranch in the world, and there is no phase of ranching with which he is not familiar. In 1909 he enrolled in the Metropolitan Business College at Dallas and after completing his course he taught bookkeeping in that school for a short time. In 1910, removing to Oklahoma City, he entered the employ of F.C. Finerty, as an inspector of farm loans and he was active in that connection until 1914, when he went with Dickerson, Reed, and Ronderson. His duties as inspector for that concern

brought him into close touch with farm values in Oklahoma and in 1918 he came to Tupelo and started into business on his own account. He is one of the most reliable real estate dealers in the county and he likewise has an extensive loan business. He is progressive and enterprising and is not only active along these lines but is a director of the State Bank of Commerce here and a dominant figure in financial circles. He has always been interested in farming and owns considerable land in Coal, Carter and Johnson counties.
On the 20th of Dec. 1910 was celebrated the marriage of Mr. Johnston to Miss Elizabeth Allen, daughter of B.F. Allen. She was born in Texas, where her parents lived for many years. Her father was engaged in the contracting business at Waco and was one of the substantial citizens of that community. To the union of Mr and Mrs. Johnston were two daughters; Reo and Charlie Jean. Mrs. Johnston is one of the leaders in the club and social organizations of Tupelo and is active in the democratic party. She is a woman of much culture and refinement, and is possessed of a magnetic personality. Mr. Johnston is one of the leaders of the democratic party in Coal Co., although he has never sought nor desired political preferment. He is a Mason in Tupelo Lodge No. 273 A.F. & A.M. and a steward of the Methodist Episcopal Church. For recreation he turns to the outdoors, and is particularly fond of hunting.

OKLAHOMA SOUTH OF THE CANADIAN VOL. III, p 1112
John F. Gilday and Mark H. Salt, Editor
S.J. Clark Publishing Co.; Chicago 1925

****

Letter written to Elisha R. Bull. See BULL #143(61) on page 73

Whitesboro Grayson Co, Tex. No. 21 88 (Nov. 21, 1888)
Mr Rufus

Dear Uncle I seat myself to drop you a few lines for the first time in life as I have never seen you but hope to see you soon. This leaves us only tolable Well I hope these few lines will come to hand in due time and find you all well I havent mutch news to wright grandma is not very well she is never well Uncle P.V. is here now (NOTE: I believe this may be Pleasant Valentine, who was a nephew of Elisha) uncle Joe has gone Jim and Green was here but they have gone also Jim said he was going to Collins Co. Green hired to a Dr. (?) some 5 or 6 miles I was so glad to see them We have been looking for you every since they came but we havent seen you yet grandma says she would be so glad to see you all she says you must come to see her and bring aunt adline with you if you couldent bring no more she (evidently , grandma) said that she had never seen aunt but she would like to give her a hearty shake any way she said she (would) see you next summer (if) she was able but you must come to see us this winter we would be so glad to see you tell aunt Mary and uncle Jake we want them to come see us to. so I must bring my badly written letter to a close answer soon as you get this
From Dora Johnston to uncle Rufe and aunt Adline

(Note: Grandma was Margaret Frederick Bull, the wife of Jacob who was the brother of Elisha...see BULL #139(61) on page 56

A letter on the back of this one
Miss Fetney Bull
Dear Cousin I seat myself to drop you a few lines for the first time in life I have never seen you but I dont guess that makes any difference this leave us all tolable well but grandma she has got the dropsy I wish I could see you all but I fear that will be a long time I have seen two of your brothers Jim and Green I was so glad to see them Jim said he was a going to bring you to see us I hope he will I want you to send me your picture and tell Mary to send me her picture so I must bring my letter to a close excuse bad wrighting From Dora Johnston wright soon and a long letter good by

****

Whitesboro Grayson Co. Tex Mar 20 1889

Miss Fetney Bull
Dear Cousin I seat myself to answer your most kind and welcom letter whitch come to hand some time ago we was all glad to hear that all was well This leaves us all tolable well except grandma she is better than she was when wrote last ma is not very well I hope that this will find you all well I wish I could see you to night Aunt Rosa got here all right she is tolable well she takes this country very well I havent heard from Jim since January I wrote him a letter to night uncle ples is here now I dont know where uncle Joe is Green has never wrote to me he told me he would write to me tell him I think he has told me a fib tell him that his girl has married well we are about done planting corn we have made some garden but I want you to have some pictures taken and send me one I have seen that one Aunt Rosa has got but I want to see how you look now she says that you dont look now like you did when you had that one taken Green says that you and me favors some and I know that we are both good looking we are having nice weather now I have nothing of interest to write this time it will soon be april and then we will have a nice time writing april fools last year I got too maybes and one april fool I look forward to the coming summer with pleasure when big meeting and camp meeting I guess we will camp at the camp meeting you come down and we will have a nice time ther is plenty of boys and girls to have a nice time so come and I will give you a fellow I know you will like him I will tell you his name in my next letter so I must bring my brief letter to a close as it is getting late write soon and a long letter and I will try not to wait so long to answer sooner next time Please excuse bad writing and all mistakes so no more good by dear cousin. Your affectionat cosuin Dora Johnston.

Letter attached on back
Dear aunt and uncle I seat myself to drop you a few lines to let you know we are all tolable well but grandma is not well aunt Rosa is tolable well she looks very well I hope this will come to hand in due time and find you all enjoying good health grandma says to tell you that she would like to see you all very mutch she will come to see you when she gets able but I dont know when that will be she is taken medicine all the time as I have never seen you I dont know what to write so I will bring my letter to a close and ask you to write soon your affectionat Niece Dora Johnston

THE LANGHAMS

Marcus de Lafayette Langham, b 17 Dec. 1859 Collin Co., Tex.; d 28 Nov. 1937 Gray Co., Tex. of Wylie and NANCY HART Langham; m 28 Aug. 1887 Erath Co., Tex. ELIZA JANE SMITH, b 23 Jan. 1869 Hood Co., Tex.; d 24 July 1940 Gray Co., Tex.; of Daniel Hales Smith and MARY ROSALIE BULL

1 Bertie Langham, b 22 Sept. 1888 Collin Co., Tex.; d 19 Feb. 1985 m 24 Dec. 1905 Vinson, Okla(territory) PATRICK DUFFY, 16 Aug. 1879 Monaghan, Ire.; d 20 Feb. 1974 Okla. City, both bur Resurrection Cem. Okla. City.

a) Marcus Leo Duffy, b 10 July 1907 Vinson, Okla.; m 19 Sept. 1929 Altus, Okla. GERTRUDE LANELL HOWARD, b 30 Sept. 1910 Weatherford, Tex.

b) Mary Elizabeth Duffy, b 28 June 1909 Vinson, Okla.; m JOHN ALBERT MARCUM, b 16 Jan. 1910 Greenville, Tex.

c) Ruby Agnes Duffy, b 9 Aug. 1913 Vinson, Okla.; m LOYD R. JONES, b 13 Dec. 1908 Wilson, Okla.; d 23 Apr. 1973 Muscogee, Okla.

d) Patsy Ruth Duffy, b 28 Aug. 1927 Mangum, Okla.; m WILLIAM DONALD HATFIELD at Okla. City.

2 Galen Dudley Langham, b 28 Sept. 1890; d 25 Dec. 1900

3 William Jefferson Langham, b 4 June 1893; d 29 Oct. 1897

4 Ola Langham, b 19 Sept. 1895 Greer Co., Okla.; d 15 Dec. 1984 m 25 Apr. 1915 Lefors, Tex.; EARNEST H. SKINNER, b 12 Sept.1893 Velasco,Tex. Has 4 daughters

5 Zula Langham, b 3 Nov. 1898 Vinson, Okla.,m 2 June 1917 Gray Co., Tex. OMER LEE LANGHAM of Theodore W. and LARINDA LAIRD Has 4 sons, 1 daughter

6 Nell Langham, b 20 May 1901; m 30 Oct. 1919 Gray Co., Tex. JOHN A. ROBERTS, by Rev. Huckabee. Has 2 sons, 1 daughter.

7 Addie Langham, b 17 July 1903 Vinson, Okla. (Terr.); d 1 Apr. 1923 Gray Co., Tex.; m BERT KOSCHESKI. Has 1 son

8 Edna Langham, b 31 Jan 1906; m/3 W.J. MILLER Had 2 sons, 2 daughters

9 Rosalie Langham, b 20 Aug. 1908; d July 1962 m/1 14 Jan. 1924 Springdale, Ark. JOHN DEWEY MILLS; b 28 Aug. 1898; m/2 EARL DONALDSON

Written by Zula Langham

My father was M.L. Langham. He was born Dec. 17, 1859 in Blue Ridge (Collin Co.) Tex. He married Eliza Jane Smith Aug. 27, 1887. To this union was born 2 boys and 7 girls. The boys died while young. When the Indian Terr. was opened for filing in 1894, Papa and Mama lived on a claim at what is now Vinson (Greer Co.) Okla. They sold out there and moved to Lefors Tex. arriving there Dec. 8, 1908. It took them 4 days in two covered wagons to make the trip. The first night we spent at Eric Okla. with Grandpa and Grandma Smith. We spent the second night at a wagon yard at Shamrock, Tex. There were three families who spent the night there, and no room for us to sleep so the man that owned the yard let Mama and us girls sleep at his house. The man slept in the wagon yard. The next night we spent at a wagon yard at McLean, Tex. and the last night at the Bruce Bull home at Lefors.

The weather was quite cold and our house, a 3 room frame building didn't have all the weather boarding on the north side. Papa nailed a wagon sheet up to keep out the wind until he could finish the house. We had a well for water but no pump, so the 3 older girls had to carry water from the spring at the river which was a quarter of a mile from the house. The Shoenail Ranch joined us on the north and it was stocked with longhorn cattle. The fence was down and the cattle had never seen girls on foot, and when we saw them coming after us, we would run and spill half the water before we reached the house. Needless to say, Papa soon got a pump in the well.

We burned wood in the stoves as there was plenty of cottonwoods along the river. There were wild grapes and plums from which Mama made butter and jelly. Papa farmed and raised chickens. The baby Rosalie had pneumonia in Jan. after we moved. The doctor from Pampa, Dr. Von Bruno, had to make 2 trips in the deep snow to tend her.

Papa owned one of the sorghum mills in Gray Co. The neighbors grew their own cane, stripped the leaves by hand when the stalks were fresh and green and full with juice. Papa's mill ground the sorghum and pressed out the juice into huge vats where it was boiled down to molasses. Power to operate the mill was furnished by a mule going around in a circle.

In the Spring Mama ordered material from Sears Roebuck and made all six girls white dresses for summer. These dresses had to be washed, ironed and starched each week. Mama made lye soap for the washing. Papa was trustee of Lefors school for a number of years. Among the duties he had to perform was helping to furnish wood for heating the school house. We all participated in community activities, such as literary society, box suppers and an occasional party and taffy pulling. My sister Ola was assistant teacher at the school for awhile until she married and moved away.

My parents bought a fruit farm at Springdale, Ark. and moved there in 1919, and lived there until August 1929, moving back to their home at Lefors. Papa built a new house on the east side of their place. They celebrated their Golden Wedding anniversary Aug. 27, 1937. Papa became ill soon after and died Nov. 28, 1937. Mom lived on at her home in Lefors until her death July 24, 1940. They were survived by 6 daughters, 23 grandchildren and 5 great grandchildren. One daughter Addie Koschesky preceded them in death in Apr. 1922.

The remaining daughters were: Bertie Duffy of Okla. City; Ola Skinner, of LaVernis, Tex.; Zula Langham of Raton, N. Mex.; Nellie Lewis of San Antonio, Tex.; Edna Miller of Taos, N. Mex.; and Rosalie Mills of Springdale, Ark.

****

HAD A SAD CHRISTMAS
To the Semi-Weekly Farm News

Here I come again, this time from Texas I last wrote from Springdale, Ark. I lost my husband Nov. 28. He would have been 78 Dec. 17. He had been ill more than a year. He attended the Greer Co. Old Settlers Reunion at Mangum, Okla. last June and enjoyed himself fine.

In August we celebrated our golden wedding anniversary. All of our six girls were present, also our dear dead daughter's husband and son. They gave us a nice dinner under the trees in our front yard.

It was a sad Christmas Day; my oldest boy died on Christmas Day 1900 at Vinson, Okla. My closest child lives 125 miles away. I have a girl staying with me and going to school. I will not be sad and lonely long; I am 69.

Laura Duke and Parlee Bradley and Sarah Wilson, please write to me. We have taken The Farm News forty years. My father was Dan Smith, and grandfather was John Bull of Erath Co., Tex.

Mrs. M. Langham

Box 501, Lefors (Gray Co) Texas

****

A letter written by Jennie Langham to her cousin Fetnah Ann Bull. See SMITH also BRINLEE

Blue Ridge Tex. May the 20th 88 Miss Fetnah A. Bull

Dear Cousin

I will answer your kind and welcome letter which I received yesterday. This leaves Fayette and myself well and enjoying our selves with the greatest of pleasure. I wish I could of been with you today as I had no company today.

I would be glad to see any person from Erath though I have many good neighbors and friends here. I have a fine garden considering the late spring.

Tell your Ma I want to see her. Tell Mrs Adams and Gramma I want to see them too.

What has Ance named his new boy. Where is Jim and Green. How is Grandpa and Grandmother geting along. I will send you and Mary a wild rose a peace.(note: the dried petals are still in the envelope)

Well Fetna Perlie is amusing himself lying in bed with the mumps. I must quit for I dont think this can be read.

Write soon

Your cousin Jennie Langham

These few lines I did write And soon they are out of sight
And if my face you no more see Read these lines and think of me

M L and Jennie Langham

THE LEE-PEACOCK FEUD

From the book "The History of Leonard, Texas" 1880-1890. It was published by the Leonard Centennial Commission, of Leonard, Texas in 1980. You can contact them if interested, as noted. The zip code is 75452. The following was taken from this book, and written by W.W. Sherrell. Anyone who has ties to the Fannin County area and those adjoining counties should own this book. It is well written, with a vast amount of history and family lines. See SMITH page 207.

In the southwestern part of Fannin County, in the northwestern part of Hunt, in the southeastern part of Grayson and the northeastern part of Collin counties, there was an area covered by thickets of various names. They were known as Mustang Thicket, Black Jack Thicket, Wildcat Thicket, Jernigan Thicket and sometimes as the Big Thicket. As late as 1877 there was a dense thicket about seven miles long and a maximum width of four miles south of the present town of Leonard, Texas into which few people had penetrated and through which only one man had ever gone. During the Civil War these thickets were the rendezvous of army deserters, slackers and fugitives.

In the northern part of one of these thickets whose southern boundary was the Fannin/Hunt County line Daniel W. Lee patented a tract of land and there built his home and raised his family.

At the beginning of the war his son Bob Lee, joined the Confederate Army and served in Tennessee and Louisiana. Bob Lee was "tall, dark and handsome." He generally wore a black suit, a black felt hat with the brim turned up and a black plume in it. He held the rank of Captain. At the end of the war he returned home with better clothes and a better horse and some gold coins.

The Union League, an organization led by the Freedmen's Bureau, carpetbaggers and skalawags, with Federal support, had its North Texas headquarters at Pilot Grove, about seven miles from the home of the Lee families. The leader of the Union League was Lewis Peacock, whose home was south of Pilot Grove on the Fannin-Grayson Line. He had arrived in Texas in 1856.

It was not long until the news of Bob Lee's return was known everywhere in the Red River Valley. The Confederate veterans were happy about it, for now they felt they had a leader. To Peacock, Capt. Bob Lee, the cavalry man, with his good clothes, his plumed hat and gold coins, were too big for the "Corners" and would have to go.

Peacock and other members of the Union League conceived the idea of extorting money from Bob Lee. They came to his house one night and arrested him and started to Sherman with him, but stopped in Choctaw Creek bottoms. They took Lee's watch and $200 in gold and he and his father, Daniel W. Lee, were to sign a note for $1000. Bob Lee was released. The Lees refused to pay the note. Suit was brought in Bonham and the Lees won the case.

The robbery in Choctaw Creek bottoms started the Lee-Peacock War. During the latter part of 1867, all of 1868, and until June 1869, the war raged. All told something like 50 men would be killed. By the summer of 1868 the war had gotten so hot that the Union League called for help from the Federal Government. On Aug. 27, 1869, Gen. J.J. Reynolds issued a notice of a reward of $1000 cash to be paid for the delivery of Bob Lee to the Post Commander at Austin, or Marshall, Texas.

Bob Lee did what many others had already done: he built a hide-out in the brush. In late Feb. 1867, Bob Lee was in Pilot Grove. In a local store he ran across Jim Maddox, a Union man suspected of being in the party that had kidnapped Lee. Bob Lee offered Maddox a gun so they could fight, but Maddox declined his offer. Later in the day Lee was standing on the street and Maddox slipped up behind him and shot him in the back of the head. Lee was knocked unconscious. He was taken to Dr. William H. Pierce, who treated him in his home until he was able to return to his own home. On Feb. 24 1867, the doctor was called to his door and shot to death by Hugh Hudson, a known Peacock man.

Hugh Hudson, who according to a theory by Dr. W.C. Holmes, who had taken over Dr. Pierce's practice, was killed at Saltillo, a teamster's stop on the road to Jefferson. Dr. Holmes had been called on to identify a man said to be Hudson. The description met that of Hudson.

One day early in the spring of 1868 Elijah Clark, a Peacock man, called on Hester Ann Dixon to invite her to go with him to a dance. She refused him. In his frustration and disappointment, he ran out of the house without his gun which he had left on a table. He met Hester Anne's brother, 16 year old Billy Dixon, a Lee man. Elijah grabbed Billy's gun and shot at him. Billy ran in the house, grabbed Elijah's gun and ran back out and shot Elijah dead.

In less than a month Billy Dixon met death on the Jefferson road. Enroute to Jefferson with a load of cotton, his wagon broke down about 20 miles from home. His cousin, Charlie Dixon was with him. They were repairing the wagon when suddenly a dozen men appeared and surrounded them. They told Billy to march ten paces with hands up. On the count of seven, a single bullet split rang out, and Billy slumped in his tracks.

The Lee crowd was not inactive during this time. At one point two of Peacock's men forced the Lee women to feed them. The men were only able to get a few hundred yards into the brush before their saddles were emptied by shot gun blasts.

In mid-May, at the Nance farm there was a meeting in which 3 men were killed. Peacock and some of his men were holding a meeting at the Nance farm, and messengers had reported to Bob Lee in the Wildcat Thicket about the meeting. Lee and a possee of his men made a raid on the horse lot where the meeting was being held . In the fight which followed three Peacock men (Dow Nance, John Baldock, Dan Sanders) were killed. There were no Lee casualties.

The $1000 reward for Bob Lee, dead or alive, was attracting bounty hunters to "The Corners." Three Kansas "Red Legs," dressed as citizens, laid plans to capture or kill Bob Lee for the reward. It was in the early spring of 1869. The Lees had reason to suspect the "Red Legs" were ready to make their move, so were ready for them.

When daylight came the scene appeared calm. In the kitchen of Bob Lee's home Dorinda Pierce and Melinda Lee (Bob's wife) were chatting about the day ahead at the Lee school where Dorinda taught. Suddenly the serenity was shattered by the sound of shots. They hurried down the road toward Pilot Grove, and found 3 dead men who were strangers. The bodies of the three "Red Legs" laid all day where they had fallen. Peacock's men were afraid to come get the bodies for burial. Later the two women buried them.

Lewis Peacock planned retaliation and revenge. He asked for, and obtained, more troops. The troops under Capt. Charles Campbell, had orders to settle the feud in Northeast Texas by capturing the leader of the Southern sympathizers.

Lee's loyalty ring was broken by a neighbor and erstwhile friend, Henry Boren. The Lees and Borens had come to Texas together, yet Henry was to betray the secret trails to Lee's hide-out in Wildcat Thicket.

On the morning of May 24, 1869, Bob Lee, dressed in his black suit, boots and black hat with plume, and with all his side arms, said he was riding to a neighbors home not more than 3 miles away. If his secret plan was to ride south to Mexico, he had waited too long.

His journey was short. Less than half a mile from his home and before he reached the outside, he was caught by the flash of Federal musket fire from the guns of Capt. Campbell's 6th Infantry. Between 8 and 15 shots were fired and Bob Lee slid from his saddle without a word. As an after math to Lee's death, Bill Boren, a nephew of Henry's, rode up to his uncle's house the next morning, called to his uncle to come out. Henry came out, and was instantly killed by his nephew, who silently turned and rode away. "Death to a Traitor" was evidently the opinion of some of the Borens.

After the death of Bob Lee in June 1869, his followers scattered to other parts of the state and the Peacock gang broke up, but a few of them stayed together. Peacock was the leader of the force.
Dick Johnson, a Bob Lee lieutenant, had gone out to west Texas to keep out of trouble. Peacock and his gang had killed his three half-brothers, Simp Dixon, Bob Dixon and Charlie Dixon. Charlie was killed at Black Jack Grove, now called Cumby. Charlie and his father had started three lumber mills near Winnsboro for lumber; Peacock and his gang followed them to Black Jack Grove and shot Charlie to death. Dr. Dixon brought his son's body home in an ox wagon and buried him. Dr. Dixon soon died and left three daughters. The Peacock gang sent them word that they were going to burn them out of house and home and they would not have a rail left on their farm. The girls wrote to Dick Johnson in West Texas to come and protect them. He came in a hurry and the news soon reached Pilot

Grove that Dick Johnson was back home.

When Peacock heard the news he was in the drug store of Dr. Kuykendall in Pilot Grove. He remarked, "Some morning when Dick gets up and comes to the door for wood to make a fire, I'll be laying for him and will get him." The remark was carried to Dick Johnson without delay and this remark cost Peacock his life.
Joe Parker was another of the Lee crowd who was still in the country and he and Dick Johnson were both anxious to have the honor of slaying Peacock. About the first of July 1871, one of them climbed a lone tree on the prairie in sight of Peacock's house and hid himself in the thick foliage: one writer claims that this was Dick Johnson, while others claim it was Joe Parker. Whichever it was made little difference, for they were working together and with the same objection. Peacock was seen approaching his home, and Johnson and Parker made preparations to kill him the next morning. They put Peacock's threat into action and waited until early the next morning when Peacock came to get wood to make a fire. He was slain in his own yard. Dick Johnson was never arrested, and he and his wife moved to Missouri, where they lived many years. He was seen in Fannin County in 1920 and was last heard of in Red River County, Texas.

Melinda Lee, the widow of Bob Lee, married in the early 1870's to Jack Bradley. They had one daughter named Emmy.

****

NOTES

THE PEVERELL'S

The Peverell's were known in England before William The Conqueror. Their long descent beginning in the eighth century. William the Conqueror was born 1027, and reigned between 1066 and 1087. He was the first of the Norman Line and the illegitimate son of Robert the 1st, the Duke of Normandy. William was married to Matilda of Flanders, and their son William II became king at the death of his father. I give this brief part of history so that one might have some idea how far back the Peverell family could be traced. I have made no attempt to do so, but perhaps it would be something to do at a later date. I am only able to trace back to Babusk Peverell who came to Harford Co., Md in 1680, having been given a land grant by King Charles located North of the Potomac. It is possible that Babusk was the father or grandfather of Daniel.

A book written by Sir Walter Scott (no date) is written around the Peverell's and is interesting reading. It is entitled "PEVERIL OF THE PEAK". The following is from this publication.

"William The Conquer of England was (or supposed himself to be) the father of a certain William Peveril who attended him to the Battle of Hastings, and there distinguished himself." As the illegitimate son of William the Conqueror, William Peveril obtained a liberal grant of property and lordships in Derbyshire and became the erector of that Gothic Fortress which, hanging over mouth of Devil's Cavern (so well known to tourists),gives the name of Castleton to the adjacent village. From this feudal Baron descended an opulent family rank, in the the County of Derby, and although the Fortress had been forfeited in the days of King John and was no longer possessed by the descendants of William Peveril, they were long distinguished by the proud title of "Peveril Of The Peak," which served to mark their high descent and lofty pretentions.

One of the most celebrated English Dwarfs lived during the reign of Charles the 1st and his son, and is the little hero particularly brought forth in "Peverell of The Peak." This tiny man was born at Oakham in 1619 was named Jeffrey Hudson. He was 18 in. tall at age 7, and was taken into service of the Duke of Buckingham. At an entertainment given to Charles and his queen, little Jeffrey was served up at table in a cold pie! The Duchess later presented him to the queen who kept him as her dwarf. From age 7 to age 30 he did not grow taller, but later grew to 3 ft. 9 in. in height.

Hannah Ruff was the daughter of Richard Ruff and SARAH PEVERELL, and the granddaughter of Daniel Peverell, who may have been the son of Babusk Peverell.

****

1 John Nash Read of Rutherford Co., Tenn.; m/ 1 JULIA ELIZABETH SPENCER, b ; m/2 MARY BARKSDALE
2 Thomas Read
3 Harry Anne Read
4 Mary H. Read; m RANDOLPH BARKSDALE
5 Clement Read
6 John H. Read
7 Sion Spencer Read, m ELIZABETH
8 Francis Nash Read
9 James Allen Read
10 Phelps Read

Inscription from the tombstone on the grave of John Nash Read, Revolutionary Soldier, near Old Jefferson (Tenn.)
"Here lie the mortal remains of John Nash Read who was born in Charlotte Co., Va. on April 25 1763, emigrated to Rutherford Co., Tenn. in 1806 and departed this life at "Templeton Grove" on Jan. 6 1826 in the glorious triumph of a living faith, leaving a large and affectionate family to lament their loss.

Phelps Read was the father of Mary Read , Jane Read who m 16 Oct. John Thompson, George Gideon Read, (below), Adeline Read who m 20 July 1816 Ellis Riggs), and namesake Phelps Read.

George Gideon Read m 29 June 1820 CHARLOTTE JARNAGIN. They had 4 children. Noah Phelps Read who d in prison and was buried at Annapolis, Caroline Read who married 1843 John Morris; Mary Adeline Read who married Elijah Bull, and Sydney Jane Read who died at the age of 15 on 18 July 1847.

CHARLOTTE JARNAGIN was the daughter of Noah Jarnagin (who was born 9 July 1768 and d about 1849/50). Noah was married to Mary Russell, the dau of George Russell whose sister Lydia married Capt. William Bean. Noah Jarnagin was the oldest son of Capt. Thomas Jarnagin and HATTIE SHIELDS, and is credited with having been a revolutionary soldier at the age of 16. He was a brother of Preston, Spencer, Chesley (who m MARTHA BARTON) and Lavinia (who m MAJOR LEA)

Capt. Thomas Jarnagin was born 25 July 1746 and died 26 Feb. 1802 and was the son of Col. John Jarnagin and MARY BYNUM, the daughetr of Charles Bynum and LaVinia WITT. I also have a marriage record for a Capt. Thomas Jarnagin who was married to MARY WITT. She was born 4 Apr. 1753 and died 7 Aug. 1830 at Jefferson Co., Tenn.

NOTE: Use caution when using the above record. Others have done research on the Read/Jarnagin line which is more complete and may be more up-to-date. I would be happy to hear from others who can add or correct what is written here. These came from various publications, namely TENNESSEE COUSINS, by Worth S. Ray published in 1950 and later reprinted 1984. I also have many records from TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS & HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS (Vol. I) compiled by Jeanette Tillotson Acklen (Tennessee Records) originally published 1933; reprinted 1967. If you will let me know I will share any with you.

THE RUFF FAMILY

1 Richard Ruff, d 1733 Baltimore Co., Md.;m SARAH PEVERELL of Daniel
See Will below

2 Richard Ruff
3 Daniel Ruff
4 Henry Ruff
5 Sarah Ruff
6 Mary Ruff
7 Hannah Ruff, d 1760; m JOHN BULL
8 Ann Ruff, m JAMES CARROLL

2(1) Richard Ruff, d 1812 Harford Co., Md.; m MARY (see his Will)

9 Richard Ruff (changed name from Ruff to Ross

3(1) Daniel Ruff, d 1749 Balt. Co., Md.; m ELIZABETH. One of the witnesses to his will was John Bull, husband of sister Hannah.

10 Daniel Ruff
11 John Ruff, d 1800 Harford Co., Md. No issue.
12 Hannah Ruff, a minor under 16 when father died in 1749.

4(1) Henry Ruff; m/2 HANNAH, d 1801 Harford Co., Md.

children by 1st marriage
13 John Ruff
14 Jannas M. Ruff

children by 2nd marriage
15 Richard Ruff
16 George Bradford Ruff
17 Henry Ruff

7(1) Hannah Ruff, d 1760 Balt. Co., Md.; m JOHN BULL, b 1719; d 1757

See John Bull # 3(1) p. 5

WILL OF RICHARD RUFF (-1733)
Liber 20; Folio 692-695; Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Exam.[d] In the name of God Amen. The Sixteenth of May One Thousand Seven Hundred and thirty three. I Richard Ruff of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland being Sick & Weak in body but of Perfect Mind and Memory thanks be to Almighty God for so great a Blessing do for the better Settlement of Temporal Affairs when it may please God to call me hence make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Manner and form following. Viz.

Imprimis. I Give unto my Loveing Wife Sarah Ruff my new Dwelling Plantation during her Natural Life and after her Decease I Give the

Same unto my son Richard Ruff to him & his heirs for Ever
Item. I Give unto my above mentioned Son Richard Ruff Eighty Acres of Land Laying on the South of a tract of Land called Daniels Lot and being part of a Tract of Land Called Comeby Chance to him & his heirs for Ever I also give unto my above mentioned Son Sixty Five Acres of Land Laying on the North side of the above mentioned Tract of Land Called Daniels Lot to him and his Heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff all that Tract or Parcell of Land Called Hunting Neck Laying on the East Side of Bush River and on the Head of a Creek Called Hunting Creek to him and his Heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my son Henry Ruff Two Hundred Acres of Land to be taken off of the Westermost End of a Tract of Land called Ruffs Chance and with a line with the head line of the Said Tract to him and his heirs for Ever.
Item. I give unto my Daughter Sarah Ruff One Hundred and Fifty Aces of Land out of the Said Tract to be laid out after the Same Manner and Joyning to my Son Henry Ruffs Land to her and her Heirs for Ever
Item. I Give unto my Daughter Mary Ruff One Hundred and Fifty Acres of Land of the Same Tract and to be laid out Joyning to my Daughter Sarah Ruffs Land and after ye same Form to her & her heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Daughter Hannah Ruff all the remaining part of the aforesaid Tract or Parcell called Ruffs Chance to her & her heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Richard Ruff Two Horses and Two Mares and four head of Sortable Cattle now in his Possession to him and his heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff one Mare and all her Increase now in his Possession to him & his heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff, a Cow five Years Old, One Mare Four Years Old One Three Year Old Heifer Yearling & One Steer Yearling all which are in his own proper mark to him & his Heirs for Ever.
Item. My Will is that my Two Sons Richard & Daniel Shall have no part of my Horses nor Cattle more than above mentioned.
Item I Give unto my Loving Wife Sarah Ruff one third part of my Clear personal Estate.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff Seven Hundred Pounds of Tobacco
Item. my Will is that my Son Richard Ruff Shall have One Negro Boy named Ratliffe he discounting Twenty Pounds out of his part of my Personal Estate.
Item. I give unto my Son Henry Ruff all the Lands which I bought of John Deaver Layin on the Head of Bush River being Part of Two Tracts of Land Called Strawberry hills and Deavers Addition to him and his heirs for Ever.
Item my Will is that the Rents of the Sixty five Acres of Land given to my son Richard be appropriated to Schooling of my Youngest children.
Item. I Give unto my Six Children all the Remaining part of my Clear Personal Estate to be Equally divided amongst them Shear and Shear alike And in case any of my Children Should die before they Come to age, my Will is that Such part or Parts of both Real and Personal Estate be equally Divided amongst the Survivors.
Lastly I Appoint my Loving Wife Sarah Ruff and my Two Sons Richard

& Daniel Ruff whole and Sole Executors of this my Last Will & Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the Day and Year first above Written.

Signed Sealed & Published
in the Presence of us whose Names
are underwritten as Evidences thereunto
at his Request

Richard Ruff (seal)

Note the three and fortieth line
is Interlined

John his Goding
mark

John J Benson's Marks

On the back of the aforegoing
Will were ye following
Probates thus Written

Mich[l] Webster
Balt County June 8th 1733. Came Michael Webster being one of the People Called Quakers, and One of the Subscribing Evidences to the within Will and made his Solemn Affirmation that he saw the Testator Richard Ruff Sign & Seal and heard him Publish & Declare the Same to be his Last Will & Testament and at the same time of his So doing he was to the best of his Knowledge of Sound & Disposing mind & Memory & that he Subscribed the said Will in the Presents of the Said Testator, also that he Saw John Goding One if the other Subscribing Evidences to the said Will Subscribe the Same at the Request and in the Presents of the Said Testator Affirmed before

Tho Sheredine D'Comry Balt. Coty.

Balt. Coty. June 8th 1733
Came John Benson & made oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that he saw the Testator Richard Ruff Sign and Seale & hear him Publish and Declare the Same to be his act and Deed, And at the time of his so doing he was to the best of his Knowledge of Sound and Disposing Mind & Memory & that he Subscribed the Will in the Presents of the Testator, also that he saw John Goding One of the other Subscribing Evidences to the Said Will Subscribe the Same at Request and in Presents of the Said Testator Sworn to before

Tho Sheredine D Comry Balt. Coty.

Will of RICHARD RUFF, son of Richard (-1812)
Liber AJ C; Folio 268-269; Hall or Records, Annapolis, Maryland

I Richard Ruff of Harford County and State of Maryland being in poor health and of perfect mind and memory do make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following: First I give to my Sister Ann Carroll wife of James Carroll during her natural life twenty dollars yearly but in case her husband should die before her from that time its my will she should receive ten dollars more yearly during her said life.
Secondly I give and bequeath all my lands with the Improvements

In the Name of God Amen. The Sixteenth
of May One Thousand Seven Hundred and thirty three I
Richard Ruff of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland
being Sick & Weak in body but of Perfect Mind and Memory, do
thanks be to Almighty God for so great a Blessing do for the better
Settlement of Temporal Affairs when it may please God to Call
me hence make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament in
Manner and form following. Viz.

Imprimis. I Give unto my Loveing Wife Sarah Ruff my now Dwelling
Plantation during her Natural Life and after her Decease I Give the
same unto my Son Richard Ruff to him & his heirs for Ever

Item. I Give unto my above mentioned Son Richard Ruff Eighty Acres
of Land Laying on the South of a tract of Land Called Daniels Lot
and being part of a Tract of Land Called Comeby Chance to him &
his heirs for Ever I also give unto my above mentioned Son Sixty Five
Acres of Land more Laying on the North Side of the above mentioned
Tract of Land Called Daniels Lot to him and his Heirs for Ever

Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff all that Tract or Parcell of Land
Called Hunting Neck Laying on the East Side of Bush River and on
the Head of a Creek Called Hunting Creek to him and his Heirs for Ever

Item. I Give unto my Son Henry Ruff Two Hundred Acres of Land to be
taken off of the Westermost End of a Tract of Land Called Ruffs
Chance

693. Chance and with a line of the with the head line of the said
Tract of Land to him and his heirs for Ever.—
Item. I Give unto my Daughter Sarah Ruff One Hundred and
Fifty Acres of Land out of the said Tract to be laid out
after the same Manner and Joying to my Son Henry Ruff's
Land to her and her Heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Daughter Mary Ruff One Hundred and
Fifty Acres of Land of the same tract and to be laid out
Joyning to my Daughter Sarah Ruff's Land and after ye same
Form to her & her heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Daughter Hannah Ruff all the remaining
part of the aforesaid tract or parcell of Called Ruffs Chance to her
& her heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Richard Ruff Two Horses and Two Mares
and four head of Portable Cattle now in his Possession to him and
his heirs for Ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff one Mare and all her Increase
now in his Possession to him & his heirs for ever.
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff a Cow five Years Old, One more
Four Years Old One Three Year Old heifer, One Heifer Yearling & one
Stier Yearling all which are in his own proper Mark & to him and his
Heirs for Ever.
Item. My Will is that my Two Sons Richard & Daniel Shall have no
part of my Horses or Cattle more then above mentioned.
Item. I Give unto my Loving Wife Sarah Ruff one third part of my
Clear Personal Estate
Item. I Give unto my Son Daniel Ruff Seven Hundred Pounds of Tobacco
Item my Will is that my Son Richard Ruff Shall have One Negro Boy
Named Ratliffe he allowing Twenty Pounds out of his part of my
Personal Estate.
Item. I Give unto my Son Henry Ruff all the Land which I bought of Robin
Deaver Layin on the Head of Bush River being part of Two Tracts of
Land Called Strawbury hills and Deavers Addition to him and his heirs
for Ever
Item my Will is that the Rents of the Sixty five Acres of Land given
to my Son Richard be Appropriated to Schooling of my Youngest Children
Item. I Give unto my Six Children all the Remaing part of my Clear
Personal Estate to be Equeally Divided amongst them Shear and Shear
alike And in Case any of my Children Should die before they Come at
Age

Age my Will is that such part or Parts of both Real and Personal Estate be equally Divided amongst the Survivors.

Lastly I Appoint my Loving Wife Sarah Ruff and my Two Sons Richard & Daniel Ruff whole and Sole Executors of this my Last Will & Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the Day and Year first above Written

Richard Ruff (Seal)

Signed Sealed & Published in the Presence of us whose Names are underwritten as Evidences thereunto at his Request

Note, the three and fortieth line is Interlined

John his Goding Mark

John Benson's Marke

Richd. Webster

On the Back of the Aforegoing Will were ye following Probates thus Written ss.

Balt. County ss. June 8. 1733. Came Michael Webster being One of the People Called Quakers and One of the Subscribing Evidences to the within Will and made his solemn Affirmation that he Saw the Testator Richard Ruffe Sign & Seale and heard him Publish & Declare the Same to be his Last Will & Testament and at the time of his So doing he was to the best of his Knowledge of Sound & Disposing Mind & Memory & that he Subscribed the Sd. Will in Presents of the Said Testator, Also that he Saw John Goding One of the other Subscribing Evidences to the Sd. Will Subscribe the Same at Request And in Presents of the Sd. Testator Affirmed before

Tho: Sheredine D. Comty.
Balt. Coty.

Balt. Coty. ss. June 8th. 1733.

Came John Benson & made Oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that he Saw the Testator Richard Ruff Sign and Seale & heard him Publish and Declare the Same to be his Act and Deed, And at the time of his So doing he was to the best of his Knowledge of Sound and Disposing Mind & Memory, & that he Subscribed the Will in Presents of the Testator, also that he Saw John Goding One of the other Subscribing Evidences to the Said Will Subscribe

thereon laying at the head of bush river called Turkey Hills and Deavers Addition to Joanna, and Richard and George and Henry Ruff Children of my dec'd Brother Henry Ruff the same to be sold on the fist day of September Eighteen Hundred and twelve and the proceeds thereof to be divided amongst them or the then Survivors of them share and share alike provided they pay the legacy first given to my Sister Ann Carroll after said period provided she be still living Thirdly whereas I have I have in possession a Mulatto Boy named Harry its my will and I hereby manuit vz. Set free on the first day of April Eighteen hundred and Sixteen
Fourthly I give and bequeath unto my son Richard Ruff alias Ross son of Mary Ross to him and his heirs and assigns all the residue of my lands, to wit, Daniels Lot and a place adjoining Called Strawberry Hills Bonds Adventure and Comeby Chance supposed to contain about Eight hundred and thirty Eight acres more or less in th whole on his paying to my loving wife Mary Ruff Thirty pounds yearly and every year during her said lifetime as the law allows her but in case my Son Richard Ruff alias Ross should die before he arrives to the age of twenty one or without Issue all the part hereby willed to him I give to the male Issue or children of my deceased Brother Henry Ruff to them their heirs or assigns forever. Lastly I do here appoint my loving wife Mary Ruff my Son Richard Ruff alias Ross and my good friend William Wilson of William Michael Gilbert Executors of this my last will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this Tenth day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety Eight.

Richard Ruff (seal)

Signed Sealed published pronounced and declared by the said Richard Ruff as his last will and Testament in the presence of us who at his request and in his presence and in the presence of Each other have hereunto Subscribed Our names.

John Wilson
Isaac Webster
John S. Wilson
W. Wilson

Harford County ye the 10th day of March 1812 there came Richard Ruff alias Ross one of the Executors within named on the last will and Testament of Richard Ruff late of Harford County dec'd and oath on the holy evangels of God that he found this will in the desk of Richard Ruff the Testator during his last Illness that he took it Out and handed it to John S. Webster for safe Keeping that since the said decease of Richard Ruff the said John S. Webster returned it to this deponent and Executor and that it is the true and whole last will and Testament of the dec'd that hath come to his hands and possession and that he doth not know of any other

Certified by Abrm Jarrett RW H Cty

Harford County ye the 10th day of March 1812 then came John S. Webster one of the Subscribing Witnesses to the Within last Will and Testament of Richard Ruff late of Harford County deceased and being one of the people Called quakers did solemnly sincerely and truly affirm and declare that he knows the signature of Richard Ruff to this will to be the hand writing of the Testator within named and presumes he saw the Testator Sign and Seal the same by his name being on this will as a Witness and that the Substance of this will

is such as this deponent has often heard the Testator say was his Intention and more particularly that part wherein he devises his land to his son Richard Ruff alias Ross and that the Signature of John S. Webster is the hand writing of this deponent who further affirms that he believes this will is in the hand writing of John Wilson who is one of the Subscribing Witnesses thereto and that he also believes the signature of Isaac Webster another of the Subscribing Witnesses to be the hand writing of his uncle Isaac Webster being well acquainted therewith but as to any other formalities of the Execution of this will he hath no particular recollection

Certified by Abr'm Jarrett RW H Cty

WILL OF HANNAH RUFF, wife of Henry
Liber AJ C, Folio 32-33; Hall of Records, Annapolis Maryland

In the name of God amen I Hannah Ruff being sick and weak in Body but of sound and disposing mind and memory and knowing the uncertainty of Life do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

First I give and bequeath to my beloved son Richard ruff one feather bed and furniture including one needlework bed quilt of Blue Chintz also one silver watch that was his fathers to be kept and preserved for him untill he arrives at age by my Executor herein after mentioned

2^{ly} I give and bequeath to my son George Bradford ruff one feather bed and furniture including one needlework bed quilt made of dark bround Calico also one pair Silver Shoe buckles one pair of silver knee buckles and one silver------buckle to be kept and Preserved for him till he arrives at age as before Directed

3^{ly} I give and bequeath to my beloved son Henry Ruff one feather bed and furniture including one needlework Bed quilt made of dark Chintz and one Calico Bed quilt of Peice Work also half dozen Silver tea spoons to be kept and Preserved for him till he arrives at age as directed

4^{ly} I give and bequeath to my step son John ruff one bed quilt with a calico border

5^{ly} I give and bequeath to my step Daughter Jannas M ruff one Suit of Calico Curtains
Sixthly I leave the residue of my Estate to my beloved friend Henry Watters in trust for my sons Richard George & Henry to be discharged of by my Friend as he shall think most to their advantage and it is further my will that the yearly Income of their estates should it not be sufficient to support and educate them he may use of the principal or such part thereof as may be necessary for that purpose
and Lastly I do appoint him my beloved friend Henry Watters the guardian of my sons in Confidence he will perform the trust reposed

in him in time and do Constitute him the whole and sole Executor of this my last will and testament revoking and disanulling all others in Confirmation that the foregoing is my last will and testament I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal the Eleventh day of January Eight hundred and one.

Hannah Ruff (seal)

Signed sealed and acknowledged by the
testatrix to be her last will and
testament in presence of us who have
hereunto set our hands

Godfrey Watters
Robert Crawford

Harford County ye the 6th of October 1801 there came Godfrey Watters who produced the within Instrument of writing and made oath on the Holy evangels of almighty god that he recieved this will from Henry Watters and that it is the true and whole last will and testament of Hannah ruff late of Harford County Deceased that hath come to his hands and possession and that he doth not know of any others

By Abraham Jarrett Regr of Wills Hrd Co

****

NOTES

Many have worked at the relationship between Daniel Hales Smith (husband of Mary Rosalie Bull) and John C. Smith (husband of Amelia Lillian Bull), and after all sorts of ideas it seems to be settled, thanks to the help from Loretta McBride of Okla. City. Her great grandparents were Daniel and Mary Rosalie. Through a contact she made, Loretta was able to locate a book entitled,"The History of Leonard, Texas 1880-1890", containing an article written by a Calvin Smith (no date), which gives an account of Martin Smith and his family. I wrote to the (now dissolved) Leonard Centennial Commission, and was able to purchase this book. Because of information therein, I wrote to Tom Hymer, not being aware that he is the mayor of Leonard, asking permission to use some of the material it contained. He replied and I was given this permission, for which I am grateful.
We still can't draw a true relationship, although Loretta suggests that John Smith, the father of Daniel, and Martin Smith the father of John C. Smith may have been brothers. Thus the two (Daniel and John C.) would have been cousins.

1 John Smith, b 1800 Ky.; m ELIZABETH HALES

2 Ann Smith, b ca 1826
3 John Smith, b ca 1836
4 Louisa Smith, b ca 1838
5 George Smith, b ca 1840
6 Daniel Hales Smith, b 1844; m MARY ROSALIE BULL
7 Simon Smith, b ca 1846
8 Robert Smith, b ca 1848

(from the 1850 census McNairy Co., Tenn. Children born Tenn.)

****

DANIEL SMITH FAMILY

6(1) Daniel Hales Smith, b 19 Oct. 1844 Mc McNairy, Tenn.; d 17 Apr. 1911 Lefors (Gray Co.) Tex.; bur Pampa, Tex,; m 23 Jan. 1868 Erath Co. Tex.; MARY ROSALIE BULL, b 10 Nov. 1848 Pikeville, Ala.; d 1928 Lorenzo (Crosby Co.) Tex.; bur next to husband. Some say that Daniel was probably the son of John Smith and ELIZABETH HALES.
While looking through old records of those who served in the War between the States, I found a D.H. Smith in the Confederate Army with the 14th Regiment Brigade, with the Rank of Pvt. He enlisted on July 25, 1861 in the Volunteer Cavalry of the Oakhill Home Guard of Fannin Co., Tex. No age was given. I don't know if he was the same person as Daniel Hales, but probably was.

1 Eliza Jane Smith; m MARCUS de LAFAYETTE LANGHAM
2 John G. Smith, b 13 Sept 1870; m 23 Nov. 1890 MINNIE L. HAVENS

3 Charles Wesley Smith, b 13 Mar. 1872/73; d 30 Mar. 1942 Springer, N. Mex.;m 15 Jan. 1905 Texola, Okla. EDITH E. SAYLER

A Inez Smith BERLIER of Tome, N. Mex.(she has sent pictures and letters to me and has helped me to sort through some of the confusion which surrounds the Smith family)

B Lola Lucille Smith CARTER
C Dan Smith
D Edna Smith

4 Dora T. Smith, b 8 Sept. 1875; m 15 Nov. 1891 W.D. (Will) DANIEL; d Nov. 1950
Dora was still living in 1961. She and her husband moved to Clovis, New Mex. in 1915 but she always considered west Texas her home. They celebrated their 59th wedding Anniversary before his death in 1950. I have a picture of Dora from a newspaper, with an article about her parents and grandparents (John and Jane Bull). Dora and Will had eight children. Daniel, who lived in Midland, Tex.; Mrs. Walter Stevick of Grady, N.M.; Albion Daniel and Bruce Daniel of Roswell, N.M.; John Daniel and Omer Daniel of Clovis, N.M.; Mrs. Louis Jobe of Bard, N.M. and David Daniel of Taft, Ca.

5 Omer E. Smith, b 15 Jan. 1878; m CORINTHIA THORPE
6 Senora A. Smith, b 16 Sept.1880; d 2 Feb. 1891
7 Ella R. Smith, b 23 Dec. 1882; m TOM JACKSON
8 Lorna Mae Smith, b 7 Mar. 1885; d 20 Apr. 1886

****

From Cemetery Inscriptions of Erath Co., Tex. Vol. II. Reprint 1983 HERITAGE BOOKS, 2807 Cedar Park Blvd., Ft. Worth, Tex. 76118

PONY CREEK CEMETERY behind the Pony Creek Baptist Church about 2 and a half miles from Johnsville.

SMITH
Dennis 1854-1939
J.C. Sr. 25 June 1897-5 Aug. 1956
Zella, 6 Oct. 1906 (no death date)
Grace Sievers believes this is Rozella Smith the daughter of Webb Smith (see below). They lived in Lubbock, Tex.
Lahama Juanita, 5 Mar. 1924-26 Aug. 1939
Martha Lou, 7 July 1863-2 Mar. 1926
George D., 7 Nov. 1857-26 Jan. 1930
Thomas A., 17 Apr. 1863-29 Mar. 1911
Mattie (SMITH) Doris, 5 Mar. 1872-4 Jan. 1936
B.F., 17 Mar. 1888-1921
Willie B. Smith (dau) 13 Mar. 1899 (no death date)
Sam E. DeWitt (father) 9 Jan 1862-7 Jan 1952

HALE CEMETERY 6 mi. east of Stephenville, Tex. on land owned by McMillin Family
Afar Falla, dau of J.T. and D. Hale(s), 1 Nov. 1879-14 Dec. 1879
J.E. Smith, Oct. 1867-Jan 1881

JOHNSON CEMETERY 9 and a half mi. east of Dublin, Tex.

SMITH
Walker, 1888-1955
Sarah Ann, wife of H.L.; 4 Jan 1860-7 Apr. 1937
Mrs. Louise, 1897-1967

****

THE JOHN SMITH FAMILY

1 Martin Smith, b 1824 Va.; d Dec. 1886 Fannin Co., Tex.; bur Lee Cem.; m early 1850's MANERVA LEE, b 24 May 1834 Ark.; d 30 July 1909 Fannin Co., Tex.; bur Lee Cem. Fannin Co.; of Daniel W. Lee POLLY DAVIS. She was a sister to Capt. Bob Lee, a Confederate soldier, who was also the leader of the Lee clan in the Lee-Peacock Feud. (see page 194). Martin Smith was a Baptist preacher and farmer. He and Minerva had 13 children, 4 of them dying in infancy. Their other children are as follows.

A Leo Smith; m JESSIE YEAGLIN

1 Malley Smith; m LUCY
Their Children:
Luther Smith, Ruby Smith, Mable Smith, Freddie Smith and Warnie Smith

2 Hattie Smith; m ANDY PONDER
Their Children:
James Ponder, Joe Gladys Ponder, Marvin Ponder, Geneva Ponder Jessie Ponder, Ira Ponder, Edgar Ponder, Bernice Ponder, Billy Jack Ponder, Sue Ponder

3 Emmit Smith; m BEULAH GILLEY
4 Robert Smith
5 Grace Smith; m RUBB HARRIS
6 Parlee Smith; m OSCAR LEWELLEN
7 Alma Smith; m STEVE ROZZELL

B Webb Smith; m LOU DUKE

Their Children:
1 Bert Smith; m BAY READY,

2 Ott Smith; m JEWELL GOLDEN

Their Children:
Helen Smith, D.W. Smith, Pervis Smith, Modene Smith, Rozelle Smith, Carl Whitt Smith, Jim Smith, Nora Smith; m LOIS TILGER, Rosa Smith; m T. McCLARY, Cordie Smith; m RAYMOND BERRY, Eliga Smith, Hester Smith, d age 17

C Emily Smith; m Dr. BARRY WATKINS

Their children:
1 Oscar Watkins; m MARANDA BARNETT
2 Lewis Watkins; m ARTIE COTTONGAME
This was Dr. Lewis Watkins who lived near Leonard, Tx. in the Delba Community. He owned the drugstore there, where he also had his office.

3 Walter Watkins; m ETHEL WILLIAMS
4 Homer Watkins; m BEADY BAILEY
5 Ciscro Watkins; d age 14

D John C. Smith; m/1 12 Oct. 1879 AMELIA LILLIAN BULL of John Wesley Bull and JANE SHANNON EASTERLY.
m/2 RENA WATSON

Child of 1st marriage:

1 Martin Wesley Smith; m MATTIE VIOLA HENNINGTON (see page 211)

Children of 2nd marriage:

2 Ada Smith; m NICK GARRET
Their Children:
Lillie Garrett, Sue Garrett, Will Garret, Francis Garrett, Gracie Garrett

3 Calvin Smith; m NOLA PEAK
Their children:
Woodie Smith, Nell Smith, Edgar Smith, Calvin Jr., Herbert Smith, Bill Smith

4 Nannie Smith; m GENE BERRY
Their Children:
Lola Berry, Earnest Berry, Ossie Berry, Darlene Berry

5 Herbert Smith

6 Earl Smith; m NELLIE ROGERS
Their Children:
Grandel Smith, Earnestine Smith, Billy Smith

7 Edgar Smith
Son Weldon Smith

8 R. L. Smith; m RUBY O'HARA
Their children:
Robert Lee Smith, Donald Smith

E James Monroe Smith (Jim); m ELLEN DUKE

Their Children:
1 Gertrude Smith
2 Minnie Smith; m JIM BLACKBURN

3 Frank Smith; m MARTHA VON
4 Ethel Smith
5 Roxie Smith; m a TIDWORTH
6 Sylvia Smith
7 Ellis Smith

F Laura Smith; m J.W. DUKE
Their children:
1 Cora Duke; m GEORGE COMBS
Their Children:
Evie Combs, Alma Combs, Eloise Combs, Billy Joe Combs, Tommy Ray Combs

2 Birdie Duke; m ROBERT KNIGHT
Their Children:
Zelma Knight, Vera Knight, Bill Knight, Nadyne Knight, Bobby Gene Knight

3 Della Duke; m GEORGE GARRISON
Their Children:
Arlene Garrison, Loretta Garrison

4 Tom Duke; m JOSIE DOUGLAS
One child: Clovis Duke

5 George Duke; m BONNIE YOUNG
Their Children:
Juanita Duke, Peggy Duke, Ava Duke, Lee Duke, Johnnie Nell Duke, Clifford Ray Duke, George Earl Duke

6 Bob Duke; m EDNA RUSSELL
7 Ollie Duke, never married
8 Lonnie Duke; m GENE McCURLEY
Their Children:
Howell Day Mc Curley, Florence McCurley, d age 14

G Sarah Smith; m HENRY McCLANAHAN
Their Children:
1 Charlie Mc Clanahan; m OLIE LEE
2 Rosie McClanahan; m GEORGE KUHNROD
3 Judge McClanahan; m FLORENCE APPLEBEE
4 Lillie Mc Clanahan; m JIM HASSIE
5 Dollie McClanahan; d age 14

H Parlee Minerva Smith (1871-1950); m HENRY JOHNSON BRADLEY (1861-1936) who was the son of Jack Bradley and and his wife, who had migrated from Tenn. and settled near McKinney, Tx. in 1866. At that time the Jack Bradleys had 2 sons and 2 daughters. Within 3 mos. after their arrival in Texas Mrs. Bradley and 2 daughters died, so Jack and his sons Henry and Jack, Jr. continued to live in Collin Co. for some years. In the early 1870's the son Jack married Melinda Lee, widow of Bob Lee, the leader of the Lee-Peacock Feud. Henry and Parlee Smith Bradley lived in the Leonard vicinity all their married lives, where he engaged in farming. Both are bur Leonard Cem.

1 Dora Bradley; m JACK NETHERTON
Their Children:
Ima Nell Netherton, Nan Netherton, Howard Netherton

2 Lon Bradley; m LENA READY
Their Children:
Jawrilla Bradley, Lon Bradley

3 Myrtle Bradley; m Ed McCASLIN
Their Children:
Marvin McCaslin, Bonnie McCaslin, Joy McCaslin

4 Floyd Bradley; m PET GILES
Their Children:
Floyd Bradley, Mac Bradley

5 Gladys Bradley; m PRESTON HESTER
Their Children:
Carol Hester, Nancy Hester, Bennie Hester

I Nettie Smith; m CHARLIE STEDMAN
Their Children:
1 Loy Stedman; m ROY STEVENS
2 Cecil Stedman; m GUS WARREN
3 Homer Stedman; m ORPHA ROULETT
4 Clarence Stedman; m JOSEPHINE McDONALD
5 Virgel Stedman; m DOROTHY
6 Coy Stedman; m CALVIN KINSEY
7 Frazier Stedman; m NORMA MATHIS

****

JOHN (J.C.) SMITH, son of Martin Smith and MANERVA LEE. His date of b unknown. d Sept. 1945/46 Dallas, Tex.; m 12 Oct. 1879 Erath Co., Tex. AMELIA LILLIAN BULL, of John Wesley and Jane Shannon (Easterly) Bull.
I located among records of those who enlisted in the Confederacy from Fannin Co., Tex. a J. C. Smith, in the same unit, and same date as D.H. Smith,(see p 206) with the rank of 1st. Sgt. No age was on the record. There was also a Capt. John C. Smith, age 37 with the Mounted Volunteers, 14th Regiment Brigade who enlisted July 13, 1861 It is doubtful that either of the 2 enlistees were this J.C. Snith.

WESLEY MARTIN SMITH, the only child of John and Amelia, was born 2 Nov. 1882 at Leonard Tex. ; d 22 Apr. 1947 Jester, Okla.; m 24 Aug. 1903/04. MATTIE VIOLA HENNINGTON, b 28 July 1882 Bosque Co., Tex.,d 7 Sept. 1962 Mangum, Okla.; of William Garrison Hennington, b ca 1826 Tenn.; d 15 Feb. 1922 Floyada, Tex.; m ca 1848 Miss. MARY CATHERINE SLAY, b ca 1850 Miss.; d Feb. 1930 Little Rock, Ark. Wesley and Mattie both bur Jester, Okla.

1 Mittie Grace Smith, b 8 Sept. 1906 Sipe Spgs.,Tex.; m/1 15 Nov. 1924 W.L. Davis; div Jan. 1934; m/2 1 Aug. 1943 Los Angeles, Ca. WILHELM B. SIEVERS, b 12 Jan. 1900 Wayne, Neb.

A Helen Clovis Davis, m/1 1959 W.W. Alford (div); m/2 Alonzo Johnson, he d of cancer. Helen had 2 children: Steven Johnson who lives in Reno, Nev. and Shiela Stewart who lives Santa Ana, California.

2 Van Leo Smith, b 12 June 1908 Sipe Springs, Tx.; m 1935 HELEN HARBSON

3 Ruth Katie Smith, b 4 Dec. 1910 Leonard, Tex.; d 27 Dec. 1978; m Aug. 1927 CHRIS PRUETT, d Nov. 1966

4 Webster Wade Smith, b 3 June 1912 Leonard, Tex.; d 28 June 1984 Mangum, Okla.; m June 1949 KATHY HELM, d 1981

5 Robert Odell Smith, b 20 Apr. 1914 Leonard, Tex.; m Apr. 1931 ARLENE SANDERS

6 Wanda Lue Smith, b 22 Feb. 1918 Mangum, Okla.; m Jan. 1936 CURTIS HUGGINS. Both are deceased. She d from a fire caused by an explosion of a tractor-trailer truck.

As told to me by Grace Sievers is the following:
Wesley was cared for after the death of his mother by his uncle Webb Smith (15 years older than Wes), until his father married again to Rena Watson. John and his young wife who was only 14 years old fought so much that he had scars on his legs from where she had cut him with a cane knife. When his aunt Emily learned of this she took him to live with her and her husband Dr. Watkins, at Sipe Springs. He stayed with them until he married.

****

DANIEL W. LEE

Daniel W. Lee was born 5 June 1810 and settled in Lamar Co., Tex. His first wife was Polly Davis whom he married in Arkansas, and by her he had 10 children. She died in Lamar Co. Later he married Betty Ward. In 1859 Daniel Lee patented 157 acres of land on the line between Hunt and Fannin Cos. and there established his stock ranch and lived until he was killed by Will Smith in 1877. His children by his first wife were: Manerva who married Martin Smith; Susie who married Frank Mahan; Bob, the Civil War Capt. who was the leader in the Lee-Peacock Feud, and who married Malinda Mahan, sister of Frank; Bill who died in the Civil War; John who married Jane Eby; George who died in the Confederate service; Henry whose wife was Nancy Brown. Names of the other 3 children are unknown.
The children of Daniel W. Lee and Betty Ward were: Mary who married Pete McClanahan; Nancy who married Bill Freeman; Jim who die single; Danny who married Celia Durham; Amos who married Mattie Durham, Celia's sister; Lucy who married Elijah Miller; Marcha; and Francis, who died young.

On account of the Union League the Lees were ever on the defense. Daniel W. Lee would come to Bonham and do trading and buy his merchandise from the leading merchant there, T.R. Williams. He

would buy powder by the 25 lb. keg and buckshot by the 25 lb. sack. He always informed Mr. Williams that he wanted to kill his hogs.

Between Mustang and Wildcat Thickets there was a broad prairie, north of the present town of Leonard, Tex. It was the custom in those days for people to stake out hay land by driving 4 stakes at the corner of the tract they wished to mow. It was known as "staking out their grass" and these temporary titles were respected. Will Smith, son of George Smith, who lived six miles north, and Dan W. Lee had conflicting rights in regard to the claim of some hay land on the Leonard Prairie. Old Dan Lee got the "drop" on Will Smith in the summer of 1876, forced him to dismount, and crawl on his all-fours over the prairie and bark like a dog. Later Smith was released, but he went to Bonham and had Dan W. Lee (the father of the Lee Clan) indicted for assault to murder. The trial was held in Bonham and Lee was cleared.

On March 18, 1877 about the middle of the afternoon, the Lees started home. Fortunately, White Ragsdale was standing on the corner of the street and noted the time by his watch. A bit later Will Smith and Billy Skipwith found the Lees loitering along the highway near the Bowie place. As soon as Smith and Skipwith caught up with the Lees, Dan Lee began upbraiding Smith and one word led to another. Dan Lee finally reached in his saddle bag and Smith concluded that he was reaching for his pistol and immediately fired, shooting him in the right side. Smith at this time was off his horse with his gun out. Lige Miller ran toward the horse of Dan Lee and Smith shot at him and hit him on the shin bone, which succeeded in stopping Miller. By this time the Lee boys had rushed to the help of Dan Lee. Smith escaped into the woods and made his way back to his home and neighborhood that night. Dan was taken to the Bowie Place a few hundred yards distant where he lived til the following morning, on March 19 , 1877 when he passed away.

SEE PEACOCK

****

NOTES

1 Alexander J. (Elic) Underwood, b 1795 N. Carolina; d before 1870 Marion Co., Ala.; m ca 1820 LAVINA PRUITT, b ca 1800; d after 1870 Marion Co., Ala. of Jacob Pruitt and NANCY AGNES RITCHEY. Elic m/1 (wife unknown) and had Solomon McMurtry Underwood, Wiley Beardon Underwood, Mahoney Underwood, and Maloney Underwood.
NOTE: Some of the information came to me from Ona Bull Easley of Weatherford, Ok., and some from Jack Spring of Dallas, Texas.

1 James (Jim) Henry Underwood
2 Jacob (Jake) Jennings Underwood, b 1827 Ala.; d 5 Aug. 1904 Erath Co., Tex.; m 1848 MARY EMALINE BULL

3 Mary Elizabeth Underwood
4 John J. Underwood
5 Nancy Tabitha Underwood; m JAMES HOOVER (?)
6 Joseph (Joe) Marshall (Marion?) Underwood; m MARTHA HALEY
7 Alexander (Zan) Underwood
8 Andrew Jackson Underwood
9 William Pruitt Underwood

2(1) Jacob Jennings Underwood, b 6 Mar. 1827 Walker Co., Ala.; d 5 Aug. 1904 Erath Co., Tex.; bur Brooks Cem. Hood Co., Tex.; m ca 1847 MARY EMALINE BULL, b 9 Dec. 1827 Bear Creek (Marion Co.) Ala.; d 31 Aug. 1902 Hood Co., Tex.; bur Brooks Cem. of John Valentine Bull and FETNAH BEAN

10 John Alexander Underwood, b 7 Nov. 1849 Marion Co., Ala.; d 5 Dec. 1938 Hood Co., Tex.; m 2 Feb, 1876 GEORGE ANN BROOKS

11 Joseph Marshall Underwood, b 21 Dec. 1851 Marion Co., Ala.; d 1934 Willow (Greer Co.) Ok.; bur same at Willow; m Nov. 1883 SARAH KIMMELL

A Baxter Pruitt Underwood, b 14 May 1858 Ala.; d 26 June 1941 Chalk Mtn., Tex. m June 1903 MONTIE LACKEY, b 1870 Ky. (Lancaster); d 1935 Chalk Mtn.,Tex.; bur Chalk Mtn. Cem. Had one son at least. Montie was a school teacher. Her mother was MARY BEAUMONT

12 James Henry Underwood, b 15 Apr. 1852 Leon Co., Tx.; d 1941 Greer Co., Ok.; bur Willow (Greer Co.) m Nov. 1883 KATE TANDY

13 Jacob Elijah Underwood, b 3 Sept. 1856 Leon Co., Tex.; d 19 Dec. 1936 Erath Co., Tex,; m 1 May 1884 LAURA EARP

14 William Bean Underwood, b 17 Nov. 1858 Leon Co., Tx.; d 16 Dec. 1938 Paluxy (Hood Co.) Texas

15 Norman Pruitt Underwood, b 23 Feb. 1861; d 6 Apr. 1952 Chalk Mtn., Tex.; m/1 1 Jan, 1890 Tex. LELA B. HOWARD, b 1871; d 1955 Chalk Mtn., Tex. of L.B. Howard and BETHELDA JANE ELLIS (d 1871); m/2 _____RENNER

A Eula Underwood
B Stella Underwood
C Howard Underwood
D Pruitt Underwood
E Aubrey Underwood
F Roy Underwood
G Dennis Underwood
H Vera Underwood, m C.E. FLOWERS
I Eva Underwood

N.P. mentions Aunt Polly Cowan and Uncle John Shipman. Who are they?

16 Robert E. Lee Underwood, b 23 May 1863 Leon Co., Tx.; d ca 1866 Leon Co., Tx.

17 Wesley Jackson Underwood, b 1 May 1866 Leon Co., Tex.; d 1 Mar. 1943 Willow (Greer Co.,) Okla.; m 24 Dec. 1890 NANCY ELIZABETH DOOLY, b 17 Jan. 1872 Haleyville, Ala.; d 17 Nov. 1955 Willow, Ok. of William Dooly, b 24 Apr. 1850 Ala.; m ca 1868 ANGELINE KELSOR, b 4 July 1850 Ala.

A Terence Kyle Underwood, b Sept. 1894 Tex.; d 1952; bur Willow (Greer Co.) Ok.; married JOHNNIE?

B Laura Maude Underwood, b 6 June 1898 Paluxy (Hood Co.)Tex.; d 25 Sept. 1935 Chickasha, Okla.(Greer Co.); bur Willow,Ok. m 15 Aug. 1921 Greer Co., Ok. RAYMOND BARTON NUNNERY, b 28 Mar. 1898 Lexington, Tenn.; d 23 Nov. 1969 Houston, Tex.; bur Memorial Park Cem. Harris Co, Tx. of Alonzo W. Nunnery and ELIZA VICTORIA JOHNSON. Raymond m/2 24 Mar. 1937 Chickasha, Ok. HILDA JUANITA BUTLER

1) Raymond Barton Nunnery, Jr., b 14 Oct. 1924 Chickasha, Ok.; m/1 7 June 1946 CHARLOTTE SHOCK; m/2 July 1957 DOROTHY KEITH

2) Loray LaJeanne Nunnery, b 1 Aug. 1927 Chickasha, Okla. m 24 Nov. 1951 Houston, Tex. OLIVER JACK SPRING

3) Marjory Alice Nunnery, b Chickasha, Ok.; m 20 Sept. 1953 Houston, Tx. DELAYNE M. SCARBROUGH

18 George Russell Underwood, b 1 Mar. 1869 Leon Co., Tx.; d 1938 Powell, Wyo.; m 3 Nov. 1892 EMMA GRIMES

19 Jesse Thomas Underwood, b 1 Aug. 1873 Hood Cp., Tex.; d 17 Oct. 1956 Tucumcari, N. Mex.; m DELLA GRIFFITH

8(1)William (Bill) Pruitt Underwood, b 1842 Ala.; d 24 Jan. 1926 Bluffdale, Tex. m CHARLOTTE ANN TABITHA PICKARD, b 1844 Garden Co., Ga.; d 9 Mar. 1936 Tex.; of John Pickard and SUSAN EDWARDS. From Rosa Osborn: "I believe Tabitha Pickard was a sister to Marg, Jim, John Dick, and Dunk (who raised his family near Haleyville, Ala.) Also there was a sister Beulah Pickard who m Emmett McCullough". They had a daughter Vittie McCullough.

There was a Tom McCullough who had a dau. named Ethel, who was b 9 Apr. 1889; d May 1971 in a nursing home in Haleyville, Ala.

A James Henry Underwood, b 18 Aug. 1870; d 23 Feb. 1950; m MARTHA EMMA KEAHEY, b 18 Dec. 1871; d 16 Aug. 1964. (She was a sister of Henry Keahey who m Mary Luter Bull (see Bull #242). James and Martha bur Rock Creek Church Cemetery.

B Saliney Belle Underwood, b 10 Mar. 1872; d 28 Mar. 1949; m/1 JAMES GAN BULL; m/2 PLEASANT JACOB BULL (see BULL # 236)

C Mary Josephine Underwood, b 1 Jan. 1875; d 16 July 1961; m JOSWELL HOWELL

D dau, twin to Mary above

E Anna Berta Underwood, b 3 Sept. 1877; d 1903; m BOB SHIPMAN

F Susan Lyvinia Underwood, b 21 Dec. 1879; d 4 June 1957; m SAM McCOY

G Tabitha Delura Underwood, b 18 June 1882; m WALTER GREER

H Lee Pruitt Underwood, b 17 Nov. 1886

I Tishie Rosella Underwood, b 26 Oct. 1889; m LUTHER MATTHEWS

Who was Alec Underwood, who married the widow MATILDA BOYKIN? They had children Mary A., dau M.C., son A.W.

****

At Chalk Mtn. Cem. in Texas is a dau of T.E. and E.B. Underwood. She was named Diner (Dinah?), b 28 Sept 1907; d 30 May 1908.

There is a Mary Emaline Haley, b 19 July 1866; d 11 Aug. 1919; bur Indian Creek Cem. the dau of James Hoover and NANCY UNDERWOOD.

From Live Oak Cem. in Erath Co., Tex.
UNDERWOOD
Fred D., 7 June 1889-19 Nov. 1960
John Anderson, 1865-1937
Maude David, 1862-1937
Mary Eunice, 1885-1958
Emma Clifteen, 1888-1927
Inf. dau of John and Maude (no dates)
Willie, son of John and Maude, 7 Jan. 1892-31 May 1893
From Pecan Cem. 10 mi S.E. of Dublin, Tex.. in Purvis Community
Inf. cousin of S.A. Underwood (no dates)
" " " " "

Aunt of S.A. Underwood
Inf of S.A. "
M.E., 1895-1897
Brother of S.A. 1859-1884
Mat Underwood, 1867-1904
Inf. 1904-1904

1880 Census Hood Co., Tex

UNDERWOOD	Bpl	Bpl of father	bpl of mother
J. , 28	Ala.	Ala.	Ala.
Sarah 18	Tex.		

1880 Leon Co., Tex.

J.V., 32	Ala.	Ala.	Ala.
L., 21	Tex.	Tex.	Ala.
J.N., 3 son	"	"	"
John W., 2 son	"	"	"
Joe, 1 mo. son	"	"	"
J.W., 25	Tex.	Ala.	Ala.
N.E., 20 wife	La.		
A.E., 3 dau	Tex.	Tex.	La.
M.R., 1 dau	"	"	"

THE UNDERWOOD LETTERS

Letter # 1

Chalk Mountain Tex Jan 1 1903

Aunt Rosamond Bull
Grand O K

Well aunt this leaves us all well. Hope this will find you and connection enjoying the same great blessing. Aunt you must not think hard of me for not writing sooner I have so much I have to see after that I neglect my duty toward my corrispondants Father were up Xmas. John and Geo were aiming to come up but Jake was not very well so they never came. Joe and Bean is aiming to start to Okla. in a few days W.B.s cattle is all at W.J.s and are needing attention badly. J.H. got a letter from Geo and Emer. They have a new boy at their house. all was doing very well Well Aunt it is raining tonight has been rainy all day sloly from the north though it is not freezing yet. Aunt out Gardin is as green as if it was spring excep the tomatoes they are dead. we have leek, collard, cabbage, mustard, and two patches of turnips, that is just as tender as can be Well Aunt I wish you could see our little baby boy he is blue eyed and looks sorter like Howard looked when he was a baby We call him Dennis. I will send you one of his pichurs that I have made with my Codac. Also an exposure of Prewitt and Aubrey as they sit,....Prewitt with Book and Aubrey looking from the opposite side of the bureau near the door. If you will observe closely you will recognize some of the articles in the scene. first, the bureau is the one that mother left. and it was set apart for us to care for. We taken the two little boxes off the top so you could use a spread on it. On the right side of the bureau you can see a molasses stand

that was given to Stella and on the left a sugarbowl that was given to Eula. they use to sit on Mothers table. but they are only keepsakes now. also other little trays that belong to the girls. and the little rabbit that Grand Mama Hatter gave Stella is sitting on the left side of the mirror, which shows the heeting stove near where I stood when I taken the picture
Well Aunt it is getting late so I will close for this time hoping to hear from you soon.

Yours as ever
N.P. Underwood

Aunt I will send the pictures under a separate cover so they may not get there as soon as this letter does. N.P.U.

Chalk Mt Tex
Jan 1 1903

Miss Rosamond Bull
Dear Aunt
I will try to write to you tonight. As I have just got a new bottle of ink, and a new pin staff and pin Aunt this is my first effot to write with a pin. grandpa came up here a christmas but old santy did not bring him anything but he brought us all something
Papa and Mama went to a big newyeardaydinner today
(I believe this was written by N.P.'s daughter Eula Underwood)

Chalk Mt Tex
Jan 1 1903

Dear aunt rosmond
I thoght I wold write you a fiew lines to let you kno that We are all Well and hope you are all the same Well ant We have named the baby dennis. roy has begin to talk. We had a Christmas dinner I wised you could of bien here for dinner We had a turkey for dinner We had a candy pulling the boys bought the sugar and made the candy I wish you could of been with us and help us Eat it I wish I could see you all. they had a christmas tree papa got 2 handchief off of christmas tree and a cake too and mama got a cup and a dress too and a handchief Wel aunt I Will tell you What I got I got a doll and a vace and a fascinator Wel aunt rosamond What did old santclaus bring you? I am going to schol I haint had stop any day I am studing 6 studie a day I will send you a picture of the baby We havnt went down to the old place since wonst it is awful lonesome place. I will close for to night so answer soon from Stella to aunt rosamond. good by

Stella Underwood
(signed with her father's handwriting)

Letter # 2

Chalk Mt Tex
April 27 1903

Dear Aunt
I thought I would try to write you a fiew lines to let you know that we are all well and hope your the same We all wish We could see you Dennis has got to teeth and he can sit up and he is seven months old I wrote to Uncle Ben and havnt got an answer yet grandma tandy is dead I went down on pony creek be fore last and me and Winnie caught 3 and I caught 2 and grandpa brought me back a sunday and I brought a little squirrel home with me and it didnt stay but to days till it run a Way I will close for this time so answer soon from stella to Aunt rosa

Chalk Mountain Tex April 28 1903
Miss Rosymon Bull
Streeter O.K.
Dear Old Aunt.
I thought I would write you as Papa is going to write. I would of written sooner but I have been at work pulling Johnson grass every since school is out. well aunt we are all well and hope you the same grandpa Underwood was up at Morgan Mill a week or to ago. he said they were all well and that Lena hadent missed but one day of school she stayed all night at her grandpas and it rained so she never got to go to school aunt. stella stated in her letter that grandma Tandy was dead. she was at Ruth Halls when she died. Annie hamic is at her sisters agoing to school Mollie Hamic left here the other day for memphis Tennisee where she will be marred to Mr Ridgway. Mr George Hamie is marred. he marred Abbie Walton. They are living with Mr. Hamie. Mr Earl Stigler has gone off to sell buggys and hacks aunt. I wish you could see our baby he weighs 21 and a half pounds he has blue eyes fair skin and ball headed his name is Dennis he can sit alone but cant crall. Aunt how do you like those pictures we sent you aunt we may have a group of all of us childrn taken some of these days and send it to you. grandpa and grandma Renner was babtised the first sunday in April they joined the christian church. grandpa and grandma Howard has gone to Okla T Aunt Rosy we have got a little mule and a calf. the worms is eating up our guarden. we need a rane down here. we havnt got but 6 little chickens and hens a sitting. Aunt our school was out about 2 weeks ago we had a Picnic. Aunt we are going to have a debate at Chalk Mt in June Mr Bently a christian and Mr Numan a babtis aunt Rosy we have bin to town and got our summer goods we all got new hats. well aunt I will close. I will rite again soon.

Monday morning 2.20 a.m.
Aunt I will give you a few items I left out last night Baxter Underwood & wife is living in the Dr. Hickay house he married Miss Montie Lackey the School marm that taught the Rough Creek school 3 terms. Aunt I would like very much to see you and all the connection and your new country but I am fearful I can never find time to take such a long trip Aunt if you ever want to return let me know and I will be at your services. Good Bye

N.P.U.

Note: Annie Hamic previously mentioned was married at Chalk Mtn. on Nov. 12, 1905 to Will West. He was born in McClennan Co., Tx. and moved to Chalk Mtn. Community where he met Annie. She was born and raised at Chalk Mtn. Will died May 18, 1977 at age 92, and Annie died Aug. 4, 1979 at age 90. They farmed all of their lives, and at age 91 Will would walk 3 blocks to town every day to the drug store for coffee. Annie was almost blind at the age of 86, which handicapped her greatly, for she loved to read and do handwork. They had 2 sons and 5 daughters. Will and Annie are buried at Mt. Carmel Cemetery at Wolfe City, Texas.

Letter # 3

Chalk Mt Tex
Apr 29 1903

aunt rosa I thought I write to let you know that we are all well and hope you are the same our school teacher name is tom howard and school is out we have got a little mule colt

soiwill close for thistime
howard under
wood

(on the reverse of this letter:Aunt this sheet was written by Howard he cannot write very well so you will have to study this letter to understand N.P.U.)

Chalk Mountain Tex 4/29/1903

Rosamond A. Bull
Dear Aunt: After some delay I will answer your last letter which I received in due time and was glad to hear from you. Aunt this leaves us all well, and I hope when this reaches your aged and feeble hands it will find you all well. Father was up to see us one day last week he said he was aiming to take a three month trip to Okla. I don't know where all they will go. Small grain crops are neding rain. but all indications are favorable this morning for a general rain. Well Aunt have you got those pictures I sent you yet I received a letter from Anderson a few days ago and he said nothing of you getting the pictures. If you have not received them please let me know in your next letter and I will send you more. Well Aunt I am very busy most of the time. I have 8 acres of land for my cotton crop this year and you see if I attend the shop and the crop I have my hands full. It is mail time so good by Dear Aunt

Write soon
N.P. Underwood

(on the reverse: P.S. Well Aunt as I failed to finish this in time to meet the mail yesterday morning I will write some more tody inst. and we have another seems almost like freezing. Baxer is thinking of marrying Miss Montie Lackey the school marm that taught at the Rough Creek school when you was here.

Good by Dear Aunt
N.P.U.

Letter # 4
Chalk Mountain Texas 7/19/1903
Rosamond A. Bull Streeter, O.K.

My aged and kind old aunt I hope you will not think hard of me for not writing to you sooner. My intentions are good I think. I was very glad to get your letter which arrived in due time. and I intended to answer at once, but at this time half past-nine P.M. while all the neighbors of the burg is on their beds of rest...I adjust...my glasses and try to answer your welcome and long looked for letter. Well Aunt this leaves us all well as far as I know, and I hope when this reaches your distant home it will find you enjoying the greatest of all earthly blessings "good health" Aunt I hardly know what to write first. Mrs. Eden the lady that was at Fathers when Mother died departed this life in the last week in last May and was laid to rest in the same graveyard with mother. Also Aunt Pollie Cowan died the 16th of last month and of course was laid to rest at Rock Church graveyard. Uncle John Shipman was buried one month ago today. he died of lung trouble after a long lingering case of three months. Aunt I think we are in the swim this year. oats and wheat was very good corn is simply fine and cotton though late is speaks fair for a good crop. My renter has about 10 acres in corn that is now too hard for roast. And about 20 acres in cotton with 5 acres in cane. Then I have me an additional crop of cotton of 10 acres and all is looking well. We have a fine gardin Beans, Peas, Beets, Potatos, Turnips, Tomatoes, Cabbage, Colards, and cucumbers all as fine as you ever saw. We have never suffered ten minutes for rain this season. we had a fine rain last sunday evening, and it is looking like rain tonight. Well aunt I am very busy at present and have been all this spring. so I hope you will not think hard of me for not writing oftener. You tell Ran I am ashamed of the way I treated him about his letter...but before god I meant no harm. I thought I would find time in the near future to write him but I did not. I am due a letter to Andrson & Ran also to "Wes", George and Jess. Well aunt the season is here for big meetings there is one in progress over at Dotsan(?) schoolhouse now and one will begin at Chalky next week then there will be one continual service for perhaps one month. We are going to build a shingle arbor 40x50 commencing this week. So if you was here you could go to meeting any day. Well aunt it is time I was in bed all is sound asleep so dear aunt Goodbye.

Write soon
Yours as ever
N.P. Underwood

Letter # 5
Chalk Mt. Tex. Nov. 3, 1903
Rosamend A. Bull Streeter O.K.
Dear Aunt: I expect you think at times that I am silent on purpose; or that I have forgotten you. but that is not the case, I would have written sooner but for the children. You wanted them to write and we all cannot get ready at the same time. I will have them write to you soon. This leaves us all well and hope when it reaches you it will find you and the connection enjoying the same great blessings. Well Aunt brother Jess has moved and father is keeping house again, I have not been down to pay them a visit yet but I intend to soon. I

wish you were here to go with us. then the old home would seem more like it use to in the happy days that are gone. Father was up the other day. he is not very well. he has rheumatic troubles. Bro. J.H. got a letter from Wes yesterday stating that all was well and getting on very well. J.M. and W.B. are at W.J. I have not heard from them direct since they left although I wrote to W.B. once. he did not answer me. Well Aunt I am collecting only Tolerably yet. I think I will be able to divide with you if my customers settle up as they should I believe you told me to settle your Drs. bill. and I told W.B. to let you have some money when you left, and I would settle with him. How much did W.B. let you have. He told me $25.00 Let me know about how much you will need and if I can I will send it at once. Aunt I was in hopes that I would be able to make a full settlement this year but I cannot tell you how my collections will be. my farm you know made me nothing above running expenses for the last two years but I will get a little off of it this year for the first time since I bought it. I would like to see you very much but dont know if I can ever find time to make so long a visit. It seems that I have more to do than anybody. As my family is large and no help to me scarcely. You can see that I have my hands full. Aunt we have got a shingle arbor 40x50 ft. Built just 100 yds. from our yard. and it is a nice improvement to our little town. and is so handy. Aunt I dont expect you are acquainted with the parties or I would try to tell the particulars of a very dark deed. A man by the name of Long shot and killed a man by the name of Anderson. both are our neighbors and is a sad thing. Long is in jail. Anderson was buried at Duffaw.
We are picking our third bale of cotton. I believe I told you about Baxter Underwoods marriage. He married a Miss Lackey of the town of Glenrose. I think she is a fine woman. Baxter is living in the Dr. Hickey house. Hickey is played out and left Chalk Mt. Well Aunt my letter is growing long so I will close by asking you to please excuse my long delayed letter and answer soon. And I will try to be more punctual in the future. Well Aunt if you ever want to visit us let me know and I am at your service. Give my respects to all. As ever your Nephew

N.P. Underwood
Chalk Mountain, Texas

Chak.Mtain Tex.
November 4.1903

Dear Aunt, I thought I would try to write you a fiew lines to let you no that We are all well and hope you all the same. Dennis can walk and say a fiew words and has got seven teeth. schol will begin the first of December. mama wint to hico and got me a hat and Eula a hat and she got me 3 dresses and Eula 3 and mama got her to dreses and a hat I wish I could see you the very best kind we have some awful pretty Chrysanthemums that is now starting to bloom Ant flossie has got a babie it has more hair than Dennis has it is a girl she was born on the 13 day of August Oh I would give the thing of my life to see you Well I will close for this time from Stella to rosa bull good by good by

Your loving niece

Stella Underwood

Letter # 6

Chalk Mountain Tex. 1/12/04
Dear Aunt "Rosa." I guess you are thinking hard of me for not writing sooner but I have thought I would write every day since I received your last letter. This leaves us all well and hope this will find you the same. Well Aunt I will send you ($25) to be collected at Grand as Streeter is not an M.O. order office. Aunt it is near mail time and I will close. I will write more next time. write soon and a long letter. I would like to see you very much, but if we never see each other on earth I have a hope beyond this world. Yours N.P. Underwood

Letter # 7

Chalk Mt Tex
June 25 1904

Dear Old aunt.
I thought I would answer your most kind and welcom letter. I will tell you the reason. we havent answered sooner I thought you was due a letter I am a shame that we did not answer sooner. We had a splendid rain the 20 and 21. they say corn is sure to make. we have got 10 ac. of cotton this year. it is mighty pretty we are hoeing at the second time we have killed all of the johnson grass off it. I had a letter from Lena last week they were all well we had Grandma and Grandpa Underwood picture inlarged They are the best pictures I every saw inlarged They look like they ourt to speak they are life size and in separate frames. it is the nearest I have every saw Grandma since she died and every will in this world Aunt Rosymon I do wish you could come back home and live the rest of your days. why not spend the rest of your days happy well I will close. this leaves all well and hope to find you the same
Your loving Neice
Eula Underwood

I will send you them chry santhums They do not make seed they will bloom this fall if they are cared for.

Good By By By
Eula
answer when every oppertunity prensents it self

Letter # 8

Chalk Mt Tex
Aug. 5. 1904.

Miss Rosaman Bull
Dear old aunt
I thought I would write to you this morning. aunt it is a very sad thing to tell. but our Dear old Grandpa was laid out this morning he Died at six oclock this morning.
he has bin sick 10 days he knew everything on up till yesterday and they could not rouse him up at all. every one of his boys are in they all go there in time to see him alive he lived several days after they got there he new them and was proud to see them all. he said that his time had come. and he was ready to go. it was a sad thing but he said he had lived his days out. Aunt. Cousin Baxter has got a Boy at his house it is rite pretty I think aunt I wish you could come back down here and live the rest of your days I am

quite sure you would be taken care of. ant we are having plenty of rain it is raining now a little if nothing dont happen we will make good crops this fall. we have got our johnson grass all killed about it. aunt are you well. all the boys said their folks are well we are all up but not much well.
Aunt rite to us when a opportunity presents itself
Your loving neice
Eula Underwood to Aunt
Rosyman a bull.

NOTES

THE BULL PEN

From Ruth R. Hayes; 2902 W. Corrine Dr. Phoenix, Az. 85029; whose mother was Ada Jane Bull, below

THOMAS RICHARD BULL, b 27 Aug. 1837 Grainger Co., Tn.(Bean Station) d 23 July 1911; bur Walters Cotton, Okla. Married 11 March 1866 to MARY LAMBERT, b 27 Aug. 1847 Princeton, Mo.; d 11 Aug. 1886 Pattonsburg, Mo.

CHILDREN: All born Pattonsburg, Mo.

1 John J. Bull, b 16 Sept. 1868, d 25 July 1888; bur Webb Cem.

2 Thomas Manson Bull; d 29 Apr. 1949 Tulsa, Ok.; m JENNIE CAMPBELL in Des Moines, Iowa

3 William Henry Bull, b 10 Sept. 1872 ; d Walters Cotton, Ok.; 1 dau

4 James Arthur Bull, b 1874; d 1937 Walters Cotton, Okla. m Comanche Co., Okla. MINNIE ALLEN. Had 2 sons.

5 Alred Taylor Bull, b 8 Aug. 1876 ; d 27 May 1965; bur Walters Cotton, Okla.; m Comanche, Okla. LULA HANNABAS. Had 1 daughter.

6 Ada Jane Bull, b 1 Mar. 1880; d 22 Feb. 1927 Dallas, Tex.; bur Walters Cotton, Okla. ; m JACOB LEE RHOADES. 7 children living in 1982.

7 Joseph Walter Bull, b 10 May 1884; d 3 Aug. 1969; bur Walters Cotton, Okla. unmarried.

8 Edith Bull bur Webb Cem. Missouri.
9 Charles Bull (?), (stillborn)

10 George Freeman Bull, b 3 Aug 1886; d 11 Jan. 1961. Wife unknown no issue. bur Walters Cotton, Okla.

THOMAS RICHARD BULL had a brother named JEFFERSON BULL and a brother name BOB (?). JEFFERSON's son was EDWARD JEFFERSON BULL (had a dau. Onie). Jefferson and Thomas went to Mo., with Thomas riding a mule, he was a short man about five feet.

JEFFERSON BULL; m SARA SIMS of Pattonsburg, Mo. (?) and had the following children.

1 Cora Bull, m CLEM
2 Charley Bull, who was unmarried and d Arkansas City, Kansas

3 Edward Jefferson Bull, d 1927 VA Hospital Nowata, Okla.; m MARY HEDRICK. They children): Onie, Franklin Leslie, and Charley.

4 Wesley Bull, d age 11

5 Emma Bull m WALTER WICKHAM (had several children).

From Mr. Don Stram; 2613 Roberts Lane; Newberg Ore. 97123
Whose grandmother was Jessie Adele Bull (Buell)

JOHN ROBERTSON BUELL (BULL)b 23 Apr. 1852 in Mo.;d 29 Aug. 1934; m/1 EDITH WYATT, b 15 Oct.1860; d 1 Feb 1886 Marshall Co., Ia.; dau of JOHN THOMAS WYATT.
m/2 LEONA CLOTEL MASON, b 17 Apr. 1863 Mo.; d Carthage, Mo. (?)

Children of 1st marriage

1 Ada Buell
2 Frankie Buell
3 Harry Buell
4 Jessie Adele Buell b 15 July 1880 Marshall Co. Ia.; d 25 Aug. 1954 bur Oroville, Ca.; m 29 Jan. 1901 EDWARD GUSTAVUS STRAM, b 14 July 1875; Clinton Twp. Ia.; d 4 Sept 1958 Oroville, Ca.

Children of 2nd marriage

1 Daisy Buell,m GUY TAYLOR
2 Florence Iva Buell, m Mr. WALTON
3 Alva Leroy Buell, m PEARL
4 Elsie Edith Buell, m GUY RUBLEE
5 Elton Elmo Buell

From Mrs. Wilson G. Todd 355 Thornwood Lane, Lake Bluff, Ill. 60044

Ephraim Bull, b 1806 in Md. went with his father to Richland Co., Ohio in 1817. The census of 1830 shows Ephraim and William in Richland Co. (Washington Twp.) The 1820 census shows no Bull in Richland Co. although early deeds indicate that a Hezekiah Bull bought land there in 1817 and 1824. Probably the Hezekiah who later settled in Stark Co. (see #67 on page 238)

Who was John Bull from Baltimore who married JANE PHILLIPS, b ca 1796, and who went to Cooper Co., Mo.? He had sons George and Thomas, b ca 1824.

Who was William Blackwell Bull, who m TINA BELLE THOMPSON? They had a daughter Mary Lois Bull, b in Nashville 18 Sept. 1898, a librarian once listed in "Who's Who of American Women."

From the 1890 1st Territorial census of Okla. is listed Pleasant Bull, age 28 born Ala. I believe this may have been the son ofJacob and Margaret (FREDERICK) Bull. Although Pleasant was born in 1851, making him age 39 in 1890, there may have been an error in reporting.

WILLIAM BULL, an early settler in Ala. was married to ANN TURNER. Two of their 11 children were JACOB AARON BULL, b 1810 in Va. and MARTIN TURNER BULL. William was killed by Indians.

From GOODSPEEDS HISTORY of South Ark. 1890.MARTIN TURNER BULL, (son of William and Ann TURNER Bull), m MARTHA GRAY. He lived in Ala. and d at Cherokee Co., Tex. in 1882 at age 74 (making his birth ca 1808). His wife d 1848. They belonged to the Presbyterian Church. The couple had one known son,

JOHN G. BULL, a native of Talladega Co. Ala. b 8 Mar. 1843. At the age of 18 he joined the Confederate Army serving 2 years when he was promoted from Pvt. with Company K, 10th Ala. Infantry, to Sergeant. There he remained until the close of the war. He was in the Battle of Seven Pines, both battles of Fredericks, Va., the Wilderness and other important engagements. Although receiving 3 slight wounds he was never taken prisoner. When the war ended he returned home to Ala. remaining a short time, then moved to Union Co., Ark where he made his home. JOHN G. BULL m FANNIE J. GRAY Mar. 24 1867, they were parents of 9 children. WILLIAM W., JAMES S., MATTIE S., MARY F., and SUSAN C. All born in Ala. (other children unknown).
Mrs. Bull was the daughter of E.M. Gray and SOPHONIA ROGERS. John G. Bull was a Democrat and in 1874 was elected to office of Magistrate . They were members of Missionary Baptist Church.

****

From Mr. Ben M. Bull, Jr. of St. Louis, Mo. who wrote me a nice letter in 1974 (when we could still mail a letter for 10 cents), and gave this account of his family.
"My father would have been a great help to you as he knew not only a great deal about his Bull relatives, but knew many unrelated Bull relatives. I know so little about the family . My grandfather was JAMES MORGAN BULL, b in St. Louis during the Civil War. He married KATHERINE MAY, and my father was one of 4 children. My father BEN MAY BULL, SR. was born at St. Louis June 26, 1898. He d Sept. 14, 1969. I Ben May Bull, Jr. am one of four children having been born Jan. 15, 1942.
I recall my father speaking of his uncles GORDON and CHARLES BULL, also my uncle Gordon apparently was named after some offshoot of the family whose last name was GORDON-BULL.
I also remember hearing the story about one of the great grandfather Bulls being the gardener of King George Of England One of his primary duties was to obtain the Queen's mail before she received it and deliver it to the King for censoring purposes. I have always had the impression that the Bull's came to this country during its infancy from England. Our particular branch apparently came to St. Louis many years ago directly from the east coast and Baltimore may well have been the place.

****

Mrs. Howard Bulls of Reedley, Ca. wrote to me in 1972. A friend of hers was searching for his Bull family. He is ALVA BULL of Orosi, Ca. He knows that his grandfather WILLIAM FOSTER BULL, m MATILDA BURNS about 1855. They were located in Miss. before they moved to Ark. They were found on the census of Fayette Co., Ala. in 1840 and 1850. Alva knows that his grandfather went to Tex. to visit relatives and died there, and Alva seems certain that it occurred in Hunt Co. at Lone Oak in 1914. He died at the home of son ROBERT BULL.

JOHN BULL, m ca. 1793 KATHERINE. They moved to Ohio in 1798. Katherine d in Va. 1833.

Children:

1 Benjamin F.
2 William
3 Elizabeth
4 Arthur
5 Susan A.
6 Katherine
7 Mary A.
*8 ADRIAN D.
9 Richard R.
10 Caroline

*ADRIAN D. BULL, b 1815 Greene Co.,Ohio where he received his education, and in that state where he learned the saddler's trade. He went to Giles Co.,Tenn. in 1837 located at Pulaski, Tenn. and followed his trade. In 1838 he m URSULA WILLIAMS, the daughter of John and Mildred Williams. In 1843 they moved to Elkton, Tenn. where he continued his trade until the outbreak of the war, and retired from active business until 1865 at which time he engaged in the dry goods business, continuing until 1881 at which time he sold his interest and retired from active life. They were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and Mr. Bull was a member of the A.F. & A.M.

Children:

1 Caroline
2 Julia A.
3 John W.
4 Ann L.
5 Charles
6 Evalina
7 Susan
8 Mildred

****

REBECCA ANN BULL, b 1802 a native of N.C.; d 1848 m BENJAMIN CHAPMAN
b. 1798 at Prince Edward Co., Va. He moved with his parents to Sumner Co., Tenn. took part in the war of 1812, was at New Orleans under General Jackson, and d 1861

****

GEORGIE BULL, daughter of RICHARD BULL of Epton, Tenn., m 2 Jan.1881 THOMAS E. DALY, b 16 Mar. 1859 (son of Thomas B. and Martha Daly) Thomas E. was engaged as a clerk in 1877 by A.D. BULL & Co. where he remained until Jan. 1881. He bought out Mr. Bull's interest and the company was known as Moore & Daly, located in Elkton, Tenn.

****

REBECCA BULL, b 1829 Dickson Co., Tenn.; d July 1862 Marshall Co. Miss. m 1845 Fayette Co., Tenn. ALEXANDER F. COWAN, a native of Rowan, N.C., b 1822; d 25 Jan. 1855 Marshall Co., Miss. They settled in District #2 (Fayette Co.) 8 mi. N.E. of Summerville where they lived 5 yrs. moving to Byhalia Miss. for 4 years and finally to Early Grove in the same Co. (Marshall) where they remained the rest

of their lives. Alexander F. Cowan was a carriage maker by trade, a Democrat politically and he and his wife were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

LUGENIA BULL, b 1834 middle Tenn. m DAVID P. COWAN (brother of Alexander). He was b 1811; d 1854 Marshall Co., Miss.

All above information from Biographical Index to HISTORY OF TENNESSEE

****

From TENNNESSEE RECORDS (BIBLE RECORDS AND MARRIAGE BONDS) by Jeanette Tillotson Acklen, Genealogical Pub. Co. Baltimore 1967 Originally published Nashville 1933

p. 6 HENRY BULL, m 2 Sept 1851 MISS MARY W. ALVIS at Richmond, Va. by Boyte C. Howell.

p. 407 JEREMIAH BULL, b 2 Jan. 1846 m MARY HORN in Knox Co., Tenn.

****

From TENNESEE RECORDS (Tombstone Inscriptions and Historical Mss.

p. 448 WILLIAM BULL, minister of Smyrna Presbyterian Church 1848-1853. This church organized by Rev. Samuel Hodge about 1820. The first church was made of logs and located about a mile from where the town of Smyrna now stands. During the war it was burned by the Federal Soldiers, and after the war the government paid the church $1,000 for rebuilding, which was to build a new church of brick which was completed in 1867.

****

From Mrs. Richardson Iverson of Schleswig, Iowa 51461

THOMAS KEMPIS BULL, m SARAH S. SHOWER(s), b 19 Jan 1819, daughter of THOMAS R. SHOWER and CHARLOTTE McCLELLAN. They were m 1818 in Baltimore.

Children:
1 Margaret C.

2 Emma Louise

3 Charlotte M.

4 Eliza J.

5 Sarah

6 Levi

7 Edward

From Mrs. Clifton R. Brooks,1301 El Finito WY. Santa Ana, Ca. 92705

BETSY BULL, m JOHNATHAN McVEIGH. She was said to have been of the Bull family of Va. which owned property where the Battles of Bull Run were fought. Johnathan was a Pvt. in RW from Pennsylvania. Sources state that he and Betsy d Loudon Co. 1824-1831. Her father supposedly left property to her in his will located in Loudon Co.

****

This family left Ohio in 1865-1868 and first stopped at Trenton, Mo. in Grundy Co., for 2 years before purchasing a farm of 400 acres near Hickman Mill in Jackson Co., Mo. in 1869. The tract of land was divided among the children at once and there the progenitors of this group lived their remaining days and are buried in Palestine Church Cemetery near their home.

MORDECAI BULL (1802-1885) m 1826 NANCY FRIEND (1808-1885).

Children:
1 Washington Bull (1828-1838)
2 Mary A. Bull (1830-1883) m 1852 SAMUEL SPITLER
3 Elizabeth A. Bull (1830-1919) m 1854 JOHN W. GEIGER
4 Mordecai Bull, JR.(1834-1934) ±
5 Sarah H.Bull (1836-1919) m 1859 JESSE S. JOHNSON
6 Eliza Bull (1838-1848)
7 William H. Bull (1840-1924) m/1 1867 MARTHA PETERS
m/2 1875 RUTHIE STITHE

Children by 1st marriage

A Leslie M. Bull (1868-1868)
B Corinna Bull (1871-1932) who m 1892 ALEXANDER BERRY.

Children by 2nd marriage

C Elmer Bull, b 1876; m/1 1906 ANNA L. WOOD; m/2 1928 FLORENCE WHITE

D Lula Bull b 1880 m 1902 CHARLES CRAMER
E Ola Bull b 1889 m 1908 CARL DAVENPORT
F Grace Bull b 1893; m 1920 ERNEST DAY;

William and his 2nd wife had 3 other children d same year as birth I have other descendants of this family who married the Bull daughters, if anyone would like to contact me.

8 Lucretia Bull (1843-1862) m 1861 THOMAS J. McNAGHTEN

****

John Bull, Continental congressman, b William's Parish about 1740. Justice of Peace, Greenville Co.; member of Provincial House of Commons 1772; deputy secretary of the Province 1772; belonged to the 1st and 2nd Provincial congresses 1775/76; member 1778-81, 1784. A

member of Continental congress from S. Carolina 1784-87; member of the S. Carolina Senate 1778. Died S. Carolina 1802. Buried Prince William's Parish Churchyard; Beaufort Co., S. C.

****

John Bull, congressman, physician, clergyman; b Va. 1803; studied medicine in Baltimore; studied theology. Practiced medicine near Glascow, Mo.; ordained to the ministry in the Methodist Church, and became pastor in Glascow vicinity. Unsuccessful candidate for the governor of Missouri; Democratic presidential elector 1828; member of the U.S. House of Representatives (Whig) from Mo., 23rd Congress, 1833-35; resumed ministerial and medical duties. Died near Rothville, Mo. Feb. 1863. Bur. Hutcheson Cemetery near Rothville.

****

From Mrs. J. Paul Jones; 52 Chester Place Asheville, N.C. 28806
Mrs. Jones is the great granddaughter of IRENE BULL (below)

Who was the JOHN BULL who was perhaps the son of Burnaby Bull, b 1754? Is this the John who married MARGARET DANTZLER(1782-1805)? IRENE BULL, (1805-1876) the daughter of John married WILLIAM HART (1784-1854). Tradition says that William and his brother Hamilton Hart went to S.C. from Virginia as young men, and they left a married sister in Va. named Zanetta. William Hart married first ELIZABETH MURCHEY, daughter of William.

It has also been stated that Burnaby had a brother Stephen, they came from England on the ship "Caroline" March 15, 1670, going to Charleston, S.C. Burnaby died without issue, but Stephen had 3 sons from whom the Bulls of S.C. descended. I have the complete lineage of this S. Car. family, if anyone needs more information.

****

From Mrs. Richard Iversen of Schleswig, Iowa 51461

Thomas Kempis Bull, m SARAH S. SHOWER(s). She was b 19 Jan. 1819, the dau of Thomas R. Shower(s)and CHARLOTTE McCLELLAN.
Their children: Margaret C., Emma Louise, Charlotte M., Eliza J., Sarah H., Levi and Edward S.

****

From Mrs. Ralph Weber 10797 La Fonda Circle Fountain Valley, Ca.

Maurice (aka) Morris S. Bull, m SALUDA CHILES. They went to Missouri in Maries Co. before 1860, where they had land and lived on the "Big Road". Covered wagons often camped on their land enroute west. They evidently left at the end of the Civil War and were later located at Morgan Co., Ill.

Morris S. Bull was age 58 on the 1880 census of Morgan Co. and his wife was age 51. He was b N. Car. and her in Va. At home on this census was the following: A. Sarah, age 28; J Martha, age 26; S.

Mary, age 17,(who m W.Thomas Todd) and a child named Henry Laymans who was age 6. All were born in Missouri. There was also a Solomon and Elizabeth Bull in this census (ages 49 and 42) who may have been related, and also Madison and Eliza Jane Bull (ages 39 and 37) Before 1894 Maurice and Saluda Bull were back in Mo. owning a farm in Pulaski, Co. Their oldest child William Bull was also living in the area in 1880 and later. It is possible that the parents of Maurice Bull were Moses Bull and ELIZABETH FULLER. of N.C. and later of Macoupin Co., Ill. They were said to be parents of Solomon Bull.

****

From Darlene Bull 702 W 13th La Porte, Ind.

She is the granddaughter of JOHN AMOS SELDON BULL, the son of James Norris Bull and FRANCIS BEASLEY. James served with the 23rd Independant Battery of N.Y. during the Civil War, and mustered in at Albany 25 Aug. 1862. He was b 17 Mar. 1842. He was son of Amos Seldon and Catherine Bull of Wheatfield, N.Y.

****

From the "History of Madison Valley " Montana by James Spray.

Alanson A. Bull born in Columbus Ohio, the son of Nathan was married 13 Oct. 1857 to ALIRRA DIXON. He farmed for several years and worked for the Columbus and Hocking R.R. Served in the Civil War under Col. G.S.Ennis as adjutant. Settled in Madison Valley in 1875 and in 1887 when it was reported that the Nez Perce Indians were coming down the Valley Mr. Bull organized a posse. They placed the women and children in the schoolhouse, and there as a self appointed captain, Mr. Bull stood guard all night and part of the following day. He later moved to Gallatin Co. and was elected on the Republican ticket as the County assessor where he remained until his death. Alanson and his wife were parents of 5 children. Harriett F., Frederick W., Alice W., Horace N., and Mary F., (all b Ohio.)

****

From Floydene Ziegler of Pima, Ariz. (1974)

1 Ambrose Bull, b ca 1750 Newbern District; Craven Co., N. Car. d Mar.1789 Craven Co.; m ca 1777 ELIZABETH HOGAN, b Jan. 1753 N.C.; d 13 Aug. 1838 Pike Co., Ga.
Ambrose Bull is the earliest ancestor located of this family. He served in the RW, but his widow's application for a pension was denied since he was in the militia, and no proof of service was found. His will dated 27 Mar. 1789 listed 5 children, and wife Elizabeth. Micajah Bull, also served in the N.C. militia, and is thought to be a brother of Ambrose. Micajah was m to MARY COSWAY in Craven Co., N.C. 20 Dec. 1787. He probably d before 14 Dec. 1797. His widow Mary was on the 1800 census in N.C.

2(1) Janet Bull, b ca 1778/79 N.C. We do not know who she married

A Reuben Bull, b 1800 Pendleton District, S. Car.; d April 1866 Falls Co., Tex.; m/1 Falls Co., Tex.; m/1 21 Mar. 1824 Lawrence Co., Miss. SUSANNAH SMITH, d. 1842 Yazoo Co., Miss.
m/2 MAHALA ANN RUNNELS KNIGHTON, d ca 1890
When Reuben Bull was about 8 or 10 he went to live in Ga. with the family of his uncle James Hogan Bull, who raised him as a foster son. Reuben moved with the rest of the family of James H. to Miss.and was married there to Susannah. He later moved with his 2nd wife to Falls Co., Tex. After his death his widow lived in Waco until she died.

Children by 1st marriage

1) Isaac Lafayette Bull, b 4 Feb. 1827 Yazoo Co., Miss.; d 17 Jan. 1884; m 7 June 1849 SARAH JANE NEIL, b 9 Sept. 1832 Miss.; d Jan. 1870 Falls Co., Tex.

a) Emily J. Elizabeth Bull, b 7 Aug. 1850 Yazoo, Miss. m 4 Mar. 1869 ZADOK M. MARCY

b) Reubin Henry Bull, b 30 Nov. 1854; d 8 Jan. 1855
c) Mary Jane Bull, b 26 May 1856 Falls Co., Tex.; m Mr. BLACK
c) James Henry Bull, b 29 Jan. 1859 Falls Co., Tex.
d) John Bull, b 4 Dec. 1860; d 4 Jan 1861
e) Sarah Ellinor Bull, b 22 Aug. 1863 Falls Co. Tex.; d 15 Jan 1934; m 23 Nov. 1885 LUKE H. CATHEY
f) Joseph JacksonBull, b 18 Oct. 1866 Falls Co. d 15 June 1902; m 3 Dec. 1893 EMMA JANE CRAIG

1 Floyd M. Bull, b 28 Aug. 1896 Pima, Ariz. m 10 Jan. 1921 LILLIE DALEY of John Stephen Daley and JULIE ADELINE JOHNSON

Joseph went to Ariz. in his late teens and married.He died when his son Floyd Bull was 6 years old. Floyd is the father of Mrs. Ziegler who sent this information to me. She was b 20 Dec. 1934; m 15 Apr. 1953 JAMES H. ZIEGLER

g) William Bull, b Jan 1870/71

B Nancy A. Bull, b 1834 Yazoo Co., Miss.

C William J. Bull, b 1836; m 29 Sept. 1869 MALINDEY DANIEL

Children by 2nd marriage

D Susan S. Bull, b 1843 Yazoo Co.; m 17 Jan. 1861 C.R.JACKSON
E John C. Bull, b 1845 Yazoo; m 26 Nov. 1874 MRS. CALLIE V. CURRIE

F James H. Bull, b 1848; d 15 Nov. 1903; m 18 Sept. 1879 SALLIE J. WEAR

G Mary E. Bull, b 1855 (twin); m/1 25 Jan 1870 DANIEL F. COLE; m/27 JAN. 1874 WILLIAM GRIMES(?)

H Reuben Franklin Bull, b 1855 (twin); d 1898; m 21 Mar. 1891 LUCY V. STEGALL

3(1) James Hogan Bull, b 23 June 1780 Craven Co., N.C.; d 25 Aug. 1840; m 1797 Lenoir, N.C. FRELOVE (Lovey) CAMPBELL, b 10 Apr. 1877; d 9 Dec. 1850 Benton, Miss.
James and family moved to Miss. where they remained. The plantation is still owned by his family.

A Sarah Bull, b 18 May 1800 Craven Co., N.C.; d 19 Apr. 1877 m 1817 ZEDEKIAH PEPPER

B Susan Bull, b 7 Dec. 1803 Craven Co., d 25 May 1853; m 16 Feb. 1823 JOHN MIDDLETON HENDRICKS

C Ambrose Carroll Bull, b 9 Apr. 1806 Craven Co.; d 14 Apr. 1889; m/1 6 Mar. 1829 SARAH MAXWELL; m/2 ELIZA JANE SPARKS

D James Campbell Bull, b 16 Jan. 1811 Jasper Co., Ga.; d 10 Dec. 1892; m/1 LYDIA KING; m/2 1859 MRS. MERCY OGDEN

E Mary Bull, b 20 Apr. 1813 Jasper Co., Ga.; d 16 Nov. 1854 m D.W. HENDRICKS

F William W. Bull, b 4 June 1816 Jasper Co., Ga.; d 29 Oct. 1843; m LOUISA STEVENS

4(1) Susannah Bull, b ca 1783 N.C.; m 11 Nov. 1803 SINCLAIR LANCASTER

5(1) Mary (or Polly) Bull, b ca 1784 N.C.; m 9 Apr. 1804 WILLIAM MORRIS

6(1) Robert Bull, b 1788 Craven Co., N.C.; d 14 Aug. 1861; m/1 31 Mar. 1811 SUSANNAH SULLIVAN; m/2 26 July 1953 in Ark. MALINDA FINKLEY. He remained in Ga. until his mother died, then moved to Ala., Miss. and Ark. where he died. His son Johnson Bull moved Bull moved into Coleman Co., Tex. where descendants still live.

****

The following family was sent to me by Mrs. (Marilyn) Leon Cowell, Rt.#1, Memphis, Mo. 63555. I have corresponded with Marilyn off and on for over 10 years, trying to make a connection between her William Bull as being a son of Abraham and Martha (Wyle) Bull. I do not think this is the case. See #6(1) p 11 of this book. If he was, their son, then of course Abraham as shown below would also be their son. Abraham and Martha did have 2 sons by these names, but dates just do not fit. Others have also asked about a William Bull, that they can't place in their lineage, and the mystery remains.

A Abraham Bull, b 1742; d 1779 Va. He left home at an early age. Who he married, and when is not known.

1 Abraham Bull, d 1779
2 Edward Bull, d 1809/10
3 Helena Bull
4 William Bull
5 Martha Bull
6 Rachel Bull
7 Ambrose Bull (an Abrose in Ky., m 28 Dec. 1795 JENNY McCARTNEY
8 Sarah Bull
9 Jacob Bull
10 James Bull
11 Lewis Bull

B William Bull, b 1744; d 1816 Wash. Co., Ind; m 1762 prob. Va. SUSANNAH WALTER, dau of John and Anne Walter. William was in Henry Co., Ky in 1793; Ross Co., Oh. in 1800; Washington Co., Ind. in 1816 with sons Luke and William.

11A Anne Bull, b 1763; m/1 J.DUREE; m/2 DANIEL BONTA
12 Abraham Bull, b 1764; m 1786 WILLAMINE BONTA
13 John Bull, b 1766; d 1782
14 Martha Bull, b 1767
16 Hannah Bull, b 1769
17 Luke Bull, b 1771
18 William Bull, b 1773; d 1819 m JANE WILLIS
19 Daniel Bull, b 1775; m 23 Dec. 1798 SUSAN WHITE
20 Amos Bull, b 1776
21 Walter Bull, b 1778
22 Nancy Bull, b 1779
23 Abraham Bull, b 26 June 1787 Ky.
24 Mary Bull, b 25 Aug. 1788
25 Susannah Bull, b 2 Sept 1789
26 Jacob Bull, b 16 Apr. 1791; d 1801

****

Family of #12 Abraham and Willamine BONTA Bull

Abraham Bull, b 1764; m 1786 WILLAMINE BONTA (Willamine here is only one form of the numerous spellings given for her). He was born in Pike Co., Ohio. Willamine was the dau of Capt. Abraham Bonta and MARY DERMOTT. Abraham went to Ky. in 1781 with his sister Anne and family . In 1782 with his brother-in-law Jake Duree and a number of their neighbors Abraham joined Col. George Clark's expedition into the Northwest Territory (Ohio); The Blue Lick Massacre. In the compamny from Virginia he was reunited with several relatives. This expedition proved disasterous for the family, as it took the life of his brother John, brother-in-law Jake Duree, cousins Luke Amos, John Grillon (Capt. of Lincoln Co., Ky. Militia 1782) and John Walter. Abraham returned home and stayed with his sister Anne to help care for her and her 2 children Samuel and Winnefred, until she remarried to Daniel Bonta. In 1785 Abraham returned to Ohio with the Galloway boys, to survey land for himself. He staked out in Ross Co. along

with James Galloway, Sr. They received their warrants 1797/98 and here Abraham built his home in Pike Co. (Pike Co. taken from Ross Co. in 1815).

27 Abraham Bull, b 26 June 1787 Ky.
28 Mary Bull, b 25 Aug. 1788
29 Susannah Bull, b 2 Sept. 1789; m WILEY ROBERTS
30 Jacob Bull, b 16 Apr. 1791

31 William Bull, b 22 Mar. 1793 Ky.; d 1857 Cuba, Ill.; m 11 Apr. 1817 Ky. LAVINA (Love) BRIANT; m/2 BETSY CONNOR

32 Luke Bull, b 10 Apr. 1794
33 Nancy Bull, b 18 Apr. 1795; m 28 Feb.1819 VALENTINE WARNER

34 Walter Bull,b 23 Aug. 1797 Ky.; d 17 Apr. 1865; bur Owensville (Clermont Co. Ohio) m/1 1818/1820 MARGARET MOUNT, d ca 1840 Highland Co., Ohio
m/2 8 Feb. 1846 Williamsburg, Ohio CAROLINE LEEDS, b ca 1819; d 28 May 1902 Clermont Co.

35 Hannah Bull, b 10 June 1799 Ohio
36 G. Washington Bull, 1 Feb. 1801
37 Willmoth Bull, b 15 June 1805

****

Family of #18 William and Jane Willis Bull
Children shown in 1820 Census of Washington Co., Ind.
William Bull, b 1773; d 1819 m JANE WILLIS of William and Sally Willis. William went to Ky. with his parents in 1793, where he married that same year. In 1797 he purchased land in Adams Co. Ohio moving there in 1800. He and his son William served in the War of 1812. In 1815 he went to Ind. where he bought land in Washington Co. taking his family there in 1816, and where his father died the same year. William died 3 years later,leaving his son William to care for his mother Susannah, his own wife Jane and the minor children, along with his son William's wife and two children.

38 William Bull, b 1794
39 Salley Bull, b 1795
40 Amos Bull, b 1797
41 Thomas Bull, b 1798
42 Susannah Bull, b 1800
43 Abraham Bull, b 1802
44 Willis Bull, b 1805; d 1879
45 Elizabeth Bull, b 1806
46 Luke Bull, b 1808
47 Maragret Bull, b 1810
48 Henrietta Bull, b 1811
49 Andrew Bull, b 1813
50 Nancy J. Bull, b 1814
51 George W. Bull, b 1816/7 in Ill.

****

Family of #31 William/Lavina (Bryant) Bull & William/Betsy (Connor)

52 Abraham Bull, b 22 Apr. 1818 Pike Co. Ohio.; d Iowa.
53 John Bull, b 22 Jan. 1820; d 1877; m MARY LYMAN
54 Sarah Bull, b 3 Feb. 1821
55 William Bull, b 3 July 1822
56 Lucinda Bull, b 25 Aug. 1823
57 Henry Bull, b 7 Aug. 1825
58 Peter Bull, b 19 Sept. 1827; m 4 June 1848 NANCY HUFFORD
59 James Bull, b 23 Aug. 1830 in Ill.
60 Hannah Bull, b 10 Jan 1832
61 Martha Bull, b 23 Feb. 1841
62 William Bull, b 20 Jan. 1843 Cuba, Ill.; d 30 Oct. 1911 Kan.; m 7 Feb. 1864 Cuba, Ill. ALMIRA LOBAUGH, of Benjamin Lobaugh and ELIZA J. FULTZ.
63 Mary Bull, b 2 Mar. 1844; m DAVID MAXWELL

****

Family of #34 Walter and Margaret (Mount) Bull

64 Nehemiah Bull, b 11 Dec. 1821; d 6 Apr. 1882 Scotland Co.,Mo.; m 20 Feb. 1845 ELMIRA BEAVERS

65 McCall Bull, b 27 Jan. 1823; d 7 July 1903 Decatur,Ia.; m 5 June 1845 SUSAN BEAVERS. (Had dau. Irene, b 21 June 1861; d 7 Jan.1936; m 11 Dec. 1881 HENRY CAMPMIRE. From Sandra Hatrman of 204 N. 8th St.; Council Grove, Kan. 668460.)

66 George Washington Bull, b 20 May 1825/6; d 17 Aug. 1865; m 30 Oct. 1852 LYDIA SPARGER

67 Hezekiah Bull, b 22 June 1827 Highland Co., Oh.; d 26 Mar.1915 Scotland Co., Mo.; m 4 Apr. 1850 Highland Co., Ohio ABIGAIL E. BURRIS,b 12 Mar. 1830 Marion Co., Ind.; d 2 Dec. 1897 Scotland Co., Mo of James Burris and MARY SOMMERS

68 John Bull, b 20 June 1830; d 20 Aug. 1849
69 Abraham Bull, b 1832
70 Nancy Bull, b 1834; m 22 May 1854 JAMES JACKSON
71 Terressa Bull, b 1836
72 Mary Bull, b 1838 Highland Co., Oh.;m 21 Jan. 1858 ROBERT S.BICKING

****

Family of #34 Walter and Caroline (Leeds) Bull

73 Harriet Bull, (not known if child of Caroline or Margaret)
74 Margaret Bull, b 1848
75 Willamine Bull, b 1851; m 19 Sept. 1868 Clermont Co., Oh. HIRAM CURTIS, b 1846

76 Delilah Bull, b 1854; d 1904; m 17 Feb. 1872 Clermont Co., Oh. JOHN N. VARNEY, (1850-1904)

77 Viola Bull, b 8 Feb. 1856

78 Ice Bull, b ca 1858
79 Maria Bull, b 15 Oct. 1859; d 16 Mar. 1876

References: "History of Lewis, Clark, Knox, & Scotland Cos., Mo." page 1153
Cemeteries at Clermont and Highland Cos., Ohio
Will of Walter Bull, Book J pg 69. Will of Caroline (his wife) Vol. W, pg 478 (Highland Co.)
Pension: War of 1812 cert. #8077; claim 15753 Nat'l Archives

****

Family of #58 Peter and Nancy Hufford Bull
He came as an infant to Ill. in 1829. At the death of his father he inherited the home farm in Putnam Twp. He m 4 June 1848 NANCY HUFFORD, b 19 Jan. 1827 Ind. of George Hufford and MARY VEST.
80 Henry Bull, b 1849; m PHOEBE WILSON
81 Eliza Bull; m C.N. MASON
82 George W. Bull, b 1854; m ELIZABETH MASON
83 William H. Bull, b 1856; m HANNAH KIDD
84 Mary M. Bull; m ARTHUR VARNEL
85 Sarah Bull
86 Albert Bull; m ROSE ACKERSON
There were possibly 3 more children, unknown

****

Family of #62 William and Almira Lobaugh Bull
William was very young when his mother died and he was raised by his father and sister Hannah. He served in the Civil War in Co. A, of the Ill. 55th Reg. He settled at Moorhead, Kn. in 1870 where he died. Benjamin Lobaugh was from Pa. and his wife Eliza was born at Indianapolis, Ind. 17 Aug. 1846 and d 28 Aug. 1828 at Oak Harbor,Wa.

87 Mary Elizabeth Bull, b 2 Feb. 1866 Ill.; d 3 Feb. 1937 Wash.; m 21 Mar. 1893 W.A. TERHUNE

88 Carrie Emma Bull, b 11 Nov. 1887 Ill.; m 6 OCT. 1889 VESTAL ADAMS
89 Benjamin Franklin Bull, b 19 Apr. 1869; d young
90 Peter Joseph Bull, b 17 Oct. 1869; d young
91 Martha Jane Bull, b 26 Nov. 1873; d young
92 John Frederick Bull, b 16 Apr. 1876; d young
93 Frances Alvea Bull, b 13 May 1877
94 Ella Mae Bull, b 16 Oct. 1879; d young
95 William Franklin Bull, b 18 Apr. 1882
96 Charley Luther Bull, b 13 Oct. 1884; d Seattle, Wash.

****

Family of #64 Nehemiah and Elvira Beavers Bull
NOTE: He was on the 1860 census of Scotland Co., Mo. and shown as age 30, making his birthdate 1830, not as shown previously. I find mention of his wife as Elvira and Elmira. On the same census it says Elvira, age 33, making her birthdate 1827. Also she and her husband and 3 children are shown as born in Ohio. Nehemiah died without a will, 6 Oct 1885

97 Harriet Bull, b 1846; d 20 May 1866

98 John Bull, b 19 Feb. 1848; d 16 Feb. 1901; m 8Apr. 1869 MARY POE; d 17 Jan. 1880 (age 26 yrs. 9 m. 2 da.)m/2(?) 20 May 1882 KATE FOSTER. John and his first wife had children Ethel,Eva, Alvin.

99 Nancy Bull, b 1850; d 5 Aug. 1883 m 23 June 1869 MARCELLIS S. SHELLY Scotland Co., Mo.; he m/2 27 Mar. 1886 JENNIE CARDER

100 Elisha Bull, b 1856, d 11 Aug. 1862

101 Neomia Bull, b 1867 Mo.; m 3 Jan 1876 HEZEKIAH JONES

102 George B. McCall Bull; m 4 Nov. 1886 MARY H. CARDER

103 Mary Ellen Bull

104 Charles Bull, b 5 May 1887; d 5 Apr. 1905; m 24 Oct. 1893 MAGGIE MADDOX

From probate reccords are the following heirs
John Bull, Neomia Jones, Mary Ellen Bull, Geo. B. McCall Bull, Charley Bull, Dexter Shelley, Lucinda Elvira Shelley, Della Shelley (children of Nancy Bull Shelley).

****

Family of #67 Hezekiah and Abigail Burris Bull
Hezekiah Bull, was born in Highland Co., Ohio. Immediately after he married he moved to Scotland Co., Mo. and located on a tract of land in the north part of the county, which he entered and where he remained to make his home. After his wife died Dec. 3 1897, is constant companion and housekeeper was his daughter Miss Lorena. Mr. Bull was a Universalist in Faith, and a Democrat politically.

105 Marietta Bull, b 1 Feb. 1851; d 8 Apr. 1911; m 4 Dec. 1872 CALVIN A. WEBBER

106 Chandler E. Bull, b 3 Oct. 1852; d 15 Sept. 1927; m 1 Dec.1875 IDA BULLIPS

107 Emily Jane Bull, b 3 Dec. 1855; d 7 Feb. 1939; m 2 Dec. 1875 OLIVER STORER

108 William Walter Bull, b 27 Feb. 1858; d 3 Mar. 1879

109 Clara Florance Bull, b 17 July 1860; d 20 Apr. 1920; m 24 Oct. 1878 THOMAS WILSON

110 Hosea Arminus Bull, b 1 Oct. 1862; d 4 Dec. 1935; m/1 CORDIA_____,m/2 HELEN DICK from New Zealand

111 Lorena Ellen Bull, b 3 Feb. 1865; d 1 Mar. 1951; m 22 Nov. 1922 JAMES A. SEATON

112 Minnie A. Bull, b 27 May 1867; d 20 Apr. 1885

113 Ervie Bull, b 31 Dec. 1869; d 13 Sept. 1890

114 Effie Bull, b 31 Dec. 1869; d 26 Sept 1934 ; m 21 Mar. 1897 WILLIAM TEETER

115 Ernest Guy Bull, b 19 May 1871; d 10 Nov. 1956; m 31 Dec. 1891 MYRTLE EMILY EGGLESTON, b 14 Dec. 1872 Wisc.; d 21 Oct. 1964, of Austin Eggleston and EMILY DRAKE All children b Scotland Co., Mo.

After the death of his father in 1915 E.G. and Myrtie bought the homplace homeplace and farm in 1920 where they built a 2 story house where they resided until his death in 1956. E.G. was elected and served as Probate Judge of the Scotland Co., Court 1922-1926, and was a member of the Methodist Church. He held a 50 yr. membership in the A.F. & A.M. Memphis Lodge #16, was a member of Eastern Star, Royal Arch Masons, and Memphis Commandery #41 Knights Templar. He received many awards for his farming practices and was honored in 1952 with the Skelly Oil Co. Agricultural Achievement Award. When their son Chandler's wife Velma died, he moved in with his parents so they could help care for the small children, and although they were in their eaarly sixties they bore the burden of three motherless children with strength and courage. With the help of a hired girl in the winter and the help of their daughter Abbie in the summer (she taught school), they raised the children with loving care.

116 Abbie Mae, b 17 Dec. 1892; d 2 Dec. 1980 Davis Co., Ia. Never married.

117 Buford Ernest, b 29 Sept. 1899; d 27 Nov. 1977 Scotland Co., Mo.; m 15 Feb. 1921 PHOEBE HYDE of Ruben Hyde and GRACE SOUTHMAYDE. No children.

118 Chandler Hezekiah Bull, b 4 Dec. 1906; m/1 25 Dec. 1926 VELMA HENRIETTA DIETERICH, b 1 Oct. 1901 near Wyanconda, Mo.; d 15 Nov. 1934 of Frederich Dieterich and ELIZA MOHR
m/2 14 Mar. 1942 OLIVE MAY HOCKING, of Dora Hocking of Gorin, Mo.

After Chan and Velma were married they moved into the house that his grandfather Hezekiah had built in 1856, and when Velma died when the twins were born, he moved in with his parents. Chan was a farmer, and with his son Stanley, bought the Bull farm after his parents E.G. Bull and Mertie were gone.

Their children:

A Gwendolyn Jean Bull, b 27 Oct. 1928 (stillborn)
B Stanley Duane Bull, b 27 Apr. 1931; m 15 May 1949 PATRICIA LAVAUGHN YORK, of Vaughan York and MARCELLA KELLY.

Their children:

1 Deborah Diane, b 17 Apr. 1951; m 8 Nov. 1968 DAVID WILSON BURNS, b 11 Aug. 1946
a) Braden David Burns, b 19 June 1969
b) Matthew Duane Burns, b 22 May 1971
c) Tamara Burns, b 1 Mar. 1975

2 Ginger Lee Bull, b 30 Apr. 1954; m/1 1 Sept. 1974 HUGH MUHRER PLENGE; m/2 COLE ANDERSON

Their children:

a) Nathaniel Vaughan Plenge, b 15 Sept. 1977
b) Heather Lee Plenge, b 20 Feb. 1978

3 Chedrick Chan Bull, b 9 May 1959; m 23 Sept 1978 LUEVA JEAN TRIPLETT, b 10 Nov. 1950

a) Afton Marie Bull, b 3 Oct. 1981
b) Amber Nicole Bull, b 16 Sept. 1985

C Carolyn V. Bull, b 11 Nov. 1934 (twin); m 24 Feb.1952 DANNY LEE HINDS, b 7 Oct. 1931 Quincy, Ill.

Their children:

1 Jodie Marilyn Hinds, b 25 Dec. 1957; d 30 Dec. 1957
2 Jeffery Ernest Hinds,b 19 Nov. 1958; m/1 PHYLLIS LYNN ARMSTRONG; m/2 20 Apr. 1985 JERRY LYNN SCANIAN, b 1 Apr. 1963

a) Jed William Hinds, b 12 May 1961
b) Jan Michelle Hinds, b 8 Apr. 1960; m 11 Oct. 1980 DOUGLAS RICHARD MEEKS, b 20 Sept. 1960

Their Children:

1) Ashley Michelle Meeks, b 14 Dec. 1981
2) Brock Maurice Meeks, b 30 Sept. 1984

D Marilyn C. Bull, b 11 Nov. 1934 (tein); m LEON CLARENCE COWELL, b 8 Dec. 1931 of Floyd Cowell and CORA DUNN.

Their children:

1 Carolyn Ranee Cowell, b 13 Feb. 1956; m 25 Nov. 1977 THOMAS LANDON McClellan, b 20 Aug. 1948

Their child:

a) Abbi Adair McClellan, b 4 Apr. 1979

2 Kena Kay Cowell, b 26 Mar. 1957; m/1 21 Dec. 1979 JAMES MICHAEL SPARKS, b 11 Sept. 1957; m/2 23 Feb. 1985 WILLIAM JOSEPH HIRNER

Child of first marriage:

a) Mikaela Ranee Sparks, b 3 Apr. 1982

3 Jim Leon Cowell, b 15 May 1960

Who is T.D. Bull? A marriage record from Denton Co., Tex. says he married SARAH BROWN on 6 Feb. 1879. On the 1880 census of Collin Co., Tex. is a T.D. Bull age 30, b Ark. and both parents born Tenn. His wife is shown only as N.J. age 20, also b Ark. and parents b Tenn. and one daughter N.J. age 2 born Tex.
I also have an article from Crowell, Okla. (no date) about T.D. Bull who was there visiting a daughter Mrs. J.W. Jonas, while renewing an old acquaintance with his friend during the Civil War Days, by the name of C.B. Garlinghouse. T.D. Bull was at this time a resident of Sulphur, Okla. He joined the Confederacy 10 June 1861 when he was 16, thus making his birth year about 1845. and the article mentioned being written in 1933, as also he states that he was now age 83, thus his birth year from this account makes the article written around 1928. A great deal of discrepancy seems possible. Following the war, he had a lot of experience fighting the Indians, especially in 1807 1nd 1808. The last Indian to die in battle in Denton, Tex. was killed by Bull.

****

From Karen K. Bull of Ft. Smith, Ark, and her aunt Virginia Hubbard, 1208 Bluff Ave., Ft. Smith, Ark. 72901

John Jackson Bull, b 10 May 1812 Ala.; m/1 MARTHA JEFFERS, b 1816; m/2 MARY DELILA SELF, also b 1816.

Children of 1st marriage

Nancy, Sam, Reuben, Bud, Jane, Kizer Betsy, Sarah Louise and Polly Ann.

Children by 2nd marriage

Allen Leander m ELLEN HUGHES; Tom, William Basil Bull m SARAH ELIZ-ABETH MILLER; Elmira Clementine m ARTEMIS W. MILLER; and Ben McGee Bull,* who m MARY JANE MILLER

Benjamin McGee Bull and wife Mary had the following children: William Benjamin, Jeffie, John Arthur, James Dove, Rebecca Lunetta, Etta Jane, and Pleasant Love Bull.

*Pleasant Love Bull, m AMY BELL SUMMERS, and had the following children:

Lovey Merle, Herbert Ray, Roland Leon, Chester Lee, Adam Benjamin, William Douglas, Arthur Marion*, Edna Pearl and Joyce Byron Bull.

*Arthur Marion Bull , m LILLIAN ESTHER MOTSINGER, and they had the following children:

1 Patsy Ruth Bull
2 Robert Arthur Bull
3 Karen Kay Bull

Grainger Co., Tenn. Marriage Records

Eliza Bull-John Cox, 12 Dec. 1833 by Elihu Milliken M.G.
Maria Jane Bull-O.H.P. Reed, 21 Jan. 1837
Peggy Bull-James Barnard, 1 Jan. 1826
Polly Bull-Jacob Widner, 27 July 1813
Sarah Bull-James Chaney, 29 Apr.1822 by John Davis J.P.
George Bull-Elizabeth Grayson, 4 Feb.1802
John Bull-Nelly Collins, 23 Nov. 1800
Joseph Bull-Nancy Bray, 7 June 1810
Richard Bull-Fanney Bray, 11 May 1905
C.E. Bull(Bridge)-H.H. Carter, 5 Feb 1866
Catherine Bull-John T. Evans, 18 Sept. 1857
Elisha Bull-Mary Jane Miller, 21 Aug. 1846 by J.W. Patterson J.P.
Elisha Bull-Cora Elizabeth Mayes, 25 July 1857 by J.O. Noe J.P.
Wesley Bull-Sallie E. Vineyard, 1 Feb. 1866 by John A. McKinney J.P.

Texas

T.D. Bull-Sarah Brown, 6 Feb. 1879 (Denton Co.)
B. Bull-Fannie B. Robinson,12 Mar. 1888 (Harrison Co.)
Mrs. Sallie W. Bull-Joseph Laing, 2 Apr. 1833 (Limestone Co.)
John H. Bull-Mrs. Nancy Tucker, 12 July 1868 (Washington Co.)

Falls Co., Texas

Susan Bull-C.R. Jackson, 17 Jan. 1861
W.J. Bull-Malindey Daniel, 29 Sept. 1867
S.A. Bull-William T. Jackson, 27 June 1867
E.E. Bull-J.M.Marcy, 4 Mar. 1869
Sally L. Bull-J.M. Anderson, 13 Feb. 1867

Miscellaneous Marriages

Henry Bull-Mary W. Alvis Richmond, Va. 2 Sept. 1851 by Robt. Howell
Jeremiah Bull-Mary Horn, Knox Co., Tenn., 2 Jan. 1846
Nettie Bull, age 15-J.M. Bean age 27, Apr. 18, 1897

Census 1880 Erath Co., Texas

	age	bpl.	bpl. father	bpl. mother
Samuel J. Bull	33	Ark.	Tenn.	Ala.
Eliza J. (wife)	26	Tex.	Tenn.	N. Carolina
Wm. J. (son)		"	Ark.	Tex.
Nancy E.		"	"	"
Sarah M.		"	"	"
Mary V.		"	"	"

Collin Co., Texas 1880

T.D. Bull	30	Ark	Tenn.	Tenn.
N.J. (wife)	20	""	"	'
N.J. (dau)	2	Tex.	Ark.	Ark.

Census 1880 Marion Co., Ala.

H.H. Bull (farmer)	28	Tenn.
Lisa	28	N. Car.
William H.	9	"
James H.	7	"
Mary M.	3	"

Census 1830 Grainger Co., Tenn.

Hannah Bull, head of household; 1 male under age 5; 1 fem. age 20-30
Claibobourne Bull, head of household 1 male 20-30; 1 female under 5; 1 fem. age 20-30

Census 1860 Grainger Co., Tenn.

Elizabeth Bull (widow)	53
Elizabeth (domestic)	24
Barbary	23
Thomas J. (laborer)	18

****

From "Arkansas and It's People", Vol. III, page 60 is a sketch of Lester M. Bull. I do not have a copy of it.

****

Burleson Cem. Leon Co., Tex.

Nova E. Bull, 20 June 1880-11 Oct. 1880 dau. of P.A. and P.L. Bull

****

Who were the Bull's in Moscow, Ark that settled in (or near) McCrory and Bull's Town, Ark.? There was a Jacob Bull in Calhoun Co., Ark. In Goodspeed's History (written 1889) page 791 is a biography of this Jacob Bull. I do not have a copy of this either.

****

From Beverly Bull of 34 Miller St.; Port Chevalier; Aukland, New Zealand.

Jacob Bull, b 1816; m 24 Dec. 1838 to ELIZABETH ROBINSON in the Church of St. Martin's and St. Luke's ; Tipton Dudley; Staffordshire, England. They migrated to So. Australia in 1856 with 5 daughters : Elizabeth, Ann, Esther, Linda, and Mary. They had a son Robert born 1841 in Dudley who later joined the family, and a son William John Bull who was born in Australia.

****

According to the Highway sign on entering Bull's Gap, Tenn., it was founded by John Bull who came from Pennsylvania in 1794. There was a John Bull on the 1790 census of Cumberland Co., Pa. I do not know just who this person was in Pa. but hope someone else will.

****

Who was the Thomas Bull who left land in Maryland (1668) to his son Thomas and his father, plus others of the Bulls (unnamed)? Executors were Samuel Lucas and John Marsh.

****

Late Additions to The Bull Pen

From Muriel Lewis, 3314 Chiswick Ct.,Apt.3E; Silver Spring,Md. 20906

John Bull Sr. of Taylor's Delight and Bull's Fancy in Md. His will was probated 15 Feb. 1817 Baltimore Co. He m a lady known as Jemimy.
Their son Nicholas H. Bull,Sr., b bet 1770-1780 in Balt. Co.; his will probated 13 Feb. 1846; m 10 Mar. 1803, ANN (NANCY) HICKS who was born bet. 1780-1790 in Balt. Co.; d bet. 1840-1846 in the same county. Ann Hicks was the daughter of Jacob Hicks, b 2 Mar. 1767 Balt. Co. and his will probated there 16 Nov. 1816. Jacob was m to ANN HITCHCOCK, b 11 Dec. 1841;d 1814.
The son of Nicholas H. Bull Sr. and ANN HITCHCOCK, was Nicholas Jr., b ca 1811 Balt. Co., his will administered 8 Aug. 1833; m 10 Aug. 1833 SARAH BULL, b 18/19 Mar. 1812; d 18 May 1876. (There must be an error, since his will and their marriage date are only 2 days apart. This is as it was sent to me, however.)
Sarah Bull, was the daughter of John Bull, who d by 1819 in Balt. Co. THIS John Bull, was the son of WILLIAM BULL, of Merryman's Lookout, whose will was written in 1828; and executed 1833.
Nicholas Bull Jr, and Sarah might have been cousins
The daughter of Nicholas and Sarah was ANNIE M. BULL, b ca 1836; d 20 Jan. 1886 Balt. Co.; m 16 Aug. 1865 Balt. Co. WILLIAM C. CAHOON, b 1820/1821; d 10 Sept 1891 Balt. Co. William m/1 to ELIZA CHILDS.

Abstract of Last Will and Testament (Will Bk.10 folio 286; Balt.Co.
John Bull, Sr. signed: 3 Mar. 1816 Proved: 15 Feb. 1817
Executor:Jemimy Bull
Witnesses: John Darner, William Johnson, Zacher Tracy

Bequests: to Jemimy Taylor's Delight Plantation

To daughters, Sarah, Mary, Rachel, Agness, Jemimy, Belinder, Rebecca Personal Property.

To sons: Nicholas (eldest) tract of land "Bull's Fancy"
John and Shadrach (youngest sons) Taylor's Delight to be divided between them upon death of Jemimy.

****

From page 41: see # 184 Henry Bull. This is Henry James Bull, b ca 1832; d 1881; m ELIZABETH ANN WATERS, b ca 1832; d 1915.

Their children:
1 Ev Bull
2 William Bull
3 Molly Bull
4 Jennie Bull
5 Robert Lee Bull, b 26 July 1873; d 16 Dec. 1945; m ALICE LORENE SCOTTEN, b 25 Apr. 1875; d Nov. 1959

Their children:

A Robert Lee Bull, Jr., b 26 Aug. 1905 Bel Air, Md.; m 1 Oct. 1930 at Polick (or Pohick) Church near Mt. Veron in Fairfax Co., Va.
note: I have 2 names ELIZABETH WALLASTON SMITH
LEILA BELL CLAGGETT
Which is correct?

B James Winfred Bull, b 4 Aug. 1908; d 1948
C Grace Bull, b 14 Oct. 1911
D Hester Amy Bull, b 22 Oct. 1914; m FRANCIS GORHAM, JR., b 14 Jan. 1915 of Francis Gorham and HELEN GREELEY McKISSOCK

****

Which William Bull married Elizabeth Ruff? See page 15 (#54) and page 24 (#92). I have been told that either or both. Another mix-up on a William Bull. Surely someone, somewhere will be able to clear this all up.
I am almost convinced that there may have been two Bull lines from the beginning (perhaps brothers) which accounts for much of the confusion, as to who belonged to who.

It is difficult to straighten all of this out, and althought I have been as accurate as I could be in putting together the loose threads, I can't swear to everything as being absolutely correct.
I have made obvious mistakes and corrected as many as I could. My typos are there, but it shows my imperfections, and the meaning remains.

****

All of the records on the following pages, were sent to me by Mrs. John S. (Brad) Slattery, in 1975 while she was living on a part of Lynch's Desire, and at that time she drew up the map of Lord Baltimore's Manor. Many settlers of this manor intermarried with those of Harford Co, which included several of the Bull families.

From St. John's Parish Register Baltmore and Harford Co., Md.

p. 132 Elioner Bull, b 6 Jan 1741 dau of William Bull and Martha
p. 200 Martha Bull m JOHN DAVICE 31 Jan. 1749
p. 365 dau of Elizabeth Bull
Elizabeth Carlisle (Bull?) b 27 Jan. 1749.

****

From St. James P.E. Church

Children of Jacob Bull and Elizabeth, his wife.
p. 3 William Kelso Bull, b 4 Mar. 1814; bapt. 7 Sept. 1821 (Vol. 2)
p. 77 Hannah Bull, b 13 April 1812

****

St. Paul's Parish; Balt. Co. - Church in Balt. City 1710-1837

Vol. I, p. 113 Constantine Bull m CATHERINE WALKER and had son, William Horatio Bull, b 20 May 1764 (bapt. 1 July 1764)

"William Horatio Bull , son of Constantine Bull of the Parish of St. George's Tombland in the city of Norwich in the county of Wexford in England and Catherine, his wife, of Dalton in Yorkshire (whose maiden name was Walker) was born the twentieth day of May one thousand seven hundred and sixty four and Baptized the First day of July 1764 "

St. Mary Anne's Records in Cecil Co. show a Constantine Bull of Charlestown, with wife Catherine, and children Mary Bull, b 6 Oct. 1750 and Catherine Bull, b Nov. 1752 (St Mary Anne's, page 292)
Mary Bull of Constantine Bull, m 25 FEB. 1771 GEORGE RANKIN (Registered 20 Sept. 1777 by Thomas Logan, Registrar). George was born in that part of Great Britain called England.

p. 271 Stephen Bull, m 24 Aug. 1793 HANNAH SULPH

Vol 2 St. Paul's Parish
p. 530 John Bull bur 8 May 1811
p. 541 Caroline Bull bur 31 Aug. 1815
p. 627 Joshua Bull bur 11 Sept. 1817 Aged 50 years
p. 640 Elizabeth Bull bur 7 Apr. 1822 Aged 63 years

****

LIGHT STREET METHODIST CHURCH (later Frist Methodist)

p. 3 Maria Bull, m 4 Oct. 1805 SAMUEL HARDEN
p. 12 Hannah Bull, m 11 Mar. 1810 GEORGE TYSON
p. 19 Mary Bull, m 12 May 1814 WILLIAM LYON
p. 26 Ann Bull, m 17 Aug. 1815 (date of lic.) JAMES COSTELLO
p. 73 William R. Bull, m 16 Oct. 1832 RACHEL MARTIN
p. 42 Edmund Bull, m 19 Mar. 1833 MARY FRINGER
p. 328 Edmund Bull, m 16 June 1846 RACHEL ISAACS

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, Baltimore, Md.

Children of John Bull and Rachel, his wife.

Susannah Bull, b 2 Aug. 1780; bapt. 27 Aug. 1780
Elizabeth Bull, b 19 Aug. 1782; bapt. 29 Sept. 1782
Judith Bull, b 16 Nov. 1784; bapt. 17 Feb. 1785
Rachel Bull, b 3 Sept. 1787; bapt. 26 Dec. 1787

Virginia Bull, m 26 Dec. 1861 Benjamin Meyers

The end of Mrs. Slattery's Records

****

From Chris Sucoe, 38205 Laurenwood; Wayne, Mich 48184

James Bull,b 1837; m Mary. He was with 26th Tenn. Infantry Co. D (1861), and thought to have lived in Ky. (Knox Co.) until 1859, then settled in Grainger Co., Tenn. with descendants still in the area around Hancock and Claiborne Cos. James had several brothers, one was named George. These brothers believed to have moved to Okla. after the Civil War.
James and Mary had 4 children:

*Joseph, b 1859 Ky.; d 1941; m Nancy, b 1870
William
George
James

*Joseph Bull, and wife Nancy were parents of nine children: All born in Tenn.

James, b 1898; d 1967;
Thomas
John
Robert
Crocia
Ellie
Nellie,
Georgia
Nancy

****

NOTES

INDEX

Adams,193
W.C. 82
Adler,Edward 136
Alcorn,Sarah 131
Alexander,David 64,
Salina 97
Allen,59
B.F. 189
Alma 124
Elizabeth 188,189
L.M. 63
Minnie 226
Alred,John 94
Alsbury,Marion 43,51,52,54
Thomas J. 54
Alvis,Mary 230,244
Amos,Benjamin 8
Edward 12
Eleanor 1,14
Jacob 12
James 12,22,23,24
Luke 8
Martha 12
Mary 12
Mauldin/Mauldon 12
Milton 12
Nancy 8,
William 8,12,14,21,22
Anderson,John 13
J.M. 244
Andrews,James 63
L.C. 63
Applebee,Florence 210
Archer,Alice 92
Rev. Stevenson 92
Armstrong,Nora 65
William 65
Wilma 65
Arthur,Cecilia 165
Asbury,Thomas 18,39
Ashton,Catherine 21
William 23, 24
Atha,Martin 113
Pauline 113
Austin,Stephen F. 47,49,50,51
William T. 53,54
Axley,James 176

Babb, Floyd 136
Bailey,Beady 209
Brit 46,50
Casi 164
Greg 164
Jeffrey 164
Joseph 164
Julie 164
Stacy 164
Baker,Mary 16
Baldock,John 195
Baldwin,Archimedes 40
Elizabeth 40
James 40
John 40
Sarah 40
Sophia 40
Sylvennes 40
Thadeus 40
Thomas 40
William 40
Bales,John 83
Lewis 119
Ball,Rachel 149
Ballard,Lex 125
Barbeau,Josephine 168
Barber,Claude 172
Maude 172
Barksdale,Mary 199
Randolph 199
Barnard,James 244
Barnes,Christopher 167
Isaac 81,125
Sarah 125
Barnet,Elizabeth 180
Barnett,John 61
Mae 96
Miranda 209
Mary
Virginia 61
Vivian 61
Barrett,Emma 101
Barrows,James S. 29
Barton,Dr. A.E. 101
David 73,114
Ella 73,123
Emma 73,101,114
Francis 73,114
Batchelor,Mary 41
Baysinger,Mary 136
Beagle,Bruce 87
Grace 197
Beale,Judge 100
Beall,Arnold 42
Bean,Ahab 149,150
Bernie 150
Charlie 149
Edmund 149,150
Ellis 31,150
Edmond 149,150
Fetnah 15,16,29,31
32,43,150

Bean,Fetnah(cont.)
170,214
George 148
Issac 150
Jane 31,147,149
Jesse 148
J.M. 244
John 149
Louisa 150
Lydia 150
Mordecai 148
Peter 31,43,150
Robert 148-150
Russell 149
Sarah 124,148
William 17,29,31,32,147-150,199
Beardlsey,Dr. 99
Beasley,Francis 233
Beaumont,Mary 214
Beavers,Elmira 239
Elvira 238
Susan 238
Beck,Billy 116
Douglas 116
Kei,Lee 116
Nancy 117
Peggy 117
Sidney 116
Beene,Jesse 61
Bell 99
Christina 187
Mary 187
Bennett,Benjamin 98
Dr.Morris 98
Elizabeth 98
Mary 176
Benson,John 202
Bently,219
Berlier,Inez 68,207
Berry,Alexander 231
Darlene 209
Earnest 209
Lola 209
Ossie 209
Raymond 209
Bible,Elizabeth 176
Margaret 176
Philip 176
Bicking,Robert 238
Biggs,Thomas 143
Billingslea/Billingsley,21,22,23,
Francis 151
Samuel 151
Billy The Kid 102
Bishop,Robert 14,21
Black,Kenneth 74
Blackburn,John 209
Therese 164
Blackstock,Callie 122
Blair,Elizabeth 29,31
Blakemore,Blanche 164
Blanton,Atticus 60
Dewitt 60
Erin 60
Gilbert 96
Gwynne 60
Ida 96
Mary 60,96
Mary Sue 60
Blaze,Bobbi 164
Blazier,Barbara 143
Ella 136
Robert 136
Block,Catherine 165
James/Kristine 165
Melvin 165
Paul 165
Randall 165
Roderick 165
Stephanie 165
Blurton,Maude 116,133
Oliver 123
Boddie,John B. 13
Bogard/Bogart 34,82
127
Bolen,Mary 96
William 96
Boles,Rodney 166
Bond,Jacob 8,9,13,14,
21
Joseph 42
Josephine 42
Joshua 4
W.H. 42
Bonta,Abraham 236
Willamine 236
Boon,Nancy 150
Boone,Daniel 148
Booth,John Wilkes 105
Boren,Bill 196
Henry 196
Bose,Hannah 12,28
Bosley,John 1
Boutwell,Alpha 113
Bowen,Ann 169
John 148
Noah 152
Sarah 152
S.C. 152
Bowers,Ethel 125

Jack 153
Laurene 154
Lee 153,156
R.E.153
Bowie,213
James 50
Bowles,Lonnie 133
Robert 133
Ronnie 133
Tannis 133
Bowman,Elizabeth 138
Boyd,Almon 152,157,158
Darlin 158
Ella 152
Eugene 152
James 152
John 152
Leah 158
Lena 158
Pauline 154
Penny 152
Silas 152
Boykin,Adeline 29,163
Agnes 153
Alice 153
Andrew 152
Benjamin 152,153
Bethia 152
Billy 153
Bula 153
Columbus 153
Dorcas 153
Edwin 152
Eula 153
Francis 29,73,118,153,163
Gertie 153
Harvie 153
Harvey 153
H.R. 153
James 153
J.M. 156
Jarvis 152
Jesse 73,152,153
Johann 151,152
Katy 153
Linsley 153
Manerva 154
Martha 153
Mary 153
Matilda 216
Miles 153
Milton 153
Nancy 154
Nathaniel 152
S.C. 152
Susan 73,152
Victory 153
William 152
Zera 153
Bradford,George 16
Bradley,Dora 211
Floyd 211
Gladys 211
Henry 210
Jack 197,210
Jawrilla 211
Lon 211
Mac 211
Parlee 193
Branham,Dan 74
Effie 142
Bray,Fanny 244
Nancy 244
Brewer,Nannie 166
Bredow,Caroline 163
Bryant,Lavynia 237,238
Brindley,Richard 169
Brinlee,Alice 163
Berniece 167
Bertha Mae 167
Betty Jo 168
Blanche 167
Bonnie 167
Burl 169
Charles 163
Earl 169
Edith 168
Eley 165
Eltah 169
Ervil 167,172,173
Erwin 168,169
Ethel 163-165,171
Eula 169
Evard 162,172-174
George 160,161
Hiram 160,161
John 73,162,163,166
170
Kele-Ann 167
Keri 167
Kevin 167
Khristopher 167
Lavynia 166
Lawrence 166
Leonard 167
Lewis 163,167
Lillie 163
Linda 168
Lola 167
Lorraine 166

Lydia 166
Margaret 160
Mary 162
Maude 168
Minnie 162
Richard 73,160-163,165
Brixey,Eliza 82
Brooks,George Ann 213
Brouk,Donna 143
Brown 129
Darrell 130,131
David 131
George 126
Matthew 131
Nancy 212
Sarah 243,244
Brumbaugh,Gais 5,16
Brunner, George 182
Buchanan,Zera 153
Buell 73
Ada 227
Alva 227
Daisy 227
Elton 227
Ephraim 227
Essie 227
Florence 227
Franklin 227
Harry 227
Hezekiah 227
Jacob 122,227
John 227
Lorena 122
Martin 227
Mary 227
Pleasant 227
Raymond 122
Rosa 122
William 227
Buhl,Bertha 136
Bessie 126
Billy 137
Clyde 137,142
Della 125
Donald 142
Dorothy 142
Earl 126
Earnest 125
Effie 125,126
Elizabeth 125
Elmer 137
Ethel 126
Evelyn 126
Franklin 126,143
Gideon 125
Helen 125
James 125
Jennifer 142
John 125,136,144
Judy 81
Laura 125,137
Lee 137
Lennis 136
Levi 125
Lillian 136
Marvin 136,142
Mary 126,137
Maxie 126
Myrtle 125
Pearl 126
Riley 126
Rose 126
Samuel 142
Sarah 136
Steven 125
Sunny 137
Thomas 125
Wanda 142
Wilborn 142
Wiley 125
Wilford 142
William 126
Willie 125
Bull,Aaron 116
Abbie 241
Abernathy 126
Abraham 1,2,8,9,13,14
21,26,41,235-238
A.D.123,133,134,172
also see Almond
Ada 82,226
Adam 243
Addie/Adeline 32,86
79,81,87,90,118
Adra 85
Adrian 229
Afton 242
Alanson 232
Albert 239
Alfred 82,178
Alice 127,142,153,233
Allen 243
Alma 65
Almond 113,119
Alred 226
Alta 56,94
Amanda 27
Amasa 92
Amber 119
Ambrose 233,235,236

Amelia 65,68,206,209,211
Amos 14,129,233,236,237
Anna 24,65,130
Ann/Anne/Annie 15,24,25,92
125,156,229,236
Andrew 237
Arda 117
Balinda/Belinda 24,246
Barbara 141
Barbary 245
Ben 228
Benjamin 229,239,243
Bennett 12,24,25,27
Bernice 136
Betsy 21,231
Betty 131,143
Beulah 138
Beverly 245
Billy 143
Blanche 130
Bonnie 138
Brandon 140
Bruce 97,130
Bud 243
Buford 241
Burnaby 232
Carlos 4,81,129,135,141
Caroline/Carolyn 62,137,
229,242,248
Carrie 96,135,239
Carroll 38,126,137
Catherine 1,233,244
Cave 101
C.E. 244
Chandler 240,241
Charles/Charley/Charlie
42,96,135,138,226,228,
229,239,240
Charlotte 130,230,232
Chedrick 242
Chester 243
Cindy 133
Claibourne 235
Clara 95,135,240
Clay 135
Clifford 130
Clinton 130
Columbus 28
Connie 138
Cora 138,226
Corbin 27,42
Cordelia 92
Corinna 231
Craig 140
Dale 132,141
Daniel 236
Darlene 133,233
David
Deborah 141,241
Debra 140,144
Delilah 238
Dennis 142
Derrill 119,133
Dison 114
Dixie 28
Docena 97,115,130
Dock 135
Donald 143
Don Carlos 4
Douglas 140
Doyl 129
Edith 226,
E.E. 244
Edmond/Edmund 1,3,5,
8-11,24,25,28,41,42
Edna 101,243
Edward 6,12,21,24,26,
41,42,82,96,226,230,
232,236
Effi (Effie) 240
Eli 12
Elijah 17,30,34-36,81,
82,85-91,126,176-181,
183,185
Elisha 13,16,17,21-24
29,31-35,41,43,55,73,
74,76,77,79-81,91,124
Eliza 32,81,230-233,
239,244
Elizabeth 5,7,16,26,
27,29,34,36,40,41,88,
127,128,229,231,233,
237,245,248,249
Ella 41,143,239
Elmer 231
Elmira 243
Emily 234,240
Emma 82,133,139,226,
230,232
Ephraim 28
Erika 141
Ernest 124,241
E.R. 52,53,135,153
157,163,189,240,244
Ervie 240
Essie 58,95
Esther 9-12,245
Ethel 68,114,240
Etta 243
Eugene 135

Eva 240
Evalina 33,94,229
Evard 101
Ervie 240
Fayette 52,62
Fetnah 20,32,60,62,64,73
155,157,158,162,163,170
190,193
Floyd 116,138,143
Francis 15,129,239
Frank 92
Franklin 226
Frate 95,129
Fred 135
Frederick 233
George 16,28,32,34,65,70,71
105,113 114,124,128,136,226,
237,240,244,249
Georgia 229,249
Gerry 114
Gideon 81
Ginger 242
Gordon 114,228
Grace 231
Green 70,71,73,117,118,189,190
Greta 141
Gwendolyn 241
H.H. 245
Haidee 106,112
Hannah 1,2,3,5-8,14,15,29,31,33,
56,61,81,236-238,245
Harriet/Harriett 27,233,238,240
Hattie 135
Helena 236
Henrietta 237
Henry 41,230,238,239,247
Herbert 124,243
Herschel 135
Hezekiah 238,240,241
Horace 233
Horton 130
Howard 126,143
Ice 239
Ida 97,101
Ina 136
Iona 95
Irene 232
Isaac 1,3,9,234
Ivan 106
Jack 131,140
Jacob 1-6,9-21,24-26,28-30
32,34-38,41-43,45,56-60,65,
81,94,95,105,106,108-111,123
126,129,150,178,189,226,236
237,245,248
Jacquelyn 128
James 33,40,73,81,82,
91,96,116,119,120,124
131,135,140,142,143,
145,153,173,189,190,
216,226,228,233-236,
238,243,245,249
Jamie 57
Jan 133
Jane 104,177,182,183,
186,187,207,243
Janet 234
Jarrett 12,28,42
Jarvis 129,150
Jefferson 226
Jeffie 241
Jeffrey 114
Jeffry 141
Jennie 89,92,247
Jeremiah 230,244
Jerri 114
Jesse 12,13,27,42,124
135,136,141,142
Jessie 42
Jimpsey 114
J.C. 63
Joe 114,143
John 1,2,3,5,6,9,11,
15-17,20,21,24,26,
28,32,34,37,40,44,
46,47,56,57,59-61,
64,66,67,72,73,76,
81,82,90-92,94,95,
97,101,104,114,124,
126,135,150,176,178,
182,183,185,187,192,
200,207,209,211,214,
226,228,229,231,234,
236,238-240,243,244,
246,248,249
Johnson 235
Joseph 58,95,96,141,
234,244,249
Joshua 14,248
Josias 9,24
Josie 138
Joyce 243
Judith 140,249
Julia 141,229
Julie 140
Karen 243
Katherine/Katheryn
42,229
Katie 131
Keith 141

237,245,248
Kent 240
Kettie 36-39,85,86,89
Kristine 141
Kizer Betsy 243
L.D. 101
Leah 73
Lenuel 91,127
Leonard 96
Leslie 141
Lester 245
Levi 239,232
Lewis 236
Lillian 143
Linda 245
Lisa 245
Liza 38
Lola 116,117
Lony 116,133
Lorena 240
Louella
Lovey 243
Lucinda 238
Lucretia 231
Lucy 96,126
Lugenia 230
Luke 236,237
Lula 231
Lura 97
Luther 73,123
Lydia 35,88,89,123,138
Mack 136,152
Madison 233
Maggie 141
Mahala 34,36,83,84,86,88,89
Malinda 65,186
Marci 114
Marcia 133
Margaret 24,25,58-60,189,230,
232,237,238
Maria 32,239,244,248
Marietta 240
Marilyn 242
Marshall 143
Marta 141
Martha 8,14,41,57,95,136,
143,232,235-239,248
Martin 228
Marvin 128,142
Mary 5,7,9-12,14,15,24,25,27,
29,32,35,37,40,41,56,60,64,73,83,
85,86,88,91,92,95-98,124,126,138,
139,143,144,187,188,191,206,214,
216,228,229,231,233-240,244,245
Mattie/Matty 26
Keith 141
Maurice/Morris 232
233
McCall 238
Meda 96,
Melva 138
Melvin 83,87,127
Merry 73,123
Micajah 233
Mildred 229
Milton 23
Minnie 240
Monroe 116,132
Mordecai 231
Moses 233
Myrtle 56,94,124
Nancy 27,33,57,60,81
137,144,234,236-238,
240,243,244,249
Nathan 233
Nehemiah 238-240
Neomia 240
Nettie 112,244
Newton 127
N.J. 244
Nimrod 28
Nina 143
Noah 85,127,135,137,
Nova 245
Ola 321
Oliver 28,61,97
Ona 119,214,226
Orville 27
Owen 141
P.A. 245
P.L.245
Pamelia 40,91
Patsy 243
Peggy 244
Peter 141,238,239
Phelps 85
Pleasant 29,30,33,37,
43,44,46-49,51,52,56,
73,74,81,96,124,189,
216,243
Polly 243,244
Priscilla/Prisilla 14
41
Rachel 1,3,5,7-10,12
14,21-25,41,236,246
Ramona 143
Randolph 28
Rara 141
Rebecca 2,4,229,243
Rausamond 29-31,62

Reuben 234,243
Richard 15,26,41,140,141,229
244
Robert 26,41,73,124,135,139
144,228,235,243,245,247,249
Rodney 140
Roland 243
Ronald 142
Rora 130
Rosa 190
Rosamond 59,60,62,84,95,100,
217,220,221
Rosanna 31
Rosie 31
Rotha 117
Roy 117
Rufus 46
Russell 29,45,61,62,64,73,96
Ruth 39,68,92,101,114,125,
128,173
S.A. 244
Salina 42
Sallie/Salley/Sally 42,88,98,126
Saluda 233
Samuel 1,2,15,42,85,92,244
Sarah 1,17,19,21-25,27,33-36,
38-41,61,81,88,91,92,100,124,
126,230,231,232,234-236,238,
239,243,244,246
Senora 65
Sharon 130,141
Sikes 114
Solon 65,66,101-105
Stacy 142
Stanley 241
Susan 13,83,228,229,234,235,244
Susannah 10,11,24,25,58,60,
235-237,249
T.D. 243,244
Temple 130
Terressa 238
Thomas 42,92,226,230,232,237,245
246
Trenton 131,140
Trotter 133,144
Valeria 144
Vanessa 140
Vernon 132,140
Viola 238
Virginia 91,249
Walter 21,23,39,40,236,237,239
Wanda 132
Warren 28
Washington 97,231
Weldon 133
Wesley 226,244
Willamine 238
William 1,2,3,8,12-15,
21,22,24-29,34,36,40,
41,60,73,81,82,92,96,
124,126-128,136-138,
143,185,226,228-231,
232-240,243,245,246
Willis 237
Wilmoth 237
W.J. 244
W.T. 4
Wyley
Zada 119
Zelma 117
Bullips,Ida 220
Burdette,Andrew 153
James 142
Burgess,Henry 57
Margaret 129
Burks,Anton 94
Gerdis 94
Burleson,Lucille 58
Otis 58
Sarah 94
Burnham,Linda 132
Burns,Braden 241
David 241
Matthew 241
Tamara 241
Burris,Abigail 238,240
James 238
Bussey,Edward 12,13
Martha 14
Mary 12
Ranrice/Rennis/Rhennis
1,12,14
Butler,Hilda 215
Buzzard,Jacob 160
Byars,Audrey 57
Bertie 57
Cecil 57
Dudley 57
Fannie 57
Ida 57
Jack 57,95
Lily 57
Martha 57
Mary 57
Maude 57
Melissa 57
Nora 57
Posie/Posy 58,95
Walter 57
Bynam,Charlie/Mary 199

Cabaniss,Beverly 65
Donald 65
Donna 65
George 65
Harley 65
Jana 65
James 65
John 65
Mark 65
Nina 65
Ray 65
Calendar,Rebecca 113
Calvert,Cecillius 1
George 1
Camp 84
Campbell,Ida 84,85
Charles 196
Frelove 225
Jennie 226
Cardwell,George 41
Jacob 41
John 41
Martha 26,41
Carlisle,Mamie 154
Carr/Kerr Daniel 33
Carroll,Ann 202
Clyde 133
Dean 133
Dennis 133
Harold 133
James 200,202
Carter
John W. 13
Lola 207
H.H. 244
Cartrite,Elexander 184
Carver,Sarah 142
Cate,Aut 83,84,86
Bob 84
Carroll 84
Charlie 83
Clara 83
Claude 83
Edda 85
Ferd 83
George 84
Grover 83
Harold 85
Isaac 84
Joshua 84,85
Kenneth 84
Lawrence 85
Madison 84,85
Manerva 85
Mary 139
Mollie 86
Perry 84,85
Pryor 85
Roxie 85
Rufe 83,84,86
Susan 86
Thomas 84
Walter 83
William 83,85,86
Catherall,Jack 74
Cathey,Luke 234
Caudle,Tilda 113
Cessna,Lerah 97
Cessnum,D.F. 105
Chambers,Eugene 138
Chaney,James 144
Chappell,Alice 94
Chapman,Benjamin 229
Mary 117
Chiles,Saluda 232
Clark,Aquilla 5
Elijah 195
Elizabeth 95
Elma 94
George 236
S.J. 189
Clary,Duane 73
Coalson,Fern 130
Coke,Thomas 17
Coker,Sarah 58,95
Cole,Amanda 60,96
Daniel 235
Emmett 57
Collier,Lena 94
Collins,Maynard 168
Nelly 144
Combs,Alma 210
Billy 210
Eloise 210
Eva 210
George 210
Tommy 210
Conn 181
Connor,Betsy 237,238
Cook 40
Mary 96
Coon,Virginia 115
Cooper,Pete 140
Cos,General 49,51
Cosway,Mary 133
Cottongame,Artie 209
Coursey,Emery 116
Cowan,Alexander 229,230
David 230
Nora 163

Cowan (cont,)
Polly 215,221
Cowell,Carolyn 242
Jim 242
Kena Kay 242
Leon 235
Marilyn 235
Cox,Gale 185
Hannah 185
Harmon 33,36,88
John 32,38,244
Nathaniel 185,186
Preston 185
Rice 185
Solomon 185
Crabtree,Elizabeth 151
Craig,Emma 234
Cramer,Charles 231
Cranford,Willie 57
Crawford,Charlie 142
Dorothy 137,142
Lona 136
Rachel 166
Robert 205
Creamer,James 60
Laura 60
Mary 60
Sam 60
Susan 60
Creasman,Roy 138
Crisswell 102
Crites,Lola 165
Loyal 165/Lyle 169
Walter 163,174
Crockett,Davy 18
Crouch,John 17
Crowe,Elizabeth 128
William 92,128
Crumpton,Olen 97
Culbertson,W.O. 105
Cummins,Addie 92
Cunningham,Dora 57
Jim 57
Washington 182
Cureton 176
Currie,Callie 234
Curry,Arle 126
Aubery 171
Curtis,Hiram 238
Roy 135

Daley,John 234
Lillie 234
Daly,Martha 219
Thomas 219
Daniel,Albion 207
Bruce 209
Daniel 207
David 207
John 207
Malindy 234,244
Omer 297
Will 207
Dantzler,Margaret 232
Darrow,Caroline 163
Davenport,Carl 231
Davis,Benjamin 94
Hazel 94
Helen 212
Dr. J.J. 99
Nancy 57
Ormand 67
Polly 212
Sarah 16,32,34
W.L. 211
Dawson,Annie 96
Floyd 96
Day,Ernest 231
Deason,Maude 129
DeKalb,Edward 13
Elizabeth 40
Emaline 40
Francis 40
James 40
John 40
Martha 40
Mary 40
Nancy 40
Perpetus 40
Rachel40
Rebecca 40
Sarah 40
Della-Vale,Josephine 164
De los Godos,Magdelina 31,150
Demmit/Demmitt
Catherine 2
James 1
John 1
William 1,2
Dennison,James 152
Denny,William 39
Denson,Maude 129
Denton,Mary 84
Dermott,Mary 236
DeVault,Valentine 47
De Witt,Sam 207
Dice,Edgar 187
Dick,Helen 240

Dickerson 188
Diedricks 98
Dieterich,Frederick 241
Velma 241
Dillard,Elizabeth 26,41
Divers,Ananias 41
Casandra 41
Mary 13,21,40,41,91
Dixon,Alirra 233
Billy 102,195
Bob 196
Charlie 195196
Elizabeth 116
Hester 195
Simp 196
Dobbs,Icie 117
Donaldson,Earl 191
Donelson,Amos 83
Dooly,Nancy 215
William 215
Dorris,Mattie 207
Dorsey,Emily 41
Dosier,George 105
Douglas,Josie 210
Douthat,James 151
Doyl,Kenton 138
Doyle,Madonna 169
Drake,Emily 241
Drennon,Mable 144
Drummit,Evelyn 83
Dryer,Alex 17
Duffy,Marcus 191
Mary 191
Patrick 191
Patsy 191
Ruby 191
Duke,Ava 210
Birdie 210
Bob 210
Clifford 210
Clovis 210
Cora 210
Della 210
Ellen 209
George 210
Johnnie Nell 210
Juanita 210
Lee 210
Lonnie 210
Lou 208
Ollie 210
Peggy 210
Tom 210
Dunlap,Dora 188
Noble 188
R.E. 197
Dunn Charlie 132
Floyd 132
Pauline 116,132
Durham,Celia 212
Daniel 14
Mattie 212
Samuel 21
Durrie,Jake 236
Samuel 236
Winnefred 236
Duvall,Shirley 142
Dykeman,Wilma 88

Eagar,Herbert 114
James 114
Ruth 68,101
Shirley 114
Earp,James 47
Laura 214
Easley,Marvin 119,120
Marvona 119
Ona 214
Thomas 119
East,Jim 102
Easterly,Alfred 176
Caleb 178,182
Casper 176
Catherine 176
Galen 176,178,181,183
George 176
Isaac 178
Jacob 176
Jane 29,64,90,176,183,
208,209,211
John 64,82,176,179,
181-185
Louisa 176
Lewis 178
Madeline176
Malinda 176,178,180
Margaret 176
Philip 176
Polly 176
Sarahn176
Susan/Susannah 34,38,
64,82,176
Eby,Jane 212
Eden 221
Edgeworth,Ethel 153
Edwards,Susan 216
Eggleston,Austin 241
Myrtle 241
Eiland,LeRoy 84
Elder,Celia 127,137

Elder (cont.)
Mollie 84
William 137
Eli/Ely 64,176
Susannah 64,82,176
Ellis,Bethelda 215
Emma 73,122
Levi 122
Maggie 124,135
Margaret 149
Ellison,Glenda 73
Elmore,Patricia 14
Emery,Tom 102
Enfield,Roy 130
Ennis,G.S. 233
Enlows,Elizabeth 40
J.J. 40
James 40
Margaret 40
Mary 40
Prudence 40
Rachel 40
Rebecca 40
Sarah 40
Thomas 40
Erikson,Elaine 116
Estes,Betsy 179
Jim 35,38
Katy 179
Stephen 179
William 35,37,179
Eubanks,Dee 100
Hank 100
Evans,Ann 14
John 244
Martha 13
Obediah 14
Everett,Drewsilla 20
James 20
Ezell,Sidney 163
Fadler,,Marvena 95
Marvin 95
Fannin,James 50,51
Farwell,W.E. 105
Ferguson,Clyde 169
Della 115
Frank 115
Fred 115
Gayle 115
Ferrell,Pearl 130,140
Fett,M.T. 40
Finerty,F.C. 188
Finkley,Malinda 235
Finlay,Ann 92
Fischer,Lamont 74
Fischer,(cont.)
Mark 74
Warren 74
Fisher,Otis 136
Fitzgerald,Minnie 83
Fleck,William 105
Flewelling,Mary 120
Flowers,C.E. 215
Forwood,John 16,41
Foster,Kate 240
Fox 143
George 140
Gracie 140
Viola 131,140
Fraley,Richard 16
Francis,Richard 168
Frederick,Ezilla 56,58
Hezekiah 56,58
Margaret 29,56,58,59,
189,227
Freeman,Albert 60
Bill 212
Leslie 60
Orville 134
Robert 60
French,Christine 12,27
Emma 137
Friend,Nancy 231
Fringer,Mary 28,142.248
Fryer 99
Fugate,Marie 136
Fuller,Elizabeth 233
Fultz,Eliza 238

Gaddis,Maggie 138,143
Galloway 236
Ananaias 41
Casandra 41
James 237
Mary 13,21,41,91
Gannon,Pat 66
Garlinghouse,C.B. 243
Garret,Francis 209
Gracie 209
Lilie 209
Nick 209
Sue 209
Will 209
Garrett,Ludwina 95,129
Margaret 82
Pat 102
Garrison,Arlene 210
Fred 112
George 210
Loretta 210

Garrison,Wendell 115
Gay,Margaret 24,41
Geiger,John 23
Gentry,Bascom 138
Gentz,Gerd 166
 Leroy 166
 Oliver 166
 Rhonda 166
 Richard 1666
 Rosalie 166
 Ruth 166
Giaver,Joachim 92
Gibson,Daisy 81,125
 Edie 125
 Farrel 135
Gilbert,A,J, 106
 Burle 107
Gilday,John 189
Giles,Pet 211
Gill,Martha 32
Gilley,Beulah 208
Goddard,George 96
Goding,John 202
Golden,Jewell 208
Gonzales,Grace 113
Goode,Burle 106
 Henry 106
Goodmiller,Raymond 83
Goodnight,Colonel 102,104
 Mary 105
Gore,Vivian 188
Grace,Fannie 83
Grafton,Ann 26
Grant,Mary 122
Gray,E.M. 228
 Fannie 228
 Martha 228
Grayson,Elizabeth 244
Graves,Jess 130
Green,Price 166
 William 100,16
Greer,Walter 216
Grice,George 138
Griffith,Della 215
aomia 169 Mary 151
Grillon,Luke 236
Grimes,William 235
Grisham,Lois 81
Grissom,Nancy 152
Gross,M.E. 51
Grout,Barbara 167
 William 167
Grubbs,Adam 155
 Bud 153
 Jack 153
Grubbs,Mary 153
 Shib 153
Guthrie,Dr. 100

Hale 208
Hales,Elizabeth 206
Haley,Fannie 115
 James 115
 Lane 115
 Martha 214
 Mary 216
 Richard 115
 Wayne 115
Hall 51,53
 Aquilla 5
 Ruth 219
Ham,Helen 95
Hamic,Annie 219,220
 Mollie 219
Hamie,George 219
Hamilton 75
Hammond,Hugh 106
 Judith 148
 Nora 65
Hancock,Judy 142
Hannabas,Lula 226
Hanson, Fred 113
Harbin,Clyde 142
Harbson,Helen 212
Harper,Bonnie 73
 Forest 73
 James 73
 Louisa 27
Harrington,Gretta 83
Harris, 181
 Rub 208
Harrison,Calvin 113
 Clara 113
 Elmer 113
 Esther 113
 Franklin 113
 Isabell 113
 Kathleen 113
 Kittie 113
 Lee 169
 Louis 113
 Marion 169
 Nancy 169
 Naomi 169
 Norma 169
 Ora 113
 Paul 113
 Pauline 113
 Sharon 113
 William 113,169

Hart 143
Hamilton 232
Nancy 191
William 191,232
Zanetta 232
Harvel,Ida 65
Harwood,Henry 151
Hassie,Jim 210
Haston,Arminda 118
Elizabeth 73,117
William 117
Hatcher,William 130
Hatfield,William 191
Hatter 218
Havens,Minnie 130
Havins,Ada 153
Hawk 115
Hawkins,Allen 125
Hawthorne,Annie 60
Peter 60
Hayes,Buna 115
Floyd 115
Floydeen 115
Glenda 81
Glenna 125
Ruth 226
Haynes,Katherine 132
Lorenzo 132
Michael 132
Patrick 132
Haynie,John 154
Julian 154
Lilly 154
Hazel,A.H. 106
Hazlett,Nancy 16
Hedricks,John 235
Mary 226
Helm,Kathy 212
Hempel,Harry 122
Henderlight,Jamie 139,144
John 144
Henderson,Duard 95
Hemdricks,John 235
Henline,Jess 126
Hennington 209
Mattie 211
William 211
Henry,R.M. 101,105
Hensley,Tina 125
Henson,Arnold 136
Herrell,Nancy 162
Herrin,Albert 130
Hester,Bennie 211
Carol 211
Nancy 211
Preston 211
Hickay,Dr. 219
Hickey 222
Hicks,Isaac 150
Hinds,Danny 242
Jan 242
Jed 242
Jeffery 242
Jodie 242
Hiner,Don 136
Hines,Mary 167
Hirner,William 242
Hocking,Olive 241
Hodge,Samuel 230
Hoffmaster,Sam 178
Hogan,Elizabeth 133
Hogue,Tempie 123
Thomas 123
Holley,Ethel 56
Hollingsworth,Cordelia 29
Holmes,Alvin 130
Ann 115
W.C. 195
Holt,Ada 73,123
George 123
Hoover,James 214,216
Horn,Mary 230,244
Hope,Rachel 27
Houston,Sam 50,53,60
Temple 102
Howard 21,219,
Dewey 141
Dorothy 132,141
Gertrude 191
J.Beale 11,14,21
Keith 132
Lela 215
Lemuel 89
Sarah 23
Vincent 128
Howell,Boyte 230
Joswell 216
Hartsell,126
Howells,Grace 42,92
Joseph 42
Louisa 42
Hubbard,Virginia 243
Huckabee,Rev. 191
Hudson Hugh 195
Jeffry 198
Huddleston,Dora 165
Hufford,George 239
Nancy 238,238
Hughes,Cathleen 169

Clifton 165
Cora 165
Ellen 243
Melvin 169
Humpston,Langford 126
Mary 35,36,37,126
Hunt,Linda 167
Hurley,Robert 168
Hyde,Phoebe 241
Ruben 141
Hymer,Tom 206

Inman,Nancy 33,82
Isaacs,Rachel 42
Israel,Rosa 119
Iversen,Richard 232

Jackson,Andrew 149
C.R. 234,244
Edmond 181
James 238
Tom 207
William 244
Jacobs,Jacob 178
Rebecca 176,180
James,Jesse 57
Sarah 12,27
Jarnagin,Charlotte 82,199
Chesley 32,199
John 32,199
Lavinia 188
Mary 32
Noah 82,199
Preston 199
Spencer 199
Thomas 199
Jarrett,Abraham 12,14,22-24,26
203,205
W.O. 105
Jenkins,Howard 27
Jane 27
Jerret/Jerrot,Eleanor 6
Jobe,Louis 207
Lynn 165
Patricia 165
Johnson 208
Alonzo 212
Alberta 97
Arthur C. 102
Dick 196,197
Eliza 215
Howard 97
Jannie 97
Jesse 231
Julie 234
Laura 197
Louisa 183
R.C. 105
Sally 190
Sheila 212
Steven 212
Thomas 25,26
William 1,176,246
Johnston,Archie 187
Charles 188
Charlie Jean 189
Dora 189,190
Eudora 187
George 188
Jacob 188
John 56,59,187,188
Mary 187
Reo 189
Samuel 188
Jonas,J.W. 243
Jones,Adeline 168
Bertha 63
Clyde 98
Francis 123
Grace 87
Herbert 162
Hezekiah 240
Jack 137
J.Paul 232
Loyd 191
Nellie 64
Neomia 240
Robert 163
Ross 162
Sarah 64,97,98
Jordan,Sarah 149
Julian,Jane 92

Keahey 101
Archie 73
Betty 74
Delton 74
Doy 74
Francis 74
Henry 121,216
Joycie 74
Juanita 73
Lela 73
Leona 74
Leva 74
Linnie 74
Lula 74
Martha 73,216
Nadine 74
Olen 74

Keahey,William 73
Kearns 40
Kelley,David 166
Kelly 99
 Julia 57
 Marcella 241
Kelso
 Isabell 60
 Samuel 60
 Susannah 60
Kelsor,Angelina 215
Kendrick,Esther 13
 Jacob 13
 James 13
 John13,
 Jones 13,14
 Martha 13
 Martin 13
 Susan/Susannah 13
 Tillman 13
 William 13
Kennedy,Jannie 98
 Joe 97
 Otto 131
Kerr 186
 Daniel 33
 Darrel 187
Ketchy 154
Kettle,D.C. 98,100
Kimmell,Sarah 214
Kincaid,Robert 150
Kidd,Hannah 239
King 143
 Thelma 65
King Charles 1st 198
King John 198
King William 2nd 198
Kirby,Bonnie 130
 Lillian 131
 Pat 131
Kinsey,Calvin 211
Kite 143
Knight,Bobby Gene 210
 Bill 210
 Nadyne 210
 Robert 210
 Vera 210
 Zelma 210
Knighton,Mahala 234
Koschesky,Addie 191
 Bert 191
Kuhnrod,George 210
Kunkle,Nancy 169
Kuykendall,Dr. 197
Lackey,214,219,220,222
Lacy,William 150
Ladd,Louisa 16,32-34
Laing,Joseph 244
Laird,Larinda 191
Lamb,Anna 106
Lambert,Mary 226
Lancaster,Jesse 14
 Sinclair 235
Landrum,Dr. Oren 85
Lane,Isaac 18
Langham,Addie 191
 Bertie 191
 Edna 191
 Galen 191
 Jennie 193
 Marcus de Lafayette
  191,192,206
 Nell 191
 Ola 191
 Omer 191
 Rosalie 191
 Theodore 191
 William 191
 Wylie 191
 Zula 191,193
Langhorne,Joe 105
Largent 73
 Charles 123
Tempie 123
Latimer,Samuel 277
Lauderdale Juanita 95
Lawhorn,Billie 167
 Dennis 167
 Gregory 167
 Sheryl 167
 Timothy 167
Lawrence,Rebecca 84
 Sylvia 95
Lay,Bennett 31,150
Layman,Paul 168
Laymans,Henry 233
Lazenby,Mary 12
Leach,Heather 117
 J.L. 42
 Kevin 117
Lydia 27,42
Leatherman,Nelda 115
 Robert 115
Leavell,Lena 154
Lee,Adeline 81
 Amos 212
 Bill 212
 Bob 194-196,208,210
 212

Lee (cont.)
Daniel 194,208,212, 213
Danny 212
Francis 212
George 212
Hazeltine 124
Henry 212
Jim 212
John 212
Lloyd 39
Lucy 212
Marcha 212
Major 199
Manerva 208,211,211
Margaret 39
Mary 39,81,124
Melinda 196,197,210
Nancy 212
Nellie 193
Nita 166
Ollie 210
Sarah 39
Teeba 124,135
Walter 39
William 39
Leeds,Caroline 237,238
Legters,Elizabeth 165
Leven,Clarence 169
Lewellen,Oscar 208
Lewis,Nellie 193
Nita 166
Lingle,Ray 83
Lippincott,Una 161
Littlefield 102
Warren 74
Livingston 179
Lobaugh,Almira 238.239
Benjamin 238.239
Locke,Francis 15
Lockhard,Hannah 26
Lockhart,Ann 169
Lockwood,Percy 83
Loden,Columbia 57
Nathan 94
Long,Artilla 64
Love,Bennett 25
John 9-11,13,24
Margaret 10
Sarah 9,24
Lovell,Cynthia 143
Loveless,F. 40
Lucas,Sameul 246
Ludwick 27
Lyman,Mary 238
Lynn,Viola 124,136
Lyon,Susannah 1,9,

McAnnally,Charles 176
McBeth, Brady 167
Brian 176
Dani 167
Dean 167
Debra 167
Edward 167
McBride,Loretta 206
McCaslin,Bonnie
Ed 211
Joy 211
Marvin 211
McCauley,Frances 164
McClanahan,Charlie 210
Dollie 210
Judge 210
Lillie 210
Rosie 210
Pete 210
McComas,Hannah 8,12
McCommis,J.W. 106
McClary,T. 209
McClellan,Abbie 242
Charlotte 230,232
Thomas 242
McCoy,Sam 216
McCrackin,Anna 65
Charles 65
John 65
McCullough,Adeline 56
Audrey 56
Charles 56
Earnest 56
Emmett 216
Ethel 56,216
Fred 56
Jahugh 56
John 56
Johnathan 56/Tom 216
Vittie 216/Wayne 56
McCurley,Florence 210
Gene 210
Howell 210
McDonald,Josephine 211
Nola 135
McDowell,Linda 117
McEllhaney,Marshall 104
McFerran,Elizabeth 92, 128
McGaughey,W.L. 52
McGill,Betty 143
McGrath,Roseanna 165

McKay 56,94
McKinney,Amy 161
Betsy 161
Collin 161
Daniel 160,161
Elizabeth 160,161
George 162
McLeand,Larry 115
McMahan,Ollie 126
McMillin 208
McNagten,Thomas 231
McNath,William 12
McVeigh,Jonathan 231

Maddox,Jim 195
Maggie 240
Magee,William 180
Mahan,Frank 212
Malinda 212
Malchow,Eddie 94
Ernest 94
Malone,Jack 143
Maloney,V.J. 67
Marcum,Albert 191
Marcy,J.M. 244
Zadok 234
Marohl,Bertha 94
Marr,Helen 28,42
Raphael 42
Marsh,John 246
Marshall,Nancy 13
Sarah 2
Tabitha 13
Thomas 1
Martin,Barbara 129,140
Ben 60
Erastus 55
George 55
John 94
Leonidas 162
Louisa 55
Marion 43,54,55
Walker 94
William 55
Mashburn, Elizabeth 187
Maskel 180
Mason,C.N. 239
Elizabeth 239
James 96
John 96
Leona 277
Massengill 181
Massey,Cora 96
Masterson,Bat 102
Mathis, Norma 211
Matsuda,Yoshika 141
Matthews,Luther 216
Maxwell,David 238
Sarah 235
May,Grace 83
Dr. J.C. 115
Imogene 115
Katherine 228
Maxine 115
Mayes,Cora 34,91,244
Mayfield,Roy 42
Meader,Barbara 164
Burnell 164
Thomas 164
Meek,Charlotte 64,97
John 66,97
Meeks,Ashley 242
Brock 242
Douglas 242
Menovich,Terri 141
Mercer,James 131
Jane 116,131
Merriam,Arch 106
Haidee 112
Lela 106
Mildred 106
Willard 106
Merrill,Mildred 41
Metcalfe,Joseph 42
Lydia 27,42
Mary 27,42
Meyers,Benjamin 91,249
Michener,James 128
Midkiff, Candace 150
Isaac 150
Milam,Ben 51,55
Miles,Jim 169
Porter 8,9 Miller,
William 10,11
Miller,Abner 17
Abram 17
Artemis 243
Christine 150
Edna 193
Elijah 212
John 184
Joshua 16
Lige 213
Marieta 133
Mary 32,243,244
Mildred 138
Sarah 243
W.J. 191
William 40
Milliken,Elihu 244

Mims,William 177
Mills,Rosalie 193
Susannah 60
Miner,Henrietta 29,64
Minton,Albert 97,100
Christopher 116
Elbert 137
Jannie 98
Jennifer 116
John 116
Martha 97
Mary 98
R.H. 97
Russell 97
Sandra 97
Mitchell,Elizabeth 148
Henrietta 29,64
Mohaupt,Roberta 141
Mohr,Eliza 241
Moore,Bob 65
Lillian 243
Martha 81
Thelma 65
Moores,John 25,26
Moraine,Don 119
Morgan 109
Morrill,Edna 131
Morris 181
Caroline 18
Hannah 182
John 199
Margaret 137
William 235
Mosley,Bertie 132
Mount,Mary 237,238
Mowdy,Grace 163
Mulligan,Vera 132,136
Mullins,Beatrice 94
Christine 94
Lona 94
William 94
Murchey,Elizabeth 231
William 232
Murchison,Elizabeth 97
Polly 97,106,130
Rora 97,106,115,130
Murphy,143
Murray,Gordon 95
Homer 95
Myers,Betty 166
Mynatt,Catherine 144

Naile,Gladys 83
Lela 83
Nellie 83
Sam 83
Zelma 83
Nance,Dow 195
Nats,Colleen 169
Diana 169
Frederick 168
Michael 169
Patrick 169
Robert 169
Roger 165,168,169
Ronald 169
Thomas 169
Timothy 169
Nehring,Caroline 163
William 163
Nelson 18
Jane 60
O.H. 102
Newberry,Alexander 154
Annie 154
Charles 155
Franka 155
Franklin 155
Henry 154
Hubert 154
James 154,155
Jasmine 154
Jesse 154
Jimmy 156
Josephine 155
Laurene 154
Maggie 155
Missouri 155
Mittie 154
Mary 154,155
Nancy.154
Susan 154
Tommy 154
Vina 154
W.H. 154
William 155
Norman,Edna 137
Mac 125
Norris,Rebecca 9,24
Norton,Mae 132,141
Numan 219
Nunnery,Alonzo 215
Loray 215
Marjory 215
Raymond 215

Odlin, Louise 42
Ogden,Mercy 235
Orford,Ethel 103
Lee 114

Osborn,Cleburne 94
Essielene 94
Ethel 94
Eugenia 94
Gennell 95
Gordon 94
George 95
Ida 94
Jack 95
Joe 95
John 94.95
Leroy 94
Lois 94
Mary 94
Maude 94
O'Tanger,Gene 74
Ousley,,Bill 138

Page,Jacquelyn 42,92
Thomas 92
Palmer,Charlotte 115
Cherryll 115
Delpha 169
Elizabeth 95,115,130
Haidee 115
Hollie 115
James 97,110,130
Jimmy 115
Karen 116
Marion 115
Nettie 65,97,106,108-110,
112,130
Thomas 97,106,115,130
Parker,Joe 197
Parmer,Martin 150
Parmley,Ruth 116
Parrish,A.S. 97
Parrot,Edna 115
Patron,Ruby 133
Patterson,179
Erskine 181
Mary 12
Payne,Nancy 47
Lewis 194
Peak,Nola 209
Pearson,Oleta 116
Penny,Blanche 167
Jesse 167
Perkins,Jim 164
Mark 164
Perky,Isaac 179
Perry,Adeline 83
Catherine 83
Clyde 84
Edith 83,84
Elisha 83
James 83
John 83,84,86
Lawrence 83,84
Lionel 84
Mary 19,25,30,35,36,
39,82,83,87,127,137
Robert 83
Thomas 83,86
Vera 83,84
William 83,84
Peters,Callie 81,125
Gelene 142
Martha 231
Petit,Sarah 73,162,163
Petty,Martie 64
Peverell,Babusk 197
Richard 5
Sarah 5,198
William 198
Phillips,Barbara 7
Betty 166
Jane 227
Pickard,Beulah 216
Charlotte 119,216
Dunk 216
Jim 216
John 216
Mary 216
Picket,Hollie 114
Pierce,William 195
Pierce,Willim 195
Dorinda 195
Pilcher,James 166
Matthew 166
Plath,Elsa 165
Pleiss,Kathleen 167
Plumlee,Abram 83
Ann 83
Cynthia 83
Elizabeth 83
Joseph 83
Mary 83
Myriah 83
Priscilla 83
Sarah 83
Poe,John 102
Mary 240
Poindexter,Pattie 163
Pollach,Robert 54
Pollard,Angie 127
Pollock,William 40
Ponder,Andy 208
Bernice 208
Billy Jack 208

Edgar 208
Geneva 208
Ira 208
James 208
Jesse 208
Joe 208
Marvin 208
Sue 208
Posten,Claude 135
Posz,Sharon 113
Poteet,Jesse 25,26
Pounders,Lula 94
Powell,Leon 154
Nancy 13
Nelson 13
Preston,Aquilla 25
Corbin 11
Daniel 4,14,21,26
Henry 29
James 10,11
John 11
Sarah 12,26
Walter 21
William 10,11
Price,Betsy 182
Samuel 182
Proctor 126
Pruett,Chris 212
James 45
John 45
Pruitt,Jacob 214
Lavina 153,214
William 153
Pue,Caleb 41
Emily 41
Michael 41
Purkepile,Jonathan 81

Quinlan,James 25

Raby,Louise 83
Rademaker,Josephine 116
Ragsdale,Thomas 26
White 213
Raine,Fred 91
Raines,Pearl 94
Rainey,Mary 150
Ramsey,Benjamin 26,27
Randolph,O.J. 99,100
Rankin,Gina 83
William 176
Ratzleff,Jalene 133
Ray,Worth S. 199
Read,Adeline 33,199
Caroline 18,84,86,199
Charlotte 86
Clement 198
Francis 199
George 33,82,86,199
Harry 199
James 199
Mary 18,34,36,38,82,
85,86,88,199
Noah 199
Phelps 32,82,88,199
Sion Spencer 199
Sidney 81,86,199
Thomas 199
Ready,Bay 208
Lena 211
Rector,Ida 124
Reddin 173
Reece,183
Ann 179
Thomas 179
Reed,Arthur 139
Dana 143
Jane 182
Martha 180
O.H.P. 32
Ruby 137
Reeder,Joe 98
Reese, Ann 27,42
Benjamin 12,27
James 27
Martha 12,27,42
Sarah 12,27
Susan 12
Reeves,J.F. 101
Reynolds,J.J. 195
Rhoades,Jacob 226
Rhoten,Josiah 32,34,64,
176,181
Richards,Bessie 167
Richardson,James 150
Wilmer 57
Riche,Mary 180
Ridgway,Betty Mae 132
Gayle 132
Jerry 132
Linda 132
Ralph 131,132
Rieck,Lloyd 164
Nancy 164
Riggs 186
Adeline 86
Caroline 33
Catherine 33
Clisbe 32,33
Ellis 33,184

Emaline 33
James 33
Jane 33
Phelps 187
Russell 181
Sarah 33
Riley,Emma 127
Ritchey,Nancy 214
Rix,Thomas 169
Reneau,Freeman 142
Renshaw,James 19,20
Robert 19,20
Reynolds,Earlene 74
Ruth 92
Robards,Emmet 105
Robb,John 41
Robert,Tommy 182
Robertson,Bob 65
Dale 74
De Wayne 74
Edmund 74
Edward 74
Elizabeth 73
George 179
Hannah 1,9
Hope 74
Kay 65
Martha 73
Ronald 74
Thelma 65
Thomas 180
Robinson,David
Elizabeth 245
Fannie 244
M.G.40
William 14
Roby,Alvah 58
Amber 58
Andrew 58
Audrey 58
Carl 58
Fain 58
Lang 58
Lucille 58
Myrtle 58
Roderick,Clarence 74
Nancy 74
Pattie 74
Shirley 74
Roesner,Friedhoff 164
Russell 164
Rogers,Nellie 209
Sophonia 228
Ronderson 188
Roop,Annie 125
Roosevelt,Theodore 75
Rorabaugh,Carol 116
David 116
Doyle 116
Lewis 116
Mary 168
Maxine 116
Rita 116
Terye 116
Ross 203
Herschel 117
Reba 74
Rossen 154
Roulett,Orpha 211
Rowe,Earnest 163,164,
172,173
Edythe 172
Harmony 164,173
Hope 164,173
James 163
Rozelle,Steve 208
Ruble,Don 74
Rublee,Guy 227
Ruff,Ann 200
Daniel 198,200-202
Elizabeth 29
Hannah 1,5,200,201,
204,205
George 200,203,204
Henry 16,200,201,203,
204
Jannas 200,204
John 200,204
Joanna 203
Mary 200,201,203
Richard 5,198,200-204
Sarah 5,200,201
Runnels,Mahala 234
Runyen,Laurie 132
Russell,Edna 210
Lydia 147,148,199
Mary 82,199
Rosamond 149

Sadler,Eliza 132
Salt,Mark 189
Sanders,Arlene 212
Dan 195
George 42
Sanford,Paul 111
Sanstedt,Dane 131
Earl 131
Santa Anna 48,49
Sawyer,F 40
Scanian,Jerry 242

Scarbrough,Delayne 215
Schmelling,Louise 92
Schmidt,Marilyn 167
Schnittker,Fritz 94
Joe 94
Schoene,A. 40
Scott,Aquila 4
Goodman 150
Sir Walter 198
Scroggin,Russell 30,48
Scruggs 176
William 182
Scubee,Frances 94
Seale 67
Seargent,Mary 130
Seaton,James 240
Sedgwick, 16
Self,Mary 243
Selm/Selman,Green 157
Sevier 148
John 41,82
Shanahan,Jonathan 113
Michael 113
Patrick 113
William 113
Shannon,A.F. 178
Newton 185
Sharpe,Capt. 151
Shaw,Elizabeth 29,31,148,149
Melissa 57
William 149
Shawver,Sadie 132
Shelby,Evan 17
Shelley,Della 240
Dexter 240
Lucinda 240
Marcellis 240
Nancy 240
Sheppard,Bessie 163
John 7
Sheredine,Thomas 202
Sherrill,Catherine 82
George 82
Susan 33,82
Uriah 82
Sherwood,Charles 131
Shields 186
Hattie 199
Shipley,Thomas 184
Shipman,Bart 97
Bob 216
John 215
Shirley,Adeline 56
Lula 56
Wilborn
Shock,Charlotte 215
Shockly,Arminda 117,118
Short,Edward 27
Shrader,Dorothy 132
Shower,Sarah 230,232
Thomas 230,232
Sievers,Grace 68,72,
207,212
William 211
Sikes,Inez 114
Jimpsey 65
Sims,Bessie 163
Sara 226
Simmons,Ann 162
Simmpson Minnie 166
Sirringo,Charles 102
Sitzler,Betsy 35
Katie 35
Lydia 16,34,35,37,38
William 34
Skinner,Earnest 191
Ola 193
Skipwith,Billy 213
Slade,Ann 12
Betty Ann 1,9
Slater,Jerry 123
Slattery,Brad 13,247
Slay,Mary 211
Sloan 101
Small,Susan 141
Smelcher,Taylor 138
Smith,58,194
Afar Falla 208
Alma 208
Ann 206
Arthur 135
B.F. 207
Bert 208
Bill/Billy 209
Burke 163
Callie 165
Calvin 206,209
Carl 208
Charles 68,116,124,
206,207
Cordie 209
Daniel 64,68,116,191,
193,206
Dennis 207
D.H. 206
Donald 209
Dora 207
D.W. 208
Earnestine 209
Edgar 209

Smith (cont.)
Edna 207
Eliga 209
Eliza 192,206
Eliza Jane 191
Ella 207
Ellis 210
Emily 71,209
Emmit 208
Ethel 210
Frank 210
Freddie 208
George 206,207,213,
Gertrude 209
Grace 208,211
Grandel 209
Hattie 208
Helen 208
Herbert 209
Hester 209
Inez 207
J.E. 208
Jim 208
John 65,68,71,72,165,206,
209,211
J.R. 114
Laura 210
Lahoma 207
Leo 208
Lola 207
Lorna 207
Louise 208
Luther 208
Mable 208
Major 53
Malley 208
Manerva 73,114
Martha 207
Martin 206,208,209,212
Mattie 207
Modene 208
Minnie 209
Nora 208
Nell 209
Nettie 211
Omer 207
Ott 208
Parlee 208,210
Preston 96
Pervis 208
Robert 206,208,209,212
Rosa 209
Roxie 210
Rozella 208
Ruby 208
Ruth 212
Sarah 114,208,210
Senora 207
Simon 206
Susannah 234
Sylvia 165,210
Thomas 207
Van 212
Walker 208
Wanda 212
Warnie 209
Webb 207,208,212
Webster 212
Weldon 209
Wesley 68,211
Will 187,212,213
Willie 207
Woodie 209
Zella 207
Zelma 126,137
Smithson,Elizabeth 40,
92
James 12
Nathaniel 12
Thomas 14,21
William 14
Smithwick 50
Snell,Margaret 64
Sommers,Mary 238
Southmayde,Grace 241
Sparger,Lydia 238
Sparkman,Lily 94
Sparks,Charlie 106
Eliza 235
James 242
William 242
Spencer,Nellie 65
Spickard,Ike 126
Spitler,Samuel 231
Spraggins,Iona 95
Spring,Jack 215
Oliver 214
Stacy,Hiram 135
Martha 124,135
Standiford,Cordelia 9,
26
Stanford,Joe 29,31
Nancy 60
John 60
Stedman,Cecil 211
Charlie 211
Clarence 211
Coy 211
Frazier 211
Homer 211

Loy 211
Virgil 211
Steepleton,Laura 123
Stemly 81
Stenson,Annie 154
Stephens 153
Sterling,Mary 131
Stevens,Roy 211
Stevick,Walter
Stewart 172
Sheila 212
Stigler,Earl 219
Stithe,Ruthie 231
Stooksbury,John 136
Ulysses 137
Storer,Oliver 240
Stram,Don 227
Edward 227
Street,Merryman 41
Thomas 41
Strickland,Joseph 117
Leonard 117
Rotha 117,118
Stringfellow,Col. 106
Stuart 87
Sullivan,Susannah 235
Summers,Amy 243
Sunderland Mary 41
Sutherland,Velma 95,129
Warren 95,129
Sutton,125

Talkington,David 165
Monika 165
Nordyka 165
Roy 165
William 165
Tandy,Cordelia 65,101,104
Kate 214
Tanner,Ronald 133
Tapper,Margaret 150
Tarr 180
Tarwater,Ida 83
William 84
Tate,E. 37
Tatum,Frank 101,105
Milton 101
Taught,Otis 96
Tausch,Cynthia 168
Herbert 168
Tavlin,Matthew 119
Michael 199
Taylor,Guy 227
Lige 110
Mary 119,133
Robert 21
Tedford,Mary 83
Teeeter,William 240
Tellerson,Walter 42
Tenorio,David 165
Terhune 27
W.A. 239
Tharp,Beatrice 65
James 65
Nyta 65
Thomas,Geraldine 166
Henry 6
Millie
Thomason,John 199
Thompson,Grace 86
Guy 86
Helen 65
John 86
Lena 86
Lettis 86
Martha 33
Mary 34,36,82,85,183
Mollie 86
Nellie 65,139,144
Perry 65
Sarah 32,76,77,81,86,
87
Thomas 144
Tina 227
William 86,183
Winifred 32,81
Thorpe,Corintha 207
Tidwell,Adeline 56
Tidworth 210
Tilger,Lois 208,209
Tinnin,Benjamin 162
Tinsley,Elizabeth 81
Todd,Anna 65
Thomas 233
Wilson 227
Trent,Luther 138
Triplett,Lueva 242
Trotter,Adelia 83,87,
127
Amos 87
Elizabeth 34,82,87
Grace 87
John 82,87,127
Lemuel 87
Madge 87
Trumble,Louise 105
Tucker,Nancy 244
Tullis,T.E. 52
Turner,Ann 227
Turpin,Lucinda 81,124,

Turpin,Lucinda 135

Underwood 186
A.E. 217
Alec 216
Alexander 153,214
Amos 90
Anna 216
Annie 84,85
Andrew 214
Aubrey 215
Baxter 214,218,219,222
Belle 73,119,120,123,153
Dennis 215
Dinah 216
E.B. 216
Emma 216
Eula 215,218,223,224
Eva 215
Fred 216
George 215
Howard 215,220
Jacob 29,66,214
James 214,216
Jesse 215
Joe 217
J.N. 217
Joseph 214
J.V. 217
J.W. 217
Laura 215
Lee 216
Mat 217
Mahoney 214
Maloney 214
Maude 216
Mary 214,216
M.E. 217
M.R. 217
Nancy 214,216
N.E. 217
Norman 215
Pruitt 215
Robert 215
Roy 215
S.A. 216,217
Saliney (see Belle)
Sarah 217
Solomon 214
Stella 215,218,222
Susan 216
Tabitha 216
T.E. 216
Terence 215
Tishie 216
Vera 215
Wesley 215
Wiley 214
Willie 216
William 119,153,214, 216

Wadsack,Beatrice 65
Walker,Eliza 179
Isabella 150
Surinda 184
Wallace 111
Walter,Anne 236
John 236
Susannah 236
Walton,Abbie 219
Maggie 82
Margaret 82
William 82
Ward,Betty 212
Elizabeth 142
John 88
Warden,Rachel 1
Warren,Gus 211
Watkins,Berry 209
Ciscro 209
Emily 71
Homer 72,209
Lewis 209
Linus 71
Oscar 209
Walter 72,209
Watson 227
Ava 85
Frances 85
Franklin 85
Henry 85
Kettie 36,37,39,82,86 126
Lucy 85
Lydia 85
Rena 207,212
W.P. 85,89,126
Watsons,E. 40
Watters,Godfrey 205
Henry 204
Wear,Sallie 235
Weathers,Elizabeth 61, 97
Webb,Wayne 124
Webber,Calvin 240
Weber,James 60
Ralph 232
Webster,Isaac 203
Michael 202

Wells, Caroline 81,125
Linda 167
West,Bill 61
Denver 61
Don 61
Dorothy 123
Jerry 61
Judson 123
June 106,130
Mary 61
Merle 61
Nora 123
Russell 61
Sue 61
Will 220
Yvonne 61
Wheeler,Ignatius 7
Whelebel,Eugene 143
Whitaker,Linda 167
White,Elizabeth 167
Emma 82
Florence 231
J.A.111
Nancy 82,126
Susan 236
Whitehead,Blanche 133
Whitehorn,Carrie 96
Dorothy 96
Eddie 96
Edgar 96
Jerry 96
Linda 96
Marjorie 96
Paul 96
Richard 96
Sarah 96
William 96
Whittaker,Maggie 163
Wickham,Walter 226
Widner,Jacob 244
Wiginton,Arlie 95
Wilborn/Willborn
Nancy 13,37,65
William 65
Wilcox,Maggie 116
William The Conqueror 198
Williams,Alma 154
Bertrand 154
Blanche
Drury 13
Earnest 154
Ellis 154
Elizabeth 97,106,115,130
Ethel 209
I.H. 106-108
John 229
Joseph 37
Lucy 167
Maurice 154
Mildred 229
Nancy 13,127,139
T.R. 212
Ursula 229
Vivian 154
William 85,92,139
Zelma 154
Willingham,Cabe 102
Willis,Jane 236,237
John 14
Sally 237
William 237
Wills,Hazel 83
Wilson 179
Archie 57
Artilla 29,64
Blanche 138,143
Earl 138
Henry 14,21
Houston 57
Ida 57
James 57
John 57,203
Laudie 58
Maude 116
Oscar 57
Phoebe 239
Rufus 58,95
Sarah 193
Thomas 22,240
William 203
Windham,Ernest 98
Windren,Hazel 83
Winston,Jesse 61
Maria 61
William O. 61
Witt,Mary 199
Wolf,Mary 40
Womack,Martha 149
Wood,Anna 231
Maggie 153
Mary 65
Wooden,Chester 113
Johnathan 113
Melvin 113
Pamela 113
Woods,A. 179
Woolard,Joseph 127,138
Martha 127,138
Mary 127,138
Wray,Grace

Wyatt,Edith 227
John 227
Sarah 61
Wyle,Casandra 8
Luke 8
Martha 1,8,
Wylie,Adam 60
Isabelle 60
Jane 60
John 60
Mary 29,60
Nancy 60
Nelson 60
Peter 60
William 60

Yarbrough,J.N. 152
L.E. 152
Mary Ann 152
Sallie 158
Yeaglin,Jessie 208
York,Patricia
Vaughan 241
Young,Bonnie 210
Mattie 156
William 4,7,9

Zates,Kiziam 176,178
Ziegler,Floydene 233
James 234

Supplement Index

Bull,Agness 246
Constantine 248
Crocia 249
Edmund 248
Ellie 249
Irene 238
Jemimy 246
Mary 248
Molly 247
Nellie 249
Nicholas 246
Rachel 249
Shadrach 246
William 247,248,249

Cahoon,William 24
Campmire,Henry 238
Childs,Eliza 246
Claggett,Leila 247
Costello,James 248

Darner,John 246

Gorman,Francis 247
Hardin,Samuel 248
Hicks,Ann 246
Jacob 246
Hitchcock,Ann 246

Lewis,Muriel 246
Lyon,William 248
Martin,Rachel 248
McKissock,Helen 247

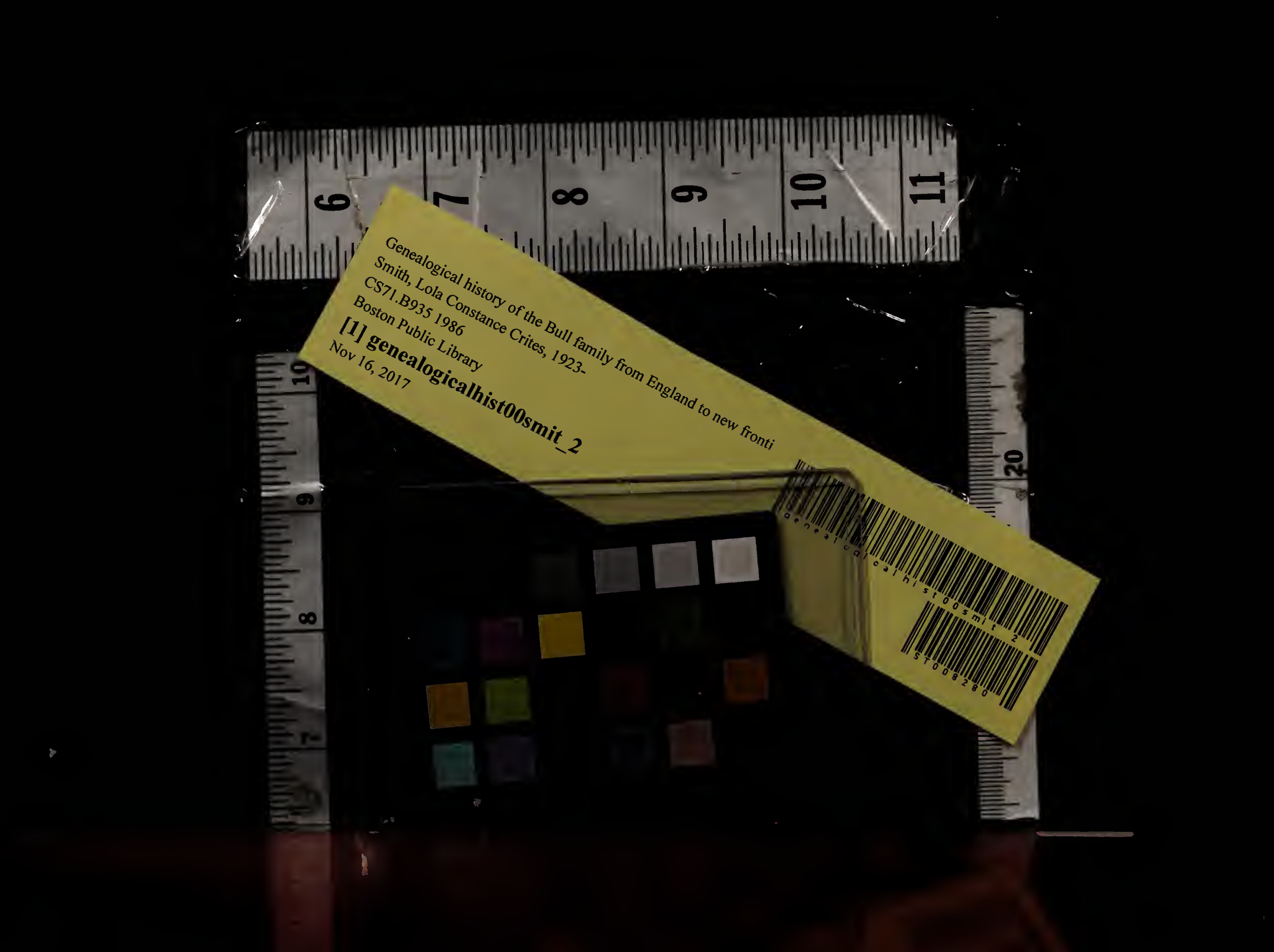
Rankin,George 246
McKissock,Helen 247

Scotten,Alice 247
Smith,Elixabeth 247
Sucoe,Chris 249
Sulph,Hannah 248
Tracy,Zacher 246
Tyson,George 248
Walker,Catherine 248
Watters,Elizabeth 247

NOV 3 0 1987

8

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06174 840 4


Genealogical history of the Bull family from England to new fronti
Smith, Lola Constance Crites, 1923-
CS71.B935 1986
Boston Public Library
[1] genealogicalhist00smit_2
Nov 16, 2017
genealogicalhist00smit 2
ST08280